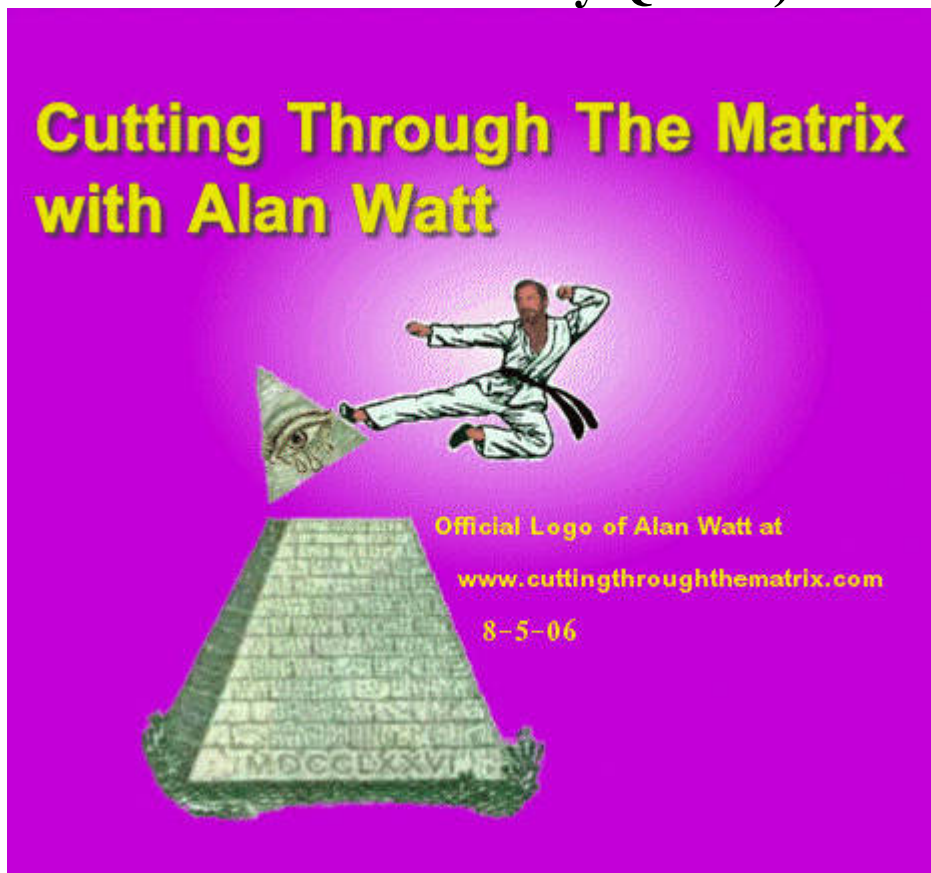


**Transcripts of:**  
**Alan Watt**  
**Blurbs (i.e. Educational Talks),**  
**Special Shows and Presentations**

**Jan - March 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - 2007 (Exempting  
Music and Literary Quotes)**



**Hundreds of free transcripts and audios for download  
at Alan Watt's Official Websites:**

**[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)**

**[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)**

- "People, Projection and Pathos"**  
[Jan. 5, 2007](#)
- "Chaos, Conflict and Caritas"**  
[Jan. 12, 2007](#)
- "Weather Warfare, Road to Happy Habitat"** [Jan. 17, 2007](#)
- "Masons, Microchips and the Battle for the Mind"** [Jan. 18, 2007](#)
- Mini-Blurb "Mason's Microchips"**  
[Jan. 19, 2007](#)
- "Driving Miss Effie Interview" - Part 2**  
Hour 1 of [Jan. 20, 2007](#)
- "Driving Miss Effie Interview" - Part 2**  
Hour 2 of [Jan. 21, 2007](#)
- "Moloch, Mammon and Misery"**  
[Jan. 24, 2007](#)
- "Boffins, Blimps and B.S."**  
[Jan. 25, 2007](#)
- "Puppets, Pearls and Palaver"**  
[Feb. 1, 2007](#)
- "Simple Simons, Secret Services and Societal Atrophy"**  
[Feb 2, 2007](#)
- "Nasty Sods, Spooks and Spyware"**  
[Feb. 7, 2007](#)
- "Virus, Victims and Voracious Lobbyists"**  
[Feb. 8, 2007](#)
- "Money, Masters and Con-Science"**  
[Feb. 9, 2007](#)
- "Public-Private-Pirate Enterprises / Sun, Stars and Spray"** [Feb. 14, 2007](#)
- "Open Skies Treaty"**  
[Feb. 16, 2007](#)
- "Meaning, Mentors and Masters (or) Seekers, Speakers and Sophists"**  
[Feb. 21, 2007](#)
- "IBM = EYE-BEE-M(A SON) = EYE-BEAM = I AM BEE. BEE = CELL = CELL PHONE"** [Feb. 22, 2007](#)
- "Ukrainian Genocide, Ukrainian Anti-Freemasonic Bill"** [Feb. 23, 2007](#)
- "Sing Your Song and Steal Some Time"**  
[Feb. 28, 2007](#)
- (with Henrik Palmgren) - "Internet Police, Providers and Provocateurs"**  
[March 1, 2007](#)
- "Religion, Rosy Cross, Reformation, Revolution and World Republic"**  
[March 7, 2007](#)
- "Abandonment of Self for Programmed Security and Management"** [March 14, 2007](#)
- "Black Budgets, Black Ops, Dirty Tricks and the Battle for the Mind"**  
[March 15, 2007](#)
- "Devious Mode of the Nematode and Slime Leaving Crime in the Night"**  
[March 16, 2007](#)
- "Nematodes to Decent Humans and Entertainment vs. Truth"** [March 21, 2007](#)
- "Predatory Pathocracy, Psychopathy and Their Prey"** [March 28, 2007](#)
- "Prophets of Profit and How Psychopaths Make a Killing"** [March 29, 2007](#)
- "Machiavellian Masters robbing the Wealth of Nations"** [March 30, 2007](#)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk  
"PEOPLE, PROJECTION AND PATHOS"  
January 5, 2007

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 5, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and it is January 5th, 2007.

I hope everyone survived their celebrations of making it through to another year. Let's all hope that this year will be no worse than last year, and that's the best we can do at the present. It's also the time to remember, for so many people, why they don't celebrate anything during the year. It takes a full year to forget, and it's only now it comes back to you why you don't celebrate so much. So much so, that even major subway corporations in cities like Toronto and with the TTC for the buses was so short of drivers that there's almost an emergency for people getting to work in the last few days. Of course, the stress builds up in their lives. This will also increase, too. There's **ALWAYS FALLOUT**, in **this system**, which is an **ARTIFICIAL SYSTEM**, to the stresses that are always building up and being sublimated by other means, but they don't go away. They simply mold into another shape and come out elsewhere.

**"Say Goodbye To It All"**  
**By Chris DeBurgh**

We took a boat over Lake Geneva.  
It was raining all night long,  
We were lucky and we saw no enemy,  
And came from Switzerland poor refugees,  
Far from the guns of war,  
We said goodbye to it all;

They brought us in to a nurses station,  
Half a mile behind the lines,  
Oh lord, how my heart was breaking,  
To see the children, and the walking wounded,  
Hoping for a ticket home,  
And say goodbye to it all;

I woke up on a cold blue morning,  
To see her there, standing right beside me,  
Long years since I left her at the borderline,  
And how she found me I'll never know,

But we decided there and then,  
To say goodbye to it all;

Say goodbye to it all,  
Say goodbye to it all....

I'd also like to mention, right off the bat, before I forget, that everyone I'm sure is noticing the odd weather we're having. I mentioned this would probably happen, before the winter came on. It's been happening, ever since the Kyoto Conference on the climate change, which is all drama, really. All the meetings that they have are foregone conclusions. It's just a meeting for the public's benefit, to hear the statements and the plans, which have already been made by very quiet secretive circles. The climate change is going to be the big drastic force, to drive us into the new system, along with all the other wars, rumors of wars, plagues, famines and all the usual stuff that's been used down through the ages.

The United Nations has made no "bones about it" that they want us in habitat areas. The "**Agenda 21**" plan was drafted up and in place and all signed and on the go, actually. Now, all it needs to do is to get the public convinced that we are polluting the atmosphere so badly that we can't live like this anymore, and we must all crowd into habitat areas, where we're monitored and watched. It all just happens to fit in, of course, with all of the other writings and books churned out by Rockefeller Foundations and all the other foundations. These foundations are all part of the same foundation, really, which guide our lives into the long-term goal of a much **REDUCED POPULATION** where **INDIVIDUALS WILL SERVE THE STATE. THERE WILL BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY, WHATSOEVER, NO PRIVATE VEHICLES, ONLY PUBLIC TRANSPORTATION AND PASSES FOR EVERYTHING, WHEREVER YOU WANT TO GO. IT WILL BE THEIR UTOPIA.**

The climate will be used as a great force to bring all of this in. The snow that was here has melted with the rain, and the mild weather, which is unheard of here at this time of year. Sure enough, I was waiting for the drumbeat, starting with the media, which is just an arm of global government, to see when they start pounding the drums on "My goodness! What's happening to the weather?," to bring it all home to the public. You must train the public in what to think, so that they'll come to conclusions, which the experts will bring them to, and everything must be crisis.

This is the age of crisis creation, and it's all done through science. Old stuff, for anyone who wants to look up the treaties, at the United Nations, on weather modification for warfare purposes. **All of this stuff is old stuff**, including the Star Wars of Ronald Reagan's era, which was to do with satellites, arrays and batteries of them, put up into space, working in unison. Some of them can also interact and interface with the HAARP technologies. Increase them and boost them, and really put them down to a pinpoint anywhere on the planet, or even cover whole continents, if need be, or melt the North Pole.

**THERE'S NOTHING HAPPENING TODAY THAT CANNOT BE CAUSED BY THE SCIENCES, WHICH ARE IN PLACE AND WORKING.**

They **NEVER MENTION** all of the **SPRAYING WE'VE HAD**, which really **STARTED UP THE GLOBAL WARMING**. The ones who are awake, and there aren't too many, really, with a memory of what clouds used to look like, because strange as it may seem, very few people look up. They have no interest in their environment, which is a sign that they're domesticated, for wild animals must take interest in the happenings around them, for survival purposes.

The **GLOBAL WARMING HAS REALLY INCREASED SINCE THE SPRAYING**. Between all the clouds, you'll see the spraying going on everyday. It happened over Christmas, as well, Christmas Day. It didn't stop. It's so strange, the media doesn't point this out to you isn't it? And they won't either, because The Wizard of Oz, behind the curtain, must scare the hell and the bejesus out of everybody, to get them to go along with this new way of living, which just happens to be all drafted out and needs implementation now.

Wait and see, towards the end of winter, the drumbeat will increase in all media, and all you'll hear is crisis, crisis, crisis and experts, experts, experts. Out will come the conclusions to all of the debates, which will go on. I'm sure the conclusions were drafted up probably 20, 30, 40, 50 years ago. We're just going through a drama, a pre-scripted drama, as we always have gone through down through the ages, by the magi, the High Magi.

I should mention, also, to people who email me asking about what I think of certain authors or current popular people in, say, the New Age movement for instance, who've been promoted up there. They always ask me what I think about so-and-so. What does it matter what I think, really? If you're asking the question, you're really answering your question. You don't need me to confirm something that you already suspect.

You cannot get up, in this world, into high stardom status, unless you're made to be that way. You're made by the powers behind the scenes. The stars have always been given to the public to follow. That's why at checkout counters across the planet, you can read all this nonsense about the stars and all the little dramas they're supposed to have. It's because the public seem to take an incredible interest in those who have been altered, by being placed on the altar – the stage. The stage is a higher point. It's above you and people worship those who are put up on altars. You don't get on the altar unless someone (a professional) puts you there, backed by the big powers, and the doors have been opened for you. You can't get through without the keys.

Booksellers don't come begging for your books. On the contrary, it takes big buckaroos to give off the payola and grease the palms, all the way up; and even then, if the content isn't suitable to an agenda, you won't get published. It's that simple.

All reading material, including novels, are purposely put out there, because everything shapes you into another version of you. Fiction or non-fiction, it doesn't matter. Today, they have taken down the barriers, which used to be there in publishing, for fiction and non-fiction. There are more science fiction writers writing under the guise of non-fiction today, than probably science fiction. That is not by accident, either.

There has never been an age where so much psychological tampering has gone on through promotion, big high promotion, of what used to be called "The Mysteries" in the 1700's, 1800's,

and it's all been recycled again. All of the nonsense, which was put out then, was by high freemasonry, not the little yo-yos with the beer bellies that we see stumbling in and out of lodges, at the bottom. High freemasonry put out the myths, because **religions have always been used, down through the ages, to create mind-sets and control factors over people.** When you're off chasing aliens in space, or whatever it happens to be that they make popular at the time, remember the bulk of the populace will always follow what becomes popular. That's standard. Therefore, whatever is put out there is just re-hashes of old stuff.

It was around the time of Francis Bacon, when the Rosicrucians first emerged publicly in England, that they first mentioned the old stuff from Plato in "Atlantis". Now all that survived, prior to that, were Plato's writings on it. He never defined it as a work of fiction or non-fiction, although he did mention his ancestor, Solon. Solon is a play on "the sun," and also the city of **ON, which is Heliopolis in Greek.** Again, it's a mystery religion story, and there are always meanings behind the stories, in allegorical forms. We can't take it as face value as a fact. It's up for the wise to discern that through a fiction, a reality is being put across, if you can discern it. All that really remained was Plato's writings and some stories on ancient Greek, which they weren't sure were either myths or not, to do with an invasion of these people they eventually called "The Atlantians."

However, there was no mention in the writings of the time, of a higher society, an advanced society. In fact, the remnants of them were defeated, supposedly, by the Spartans. This goes against the grain, because the Spartans, apart from their massive discipline and their ordinary weapons, were just armed the same way as everyone else was, at that time. That, coupled with an earthquake, supposedly helped sink Atlantis. The remnants of the armies, which were already in the fields in battle when it happened, were defeated by the Spartans.

It was resurrected with Rosicrucians in the court of Queen Elizabeth I, and pushed out there, as an ideal for something to work towards. The ideal society, as Bacon himself said. **Bacon wrote "The New Atlantis,"** where he put all of this in there. It wasn't a prediction. It was a plan, which I'm sure he didn't invent himself, that a country would arise in the West, and **it would be called "The New Atlantis" TO THOSE IN THE BROTHERHOOD.** It would have a superficial government, run like a democratic type government or republic. In reality, it would be run by a secretive counsel of wise men, a superior group of scientists, in all of the sciences, including psychology.

Bacon talked in his book "*The New Atlantis*," about how this country would be a great trading nation, and yet it would keep itself in a sense isolated for a period. Everyone's heard of the **Monroe Doctrine**, I'm sure. He wrote how it would run on virtue, all the **Masonic virtues**, yet the people, the **general population, would never know that THEY'RE BEING GUIDED and RUN by A SECRET BROTHERHOOD.** The head of this was called Salamon, which is one of the old versions of Solomon, but it's actually deeper on the esoteric level. Apart from meaning the sun in three different languages, it's also a play (at that time) on salmon, S-A-L-M-O-N, because salmon had the red pinkish flesh (the sea salmon). Red meant the color of revolution towards an ideal. You'll sometimes also see it spelled as solyman and salimon. The Solomon that we have today is a more modern version, and as I say, it's the sun in three different tongues, but much, much deeper meanings, too, which I might go into some day.

This New Atlantis was to control the world by its virtue and its power, but it would keep its sciences secret, even from the public in *The New Atlantis*. Very few people would get into the laboratories, which **Bacon said** "*would be three miles inside mountains or else three miles deep, but always hidden from the general populace.*" That was no exaggeration, because even in Bacon's time, they were keeping the sciences hidden from the public. Bacon was an advisor. He tried even harder to be a top advisor, but he couldn't quite make it to kings and queens. In some of his writings, in his essays, you will find it's the same thing, as you'll find with Machiavelli. These were resumes on how clever, wise and sly they were, when it came to the understanding of the populations and how to manipulate them. It's interesting to read his essays and what he thinks of people. He was a complete elitist, and he had no problem accepting that fact, that there were differences in categories of intellect, intelligence and what he called "stations in life."

He goes into that, to an extent, in "*The New Atlantis.*" Since that book came out, of course, it fired the imagination. It was used to promote more secret societies. Notice, secret societies are all connected at the top; even the ones who think they're fighting each other are connected at the top, because they're specialized. They have specialized functions. Some of them control Roman Catholics. Some of them control Protestant sects. Others control Jewish sects, but they're all connected at the top, and they all have to be chartered. All the charters that have been given go back to Grand Lodge of England, regardless if it's French Grand Lodge, the Grand Orient or whoever. They're all chartered, one after the other, even the Scottish Rite of Freemasons, which wasn't Scottish to begin with.

Many Masons don't know their own histories. If I were to give to a Catholic (person) a Catholic book on doctrine, they will not question it, because they have been conditioned to accept more books on the same subject. It's no different than those who make money catering to, or at least pretending to cater to, the Protestant sects. You've a ready-made market of people who've been conditioned from birth. For those who want an easy job, and you're not too bad with words, you can have a good income just catering and churning out books for Christians.

In the 19th century that was big business, right up until then – novels for Christians. The novels, just like television today, had little dramas and moral codes in it, and changes again along the way to the next step, the next generation. Just like today, it was predictive programming, written into novels, for an all ready created market. You didn't have to break into the market. You just have to understand the language of the target, and then they go for them. The New Age phenomena is no different. It took a long time to get it up to speed, a few generations. The whole New Age movement broke out, like a sea busting through a dam, books suddenly appeared all over the place, on so-called spirituality.

It's snapped up eagerly by a preconditioned people, who've grown up hearing thousands of little quotes and so on, from cartoons onwards, getting them ready for the New Age. Once again, the language was created for them to fall into. The New Atlantis ideas had died away, for a while, and then were resuscitated in the 1800's. In the 1800's, an awful lot of nonsense was churned out, a purposeful nonsense, intentional nonsense, by (again) the higher sources who give you their thoughts and are authorized to be out there. They pulled the Atlantis out of the bag again,

and with a lot of mythology about it, and that stuff about where the birth of it was, or where the Atlantians went to Egypt first and then went to Ireland after that, and on and on and on it goes.

There are techniques to selling the idea, which come from studying philosophy. If you understand philosophy and the techniques of sophistry, you'll understand how it's being put across. What they'll do, as a simple example: It's like Plato, who wants to get an audience for his writings. He will pretend he is having a discussion with a friend, and he'll give a premise to see if the friend agrees with it. If the premise seems logical and is within the person's experiences, he'll say, "yes I agree with that." Then **Plato** will say, "in that case, can we say for sure that there's a category of people who do this or think like this?" and the person agrees. **It's a step-by-step process of getting you to accept, first of all, a premise, which you understand, and then taking you step-by-step, subjectively, into the next premise, and the next premise, until you have a whole formula laid out in front of you and an ending.** You've been brought to a conclusion, which has been a space journey through the planets, in a sense, simply by a person who is guided in the techniques of logic and has guided you along, all starting, really, with a basic premise, which you must swallow.

They'll take sometimes a "suppose." Now, "supposing this happened," and once you've agreed to all the supposing, it's become a concretized fact in your mind. Then he jumps from the next thing, to the next thing, and the next thing. That's how simply this technique is used. It's a science; but it's taught to certain individuals, and has been in all ages, to control the minds of society and guide them along a particular path, albeit, if necessary, into even more confusion. In a time of great changes, you want confusion, so that again experts can come forward and help you out of the mess. It's very simple.

It's so interesting to realize that the same old stuff is being rehashed today, as it was put out by Masonry, at that time, mixed with the events of the today, which make it seem more truthful. It's great to add truth into the rest, because you must have bait there, which is the truth. Intelligence works that way. Then you counter the intelligence by adding the ridiculous, and you discredit the truth. It's not difficult to understand. However, a journey through the fantastic is more appealing to people than basic facts, that rather clever people have fooled you, and have fooled previous generations with. It's much easier to accept that it had to be something that was superhuman, which did so, as though we were sort of innocent bystanders with not much to do, except go along.

That's where the ego comes in. This all ties in with something I've touched on before, and I've touched lightly on and sometimes with a little more effect, but I've never gone into it too deeply on previous shows. I should also mention before I forget this one, also.

Please remember that regardless of the show I'm on, doesn't necessarily mean I agree, with the topics or the answers from callers, or the questions even of the callers. What many of the shows will actually do, if they're religious, is to show you how narrow the confines of an upbringing in a specific religion, as opposed to a truth, cause people to be blinded in such amazing ways. One person, recently, talked about how he would go down and basically take on the Masons. What he



couldn't see, but he would be able to see if he'd stand outside of himself, is simply someone trying to convert people who have already taken one religion, which is Freemasonry. (As **Albert Pike** said "*it is a religion.*") This person would try and convert them to his own religion. The one that he'd been brought up in, and that doesn't bring success. It causes conflict. That's exactly the techniques we're expected to follow in society, all walks of life, while the big boys are guiding us all, as we fight each other to a preordained conclusion.

You cannot understand the world until you understand yourself. From the most ancient times, even, above all the great temples and all the countries in the world, there was **ALWAYS A LEGAL WARNING** and that was "**KNOW THYSELF**." If you don't know yourself you'll end up fighting someone.

We have drives; we're complex in a sense, and yet normal at the same time. Everyone has them. We also have in an artificial system like this, exaggerated needs. If you suppress something, the drive will become exaggerated and sometimes dangerous to yourself or others. We live in such an artificially created system, that many drives are suppressed and even the drive to be humane to others is suppressed, in this system.

### **WE LIVE IN AN ANTI-HUMANE SYSTEM.**

The ancient days, where people lived in tribes, meant that everyone in the tribe was just as important as everyone else, because the death of one could bring on the death of another. The tribes survived, because of all the individuals that made it up, so everyone had to be treated the same. Barter, or simply sharing, was normal. **THE CURSE OF INHUMANITY CAME WITH THE CREATION OF MONEY** – an artificial idea. **That's ALL MONEY IS; It's AN IDEA.** It's not a normal thing, like gravity. It didn't pre-exist intelligence or intellect. Money is a dominating force and always has been, since its creation, and since the first countries accepted it and created the first standing army, to go off and conquer other ones and force the same system on them.

Food, shelter, clothing, companionship, the sense of safety at all times, was destroyed with the introduction of money. Money became the key to food, shelter and clothing and companionship, because no one now wants to know anyone who's poor. It brings out the worst, the abnormal, which becomes normal in a population that accepts it. That's the key to that. Natural needs, which are suppressed, become neurotic and eventually psychotic. Hence, you see the people who will walk over other people and stab everyone on the way up the ladder to get ahead. Only then, can you get a population that will worship the ultra rich and the stars, because they are the epitome of everything you wish you were. Because, "my goodness, you wouldn't have to worry about bills, getting food or shelter, and your clothing, and you'd be more acceptable; so they'll love you and they wouldn't despise you."

**THIS IS A CORRUPT ANTI-HUMAN SYSTEM IN WHICH WE LIVE.** It's quite natural that it's going towards the **ANNIHILATION OF THE MANY WHEN IT COMES TO CONSCIOUSNESS BY THE FEW,** because the **MANY HAVE ACCEPTED** this **ANTI-HUMAN SYSTEM, AS THE NORM.**

I mentioned this in talks previously, long ago, and it was on one of the old talk shows I was on. I was talking to someone who believed in the unification of everyone. The ideal that's been pushed for so long is the "we're all one" idea. It's an appealing idea for many people, who don't think too deeply into the effects of oneness.

There's nothing worse, you can imagine, if everyone is the same. There's no spontaneity, no creativity. You'll be robots, no privacy, no more you. "*The Ghost in the Machine*" your mind is sometimes called, the psyche. Not psychic, but psyche. That's means you, the totality of you, as a person. There would be no more of that. You wouldn't have peace or privacy. You'd be plugged in, to the many. I've mentioned before, about those who really feel and think about the chaos that's always been in the world, when it comes to wars and cruelty and thievery on a massive scale, whether it's called plundering by barbarians or simply bringing civilization by democracies; it's all the same thing. It's your friends and neighbors, and maybe you yourself, who goes off to do the killing and inflict the suffering on others, while knowing in the back of your mind that you personally will not benefit from this. You're given a paycheck to do it.

You know the big corporations will benefit and plunder, under various guises, but it's just the same thing. Plunder is plunder. Looting is looting. The reason the **Skull and Bones** uses the skull and bones, **apart from being HIGH MASONIC, is because THEY ARE PIRATES.** That's what they are. That's what Queen Elizabeth's courts were composed of, pirates who plundered everyone else, every other country of their gold and their silver, and they all belonged to the Rosicrucian Lodge, the higher lodge. Whereas, the lower characters were getting taught virtues; the bigger boys were plundering, stealing, killing, sinking ships and drowning people to bring up the treasury – their own treasury. **Pike mentions it** also, "*To become the masters over the masters of the world, they would use every means possible including the stock market.*" He writes this in his own book.

**EVERYTHING IS RIGGED** but **WE ALL GIVE CONSENT TO THE WARS AND PLUNDERING.** From early childhood onward, I've always wondered why even people in my family could watch the same news as me, and then go on to some fiction that would come on. The horror they'd just seen about a real thing that was happening to others was gone from their minds. It's then you realize we're not all the same, at all. In fact, when you go through life, you realize those who care, and I mean caring, not for some other motivation or personal gain. It's then that you realize that you're vastly different, vastly different.

I've heard people talking, and many Christians, too, who have a mythological view of the past (their own past, recent past, as well), thinking we're just being taken over by evil people. Yet, if they went into their own histories, they'd find their own predecessors had fought for the militaries and done all the things which I can't find anywhere in the New Testament. **WE CONSENT TO EVIL DEEDS.** Young men used to be the only ones prone to them, because every young man has a tribal instinct and he'd love to be the hero of his tribe. That's why you always recruit young people for wars. Older ones have more sense. They've learned something, along the way. Generally, if you look at the wars, there's at least 20 years between them, because in 20 years a new generation has grown up, with no memory of the previous one, and they all want to be heroes, and that's what the military counts on.

**THE MILITARY IS A MASONIC INSTITUTION WITH ALL OF ITS SYMBOLS.** When a Mason shows a sign, a physical gesture, to a brother Mason it's called a "flash". He flashes the sign. That's why soldier's patches, on their shoulders or wherever, on their uniform, are called "flashes." Everything in the military is purely Masonic. **Look at the SYMBOLS.**

The patron saint, in ancient times, for merchants, soldiers and thieves was Mercury. That's why you have **merc – merchant – mercury – mercenary**, you see. That was the patron saint for all of them, because they all went together. They moved together. Nothing has really changed, except better conditioning on the populace not to recognize the obvious.

Young people who want to go off and fight wars and join the military in peacetime are mercenaries. They will go wherever they're told and kill whoever they're told to kill. That's what a mercenary traditionally did. Prior to the standing armies, before the Bank of England really got up on the go with the Rothschild's (it was already on the go prior to that), they didn't have standing armies, as such. They'd have a nobility core, the cavalry types, but most of the people were just paid mercenaries. It was a profession. You brought your own weapons and clothing. When they brought in the Red Coats, the Red Coats symbolized the Kabbalistic takeover, **not by Jews**, because **the high Christians in England adopted the Kabbalah**, as well. It became part; they called it "**The Christian Kabbalah.**"

**THE ELITE HAVE NO RACES or CREEDS.** They put on the show for those who think, "this boy is one of ours. We'll follow him. He has made it. He's a self-made man." That's for the fool below. The Red Coats also had their belts across their shoulders, crossing in the chest, the white belt – the illumined man. It also made a darn good target, with the cross crossed: the "X" symbol over the red.

We've been living through a history, a time ongoing, controlled by what some perceive are conflicting secret societies. It's only through conflict you can guide societies. You have no problems if no one's fighting each other; you must create conflict. The forces of nature: Cause and effect; Push, counter-push. That's the history of the world, for a long time, definitely since the creation of money. By money, I mean all of its forms. Whether they're weighing out silver or gold or it's minted into coinage, it doesn't make any difference. The only trick is to get the public to accept that as real wealth, as opposed to the bag of oats they used to have, that they'd trade for something else, and that's the trick.

In all ages, the people give consent. Now we're living in an artificial system, where the money is the important thing, not the food. The money comes before the food, now. Without it, you can't get the food or pay the rent, or whatever else you need. This creates the psychotic system, in which we live, including gangsterism. Gangsterism, the "below," is just the underworld. We have the over-world and underworld, always controlled, down through history, by the same bunch at the top. They must have a legal system that appears to give justice. It's only an appearance, mind you. It isn't justice. It's an appearance for the people to believe in. When they can't do something and break the rules of the "above" system, the legal system, they get their

other side to do it with the illegal system, by the illegal method. They work in tandem, always, down through history.

The techniques have always been the same. If you look at some of the biggest families on the planet (in fact, pretty well all of them), whether it be the British monarchy or the European monarchy, they're all cousins, which you can trace through the families of the Normans (the high Norman families) and all the way back to Venice. Highly symbolic, because even the Phoenicians, who were the world's traders and leaders at the time, in wealth and money and all that went with it, built themselves capitals in either rivers or in big lakes. **THEY BUILT THE ISLANDS THEY WOULD LIVE ON,** or else they'd move the waters around, a manmade island. That's where they dwelt, always surrounded by water.

Venice was created by man, by billions of tons of rock and timbers, to create the same system. When the Knights Templars and all the other crusaders went across to invade and loot the Middle East, they had to hire the Venetian ships to take them across. It was great business for the Venetians. If we take Phoenician and the Phoenix bird, the symbol of something which dies (approximately 500 years) and is reborn from the ashes, then you take Venice, which is just Phenicé – Phoenice, it's from the same root, you see. The monied people moved down through the ages, and they financed the wars, all wars. They financed the machinations and everything else you need for wars, and they profit highly always. They have MOs (Modus Operandi) of where they live, and the system, which they control. It's all around them.

The ancients had it, even in Babylon. In the great cities of Egypt, you would have the masses of wealth surrounded by incredible poverty, co-existing side by side. You had a pharmacological industry, even in Egypt. You also had the other drug industries, as well, which you would today call "the illegal ones," prostitution, which was organized by an underground. They had drugs, prostitution, poverty, squalor, living side by side with incredible riches and wealth. If you look at the capital cities of the world, you'll find they always have the river going around.

**WE ALWAYS GIVE OUR CONSENT TO THAT WHICH IS EVIL AND WHAT DOES THAT SAY ABOUT US?** What does it say about those who watch the world, in between the ads and the sports, and the people, who starve, and populations dying, and houses being bombed into dust when Air Forces make "mistakes," and it doesn't affect them at all? Here is the point of something that I touched on:

For those who really care and are not using this idealism to control other people, for those who really care and it really affects them personally, you have to get away from the "oneness" idea. Someone, recently, said something I've known all along, and it's a hard thing for people to take. He said (which I knew, as a child, by studying people):

***"It isn't that 90 percent of the public are good and 10 percent are bad, it's that 10 percent of the public are good and that 90 percent are bad."***

That's something to ponder. What we allow to be done to others can ultimately be done to ourselves, when we don't care. Is that simply because we're quite happy it's not happening to us, personally? If we only care about ourselves, we are allowing all this to happen to others.

**OUR SILENCE IS CONSENT.** That's legality, you see. When your own sons and daughters are off killing people under the usual guises, the same old ad hoc reasons that are thrown out there, what does that say about them and us? What does it say?

This is not a time for unification of people, because we can see how most people are. It's a time, for those who understand, to speak out and say the right thing, because now all we have left is the right to shame, by pointing out the obvious. People who cannot understand what I'm saying have never looked at themselves. They've never questioned their own motives in anything. They don't know the dark side of themselves. They find it easy to jump into a pigeon hole that's pre-made for them and point fingers at the one next door. That's called "projection." We project the dark self, within ourselves, on to others, rather than see that what we're saying about others is within ourselves. **"KNOW THYSELF" IS A MUST.**

In the old Soviet system (not that old, remember), which was created as an antithesis to the democratic system, by those who gave us the democratic system, as well. Now we've come to "*The Third Wave*" as **Alvin Toffler** has talked about and put out in his book, the merging of communism and capital into the third way, which just happens to be the way that Bertrand Russell and others before him had said we would end up. That was always the plan.

The old Soviet system used to use the term "self-criticism" on the public. Here are the tenants of the Soviet idea: ***Question yourself and see if you measure up to it.*** That was what they meant by it, because the State, the absolute State, is not there to free people. The mass State has no intention of promoting mutual understanding or relationship, between person to person. It strives for the atomization and isolation of the psyche, the mind, "*The Ghost in the Machine.*" That way, the State becomes total.

When people are not related to each other, with common natural humanity, the State is total. When people are related to each other, and in touch and in tune with each other, it's the opposite. The State loses power. What I'm talking about isn't that we must be ideal. That's an impossibility. Anyone who claims that they are fulfilled completely, or above the rest in an idealistic manner is certainly fooling others, if not themselves. In fact, that's the way the elite talk about us. They are the "ideal" and we're just a bunch of little commoners, and because we're commoners and silly and dumb, it's their right to do with us as they see fit. It's almost the way people talk about animals, "you don't want to be so obviously cruel to them, but sometimes you have to get the herd and move them, et cetera." They can polish it up in a way that's acceptable to themselves, and they certainly do believe that they are superior and they are the ideal. That is impossible.

We can certainly be better than we are. Those who set themselves up to be ideal, or pretend they are, will always fall. They have the same instincts as everyone else. In a puritanical type of society, you'll find there's just as much within the New Age movement, who got their ideas really from the puritanical system, where they'll condemn people who smoke as being non-spiritual. That's a pure carry-over from Protestantism, and they can't see it themselves, because spirituality has nothing to do with eating or smoking or anything else like that.

Before I close for tonight, I'd like to thank everyone, and there's been about a dozen people that have put in donations, which is something I don't generally like to ask for, because I'm not here to ask for money, although money is the key that runs this system, as we all know. We're all aware of. It's unfortunate, but until another system takes its place, hopefully not the one they have scheduled for us, it's necessary to get the world out and to survive.

So I thank those who sent in even 10 bucks, because there's always a thought there, which is always more important than the money. There's always a thought attached to something which is freely given. I thank those who've helped. I want to tell you I will be getting, next week, a snow blower, even though with this weather we're getting, I'm wondering if I should buy a boat. It depends on the weather that's being planned for us.

I was thinking of phoning the military, and asking them what they have planned for the next two or three months, but I doubt if I'd get a response. At least I know when the snow comes, which I think it probably will by the end of this week, or the beginning of next. I'll be able to get out of here when I have to. So I thank those people. I also have to say I can't answer all the emails that come in. There's just so many. Some people will pour out their lives to me, and I read them. I understand the times, in which we live, and I understand that people are tremendously isolated from each other, and simply knowing that someone else is there with a similar type of mind, is certainly comforting, at least. It also dispels the myth that you're possibly going crazy, when you watch the robotic actions of those around you, and you listen to their silly conversations, which all are given to them by the media.

You're not crazy at all. I have people in all countries, who get in touch with me, who all have the same problem of isolation. Who do they talk to? There's always an urgency to teach people. Please, always think before you teach, because it can drain you, and if there's no possibility the person is asking the right questions to begin with, you're draining your own energy, rather than being creative with it. Always work on yourself, in these times.

Once again, let's hope you've all survived the New Year and you're feeling better. Thanks for those who sent donations in, and we'll talk to you next week.

All the best for now, and may your god go with you.

**"A Little Help From My Friends"**  
**By Joe Cocker**

What would you do if I sang out of tune,  
Would you stand up and walk out on me?  
Lend me your ears and I'll sing you a song  
I will try not to sing out of key.

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends  
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends  
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

What do I do when my love is away

(Does it worry you to be alone?)  
How do I feel at the end of the day,  
(Are you sad because you're on your own?)

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends  
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends  
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody?  
I need someone to love  
Could it be anybody?  
All I need is someone to love.

Would you believe in a love at first sight  
I'm certain that it happens all the time, yeah  
What do you see when you turn out the light  
I can't tell you but I know it's mine,

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends  
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends  
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody  
I just need someone to love  
Could it be anybody  
I want somebody to love.

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends  
With a little help from my friends.

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk  
"CHAOS, CONFLICT AND CARITAS"  
January 12, 2007

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 12, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hello. This is Alan Watt, and today it is the 12th of January 2007.

**"Tears in Heaven"**  
**By Eric Clapton**

Would you know my name  
If I saw you in heaven  
Will it be the same  
If I saw you in heaven  
I must be strong, and carry on  
Cause I know I don't belong  
Here in heaven

Would you hold my hand  
If I saw you in heaven  
Would you help me stand  
If I saw you in heaven  
I'll find my way, through night and day  
Cause I know I just can't stay  
Here in heaven

Time can bring you down  
Time can bend your knee  
Time can break your heart  
Have you begging please  
Begging please

I have had lots of emails. I always have lots of emails, but certain emails ask me to talk about different subjects. Most of them I dismiss, because most of the subjects are put out there for you to discuss, anyway. That's why they're in the major media, so why go over it from different angles? Someone asked me to talk about the smell of gas that was in New York, earlier on. Some kind of bad odor, but that's washed away with the breeze I guess, and you'll probably find



out about it when your taxes go up to pay for sewage. New sewage problems can be fixed, et cetera, so don't worry about that one.

An interesting one was the casualty of birds. Thousands of them were destroyed in part of Australia, prior to a storm, within two weeks or so leading up to a storm in an area. That doesn't surprise me, because we know that they're tampering with the weather. Not only the spraying, but also the use of the HAARP; I have no doubt microwave pulsations are used, as well as the ELF pulsations. Anything in the air, during microwave for instance, will be pulverized and end up convulsing on the ground as they die.

This is the beauty of our scientific system and our secret government establishments, the real government, not the ones that you complain to. They generally know not to ask about the higher government, the one that does these sort of experiments. **THAT'S WHY NO ONE IN POLITICS WILL MENTION SPRAYING. They know better.**

**THEY KNOW NOT TO ASK THE HIGHER MILITARY ESTABLISHMENTS.** Many of these rose to power during the Cold War. Even then, people were questioning, "does the CIA run the U.S. government, or does the government run the CIA? You had parallel organizations with the CIA, sworn to secrecy during the war, different war measures acts, et cetera and becoming unanswerable to anyone. That's not news to people in Britain, I think, at least some people in Britain, who have realized long ago that MI5 and 6 also were steps above the so called "elected" people. **You don't question these establishments.** In fact, if you try to in parliaments, they'll just tell you like Oliver North did, "*we don't have to answer those questions for reasons of national security.*"

There's no doubt you have a different nation written down in law somewhere. **Webster, in his memoirs,** in the United States, talked about this. On the one hand he went over the meeting to **draw up the Constitution and sign it** and **he said NO RECORDS WERE KEPT** and then around in the same talk he talks about "**The Secret Journal.**" Of course, since it was a Masonic meeting, they did have a Secret Journal, but not for the eyes of **the profane,** you see, "*those in the darkness.*"

So many facets run this world, so many organizations. In the past it was easier to recognize warring factions and nationalistic warring factions as empires rose and fell, and expanded creating new countries in the process, and then falling away, and leaving those countries to rise and fall again. **This is an ongoing system of control: divide, conquer, exploit.** However, **NONE OF IT COULD EXIST WITHOUT MANKIND HIMSELF,** Joe Average and Jane Average, because **THEY MUST ALWAYS GO ALONG WITH IT AND THEY DO** if their own lives are seeming to progress or they're left alone to do their own little thing. They don't mind so much what's done in the name of their country or their nation to others, preferably if they don't see what's happening to others.

Projection is the easiest thing to do, to project the evil within ourselves onto others. Those who run the sciences of the world understand this only too well. Wars are sometimes hard to start and to get the public to go along with. You generally need a few people to die on your side, you always have a side, and once that happens, the media goes into action and you're suddenly indigent, and you give your approval through an emotional phase. You don't ask the critical questions. Could those few sacrifices have been set up in the first place, to cause that very

effect? Sometimes it never happened at all, when you check into history. You'd have to get some reasons to get the wars going.

People who don't know themselves will go along with, pretty well, anything. I keep reiterating the evil caused in the world, by people who have openly taken that stance and said in a pragmatic way, "what's wrong with being evil, if it means dominance and power over the weak?" That's the Darwinian stance that many of chosen, many of the high, high Masons (not the little pot bellied guys at the bottom), the bigger ones had chosen long, long ago, because it is part of their higher religion in freemasonry.

Great sounding words, great excuses and great orators have led us in circles for thousands of years. They know how to twang the emotions and how to use a little bit of logic, as the emotional topic is introduced. To mix the two together and give the finished product, which is generally a rabble, who applaud them without thinking of the consequences. "Everybody likes a winner," they say. The public love to join the winners. They adore the winners. They worship the winners, in fact, unfortunately, in a system based on getting to the top, which means the end of all the fears of homelessness, poverty, sickness and no money to pay to have the proper, high treatment for the sickness. All of these things, you see, have to do with money and this exaggerated need for personal survival over the survival of others. That's what's called "success," in this deviant system.

We watch criminals -- on television all the time you'll see lawyers, dramas. One of the oldest ones they used to show was *Perry Mason*, and no one questions why he is called "*Mason*," but if you watch all the gestures, even in those old black and white reruns, you'll see all the **Masonic "flashes,"** as they call them, and gestures and signs in the courtroom.

**WE LIVE IN A MASONIC STRUCTURE. THE WHOLE SOCIETY IS ACTUALLY GUIDED BY FREEMASONRY. ALWAYS WAS IN NORTH AMERICA,** from its very beginnings and before its beginnings, in fact.

**"The New Atlantis" was to be the Americas.** We're run by people who understand all of this and those from the high Rosicrucian, not the little send away things you have today, where you join up and learn the secrets, and send so much cash and they'll send you those little pamphlets back. That's for the profane, really, but the early Rosicrucians knew perfectly well their task and their ambitions, and to restore this fable of *Atlantis*, the one that **Plato talked about** -- to restore it, this Golden Age. However, the public have been unaware, all along. Even though everything we look at in all public buildings, all governmental buildings, parliaments in Canada and the **architecture** in them, **THAT'S ALL FREEMASONIC. It's FULL OF MESSAGES, if you can read it.** It's the same with the one in Washington, D.C. Pronounced "**dix**" in French, "dix" -- ten. The "spoken word." You have the spell, which casts a spell, and then you have the "spoken word." The "10" is binary, the male and female.

In the end, they always said that they would eliminate the zero, the emotional part, to leave supposedly "logic." Even in their ancient founders, they understand that every side has an opposite. You have the twin pillars, the **Jachin and Boaz**, the male and female, the fire and water. You also have the male, with his conscious part and his unconscious (the sea of

unconsciousness), where all acts are possible and you have the same with the woman. You have a **four** there, you see.

Before I forget this, jumping back to the **birds that died in Australia**, and they pretty well wiped all the birds out in this one area. Back in the '60's, we started to notice whales getting beached and dolphins getting beached in certain parts of the coastal areas, and it was a big crisis. First, of course, the call came out from the top (the media) that, "*it must be pollution.*" Then, the environmentalists got in on the act, as they were meant to do, because they build up an environmental crisis to change our ways, gradually, for a different purpose. Then, of course, the scientists jumped in and said, "***It could be a virus in their inner ear that was causing this and altering their navigational abilities,***" because these mammals, like many birds, navigate by electromagnetic energy from the earth. They know where they're going, and if something interferes, like a virus in its inner ear, well, "that's why it was getting beached."

People noticed also, after going through so much trouble to un-beach them, they'd often come right back in again, as though they were on remote control, trying to go the right direction. What the **Navy was keeping secret from everyone at the time** is that's the **navigational systems they were using to direct their underwater submarines was low frequency pulsation** in the sea and they had these transponders and all along the ocean beds and that's what the whales and the dolphins were following you see. **That is why they were getting beached.**

Isn't it amazing how we can be so misled, and yet so caring naturally through our emotions? We fall for the excuses they give us. The ones who are causing the problem set-up the environmentalists to create the hullabaloo, to get us to change our ways, into living in these little manipulated habitat areas. They certainly have many different functions, and parts of their plan fulfilled, with each thing that they cause. They use the reactions to go along with the agenda, which they'd written about much, much earlier.

We're dealing here with very clever manipulators, who understand humanity. They understand humanity so well, they can plan wars, so far in advance, centuries if need be, in the full knowledge that they can train generation by generation the experts, who were given access to archives. The archives of knowledge are hidden from the public, on all of these formula on how to get people to do this, that or the other. They're simple formula. As they said in ancient times, the **Greeks talked about this**, "*If it had worked before with humanity, it will always be able to be made to work again, if introduced in the same sequence.*"

We respond the same way always to the same formula. **Deception runs this world** - tremendous deception, and a religion, which has been here for thousands of years. It is a religion, which dominated the ancient world, according to those of India. **They've had many ages, seven in all.** Five definite, they claim, and two even further in the ancient past, with **millions of years spanning each age, in the Indian records.** They've risen and fallen. There's always been a little bit of an argument in the higher Freemasonry circles, not in the low ones (the 33 and under group). There's been an argument about how many ages there actually have been. We have the Druids, with their three that they had on record, and they related it to Tacitus, the Roman historian. We have the Greeks with theirs, and those of India, the Hindu, with theirs.

It's very interesting to look at theosophy in the 1800's. The 1800's was a tremendous time of turmoil and pushing for this New Age to begin, as they knew Aquarius was coming up. They dreamed up theosophy to bring in other groups, especially the women, who were up until that time were pretty well excluded from any type of freemasonry. The Grand Lodge of France did bring some in. So, they came up with theosophy and the front-woman actress, Blavatsky, to push theosophy, where they spoke of histories of the Fifth Aryan Race. It's a Hindu philosophy to do with the end of time. Each time is part of an age, a period, where "only the fittest, those worthy" as they say, survive or allowed to come through, and by no means must the inferior types, the old types, the old man and woman, be allowed through. They haven't "evolved" enough, because the whole thing does go around evolution, an Aryan Race. Even the Aryan is derived from the **Hurrian**. It's a pronunciation difference, that's all.

In the old days, prior to standing armies and national banks, the kings and queens had to depend on professional mercenaries. The **mercs**, the messengers that brought the message of death to those they were called upon to inflict, for money. They had no philosophical qualms about doing so. The reason being, that in every generation there's always young men, who love to dress up and play with weapons and be given honorary titles. Of course, in the old days before central banking, standing armies were allowed to share the loot, "the booty" as they called it. There's always that kind of reward. They could rape, as well, because, after all, who's going to charge you with anything? Vanquished means vanquished. You have no rights when you're vanquished, and the darker side of men came to the surface. It still does today.

When you talk to some people who have been involved in major wars, and participated in some of these atrocities, they talk quite matter-of-factly about it. They always rationalize it by saying, "*it was war and orders were orders.*" They either are unable to go any deeper, and examine themselves, and their own participation, or else they're psychopaths. That was the only two choices there. ***It is not a normal thing for a species to kill off its own. It's rather unique to humankind.***

Now, with the standing armies and indoctrination of general public, the whole public are involved in the war. Just after World War I, there were military colleges in England that taught other countries too. They had students from other countries, generally included, come in for lectures on this new concept of "total war." In "total war" every citizen is basically recruited de facto by the government for that war. If not physically, then at least mentally, and you'd be taxed as well. You contribute to it. That's a normal thing now, **the total war syndrome**. You can't escape war today. For those that wish to cause it, it will rope you in one way or another. If not by dressing you in uniform, they'll at least tax you. We know from the speeches given out, after 9/11, by the head front men, like **George Bush**, who gave out the speech that "***you're either with us or against us.***"

That was a declaration -- **A LEGAL DECLARATION OF WAR ON ANYONE, ANY CITIZEN OF THE UNITED STATES AND EVERY OTHER COUNTRY.** If you didn't go along with it, you were an enemy and you'd be treated as such. You're hearing legalities preached out to you. We're so used to hearing boring speeches, we tend to dismiss the little things that are said. There's nothing trivial in these speeches, they're very legalistic. It's by legalism we've all been brought in to these conflicts. We either give our tacit approval, our open approval, or we approve by silence. We acquiesce to the agenda through silence.

“We are all in it together,” as they said in the movie called, “*Brazil*.” Well worth seeing, by Terry Gilliam of the Monty Python series. Good movie, with a future run by bureaucrats and terrorism everywhere. No one ever sees a terrorist. Things get blown up, which is an essential part of keeping the system together, actually. So see the movie, “*Brazil*,” you’ll have a good chuckle at the same time and learn something, too, because people like Terry Gilliam understand this process very well. Shortly, that may be the only outlet we’ll have, is comedy. Like the court jester, where you could say things to the king, which usually would have anyone else beheaded. The court jester, by some strange part of his occupation, some legality, was allowed to couch things in a certain way, which would exonerate him from any blame or comeback. In other words, only the fool, the authorized legal fool, can say the truth. If you pretend you’re a sane person, it can bring dire consequences.

Here we are, as the collateral and backing for wars, which we are simply put on the books to be part of, and we know that, too. We understand that part of it. We accept it at least. Most people are able to suppress, or even deny, the complicity in what’s happening in the world. Part of their paycheck is taken, to go to many, many things, which they might not personally agree with, if they were to sit and dwell upon them, at all. However, in the mass man of today, they find it difficult to look at themselves honestly, almost impossibly. Unless you understand yourself, the conscious and the unconscious part, the raging sea of unconsciousness, you won’t understand your own part in this, and you’ll deny it to the end.

**That's why all CHRISTIANITY gave you a DEVIL.** It was such a burden to bear, the understanding of guilt and complicity and evil. It was easier to throw this on top of some other deity, and let them take responsibility. Or else, in the old Judaic scapegoat, where they’d set it off into the desert to carry the sins of the people. If only it were that easy.

I remember an old Star Trek episode, one of the first ones (the first series), where onboard the ship comes a man, who was using some sort of stage makeup. Half of his face was white, the other half was black. He’s trying to get them all to go, and get ready, to fight this enemy that was coming. His enemy was an exact duplicate of himself, exact, only the other part of the face was white and the other part was black. It’s the dualism, the yin and yang in humankind, the unconscious, the conscious. The unconscious will always project its problems onto an enemy. Any enemy will do. Unfortunately, the longer the enemy appears to exist, the more fixed and embedded that becomes.

This is understood with those who run the world. That’s why they like to have ongoing wars, clashes and intergenerational wars as they guide the whole process into a predetermined conclusion, with always an unexpected answer to it all, and yet those at the end are so exhausted, they’re willing to take anything, and that’s generally what they get.

The complexity of the human mind is sometimes overblown. Everyone has projected their own problems, their own faults, and frailties onto other people at some time. Look at the allegories of Adam and Eve, although there’s many levels of that, not the exoteric stuff that’s taught in the churches. Even at the lower level, when Eve was tempted and then questioned later on as to why she broke the law, she immediately said, well (in essence) the devil tempted her, the devil made her do it. Because of Adam’s own personal needs in that woman, when he was questioned, he blamed Eve for bringing it to him. The honest answer was, “because I wanted what was

promised.” That would have been Eve's honest answer. It's easy to project that something else made you do it.

I used to always think it odd that people who were working in factories or in stores or in trades could be conscripted, and exchange one uniform, of the butcher or the baker or the candlestick maker, for another, and suddenly they're a soldier. They no longer belong to the public. They're privates. They're privately owned, as though you could suddenly switch identities, from doing something, which we need, and society would approve of, to something which is destructive, where the end results benefit someone else, in fact, never those involved in the conflict. They still go to parades and Veteran's Days, and put on the old berets, and sort of tottler along, trying to march, as though that's the proudest thing they've ever done, was swapping their old job, their old identity, for this temporary new one. Even though, today, they still can't figure out what was really behind it, except the propaganda they were fed at that time, which never changes with them until they die.

They can't look beyond all of that. With some of the Veteran's meetings they've had in the last 20 years, maybe even 15 years, they've brought Germans, for instance, Canadians and Americans together. Once they have their Masonic booze-up (and most of them are in the Veterans clubs - Masons), they're surprised how they're all so similar, and so are their war stories so similar, because they all stood up for their friends. They saw their friends getting killed, and it's like one big soccer match that got out of hand, in a sense. They can commiserate with each other, because they were all doing what they thought they were supposed to do. They were all the victims of propaganda, at the time, and now they can all be friends.

We should be scared out of our boots at that. Powers above us can get ordinary people to go off and kill each other, on command, and yet when they're left to themselves they can be the best of friends. That should terrify us, to see how easily we are manipulated. That should strike terror into everyone's hearts, because these are sciences well understood, by a select few near the top.

We're bound together by so many treaties and legalities. **WE'RE PUT DOWN FOR THE DEBTS THE GOVERNMENTS BORROW.**

**EVERY PERSON IN EVERY NATION IS PUT DOWN AS COLLATERAL TO PAY OFF LOANS, DEBTS OR PUT DOWN AS PARTS OF TREATIES TO STAND UP FOR OTHER COUNTRIES AND PARTNERSHIPS OF WAR AND PEACE.**

We're complicit in everything that these boring people at the top, with their boring speeches, put us into, and yet we don't participate openly in any of the decision-making. It's done on the subconscious and the unconscious level. “If I'm okay, and me and mine are fine, and people are keeping off my back as much as possible, then I don't really care what's happening anywhere else.” That's a shortsighted attitude, because eventually when the dominoes fall, it comes around to you and there's no one there to keep you propped up.

This is not any kind of democracy, at all. If you look into the histories of the **United States**, there was a tremendous **anti-Masonic movement** in the 1800's, after **Morgan, a Freemason**, wrote out openly and **published a book** on some of the **intents of freemasonry**. He was a member, and he was executed by freemasons for doing so. Afterwards, some of the U.S. senators, even, who were either very naïve or out of the loop, spoke out and one of them said, "*it*

*was impossible to bring these people to justice, because Freemasonry had taken over every important position on the national level to the local level.*" That is the MO (Modus Operandi) of Freemasonry. **It's a monopoly, a secret monopoly of power.** It's a religion underneath all the religions, and behind and often dominating all the other religions, and it's been here for a long time.

It attracts the worst types, because the one thing they've always allowed the public to know is, "*it helps you get on in life if you join*" - unmerited favor and the choice of jobs and promotions, and so on. What type would be attracted to something, when they knew nothing about it except it helps you get on, even if you don't have the abilities or the credentials? You find the corrupt types go into it. For those who joined the Catholic lodges, thinking that they were anti-Protestant, read your histories, you'll find this nonsense. Even when they first applied for a charter from the Pope for permission, in reality they already had a charter given by the Grand Lodge, but they applied to have it made official, and the Pope actually banned it when he went over it.

Every Freemasonic group that has, in the past, fought another Masonic group, has been controlled by the same capstone, in every country. Wars must be real. Conflict must be real for those that fight and take the consequences, but it's not important that they understand. At the top, conflict is necessary for another part of an agenda, and their body is simply the tool being used. They don't have the right to know the real reasons behind it. **Albert Pike** make that quite clear when he even talked in his own book, "*The Old Bible of Freemasonry*" that a Mason must go and serve his country, regardless of the country, when called. Conflict is necessary in this system, for the changes that must be made, to bring about their utopia, you know, the hell on earth, utopia for some.

When I was young, really small, I used to listen to all the chatter that happened in the world, the world I was living in, my daily routines. I realized that most of the chatter, even then, was simply the reiteration of magazines or TV or radio or news, and yet it was done with such exuberance, with little groups, chatter, chatter, chatter, gossip. I pictured all the words that have ever been spoken, on the planet, going off into space all joined together, and wondering how far in the galaxy it would loop to come back, and mean absolutely nothing. Then I pictured generations of people who'd lived and died, all the graveyards on the planet where people had done all the right things, as they were supposed to do, according to tradition at the time, and never knew what was going on.

**Generations** and generations **HAVE HAD THEIR RIGHT TO CONSCIOUSNESS STOLEN, ROBBED. Living and dying and never knowing. NEVER KNOWING,** just the external stuff that's fed to them by later historians, the whitewashed sifted flour that comes out of history.

I mentioned before that some people in the past and present and something that certain individuals will come to in every generation and they do understand this topic I'm on today. They come to the conclusion that perhaps it's not all good people who are up against a minority of bad people. Perhaps there is only a minority of good people and that rankles us because we always think of ourselves as being good. We follow the rules of the system we live in. We do the socially acceptable things according to the laws and rules and traditions that have been drawn up

for us; and sure enough, you can be in trouble and people come to your aid, hopefully. Hopefully that still works today, if you're allowed to, without FEMA intervention, we can help each other and say we are good people and on that basis we are; but how easily we can stop ourselves from being good to others, people we don't know, people we see on the one-eyed monster of TV locked in a death struggle with others in either a traditional war or a recent conflict and it doesn't affect us.

Why can we switch on and switch off?

The reason being that if we help others around us, close to us, maybe one day they'll help us if need be. We can't imagine those over yonder helping us, you see, so we're selfish in a sense. When you give you do it because you want to give. Not because you expect something in return. Every motive has to be questioned on a personal level.

Recently, someone sent me one of the many DVDs that are out there on some of the history of freemasonry, done by the select group of the usual people who lead this. I have to tell those who live on this kind of stuff – it's almost like a hobby. They feed on it. They like to be astounded through this amazing secretive organization and learn little things and quips about them. In reality, there's nothing out there that they haven't allowed you to know and to hear people who are supposedly learned, they talk about the exoteric over and over, to me personally becomes boring. They make it sound almost exciting the way that they question freemasonry and try to expose it. It's the best recruitment technique there is actually, because the young always go toward the forbidden fruit. It's nature.

In fact, I think Pike and Mackey also said that it was the best recruitment drive there ever was, when the government of the U.S. for a very short period pretended to clamp down on freemasonry. It made it an exciting thing for the youth to want to grow up, to become, to get into. That's standard. That's what happens, if you tell them don't take drugs, don't smoke, it makes it more appealing. That's what happens. However, people who seem to be educated will still have their biases and many of these videos are put out there by exoteric Christianity, those who understand on an intellectual level the concepts of Christianity, but they miss the esoteric because the luminous experience isn't there with it. The idealistic experience that's supposed to be a transcendent experience, which isn't a sudden, limited short-lasting thing. It's a life-altering thing. It's an understanding, which comes supposedly with it. They miss that because they're formalized Christians. Formalized Christians are traditional Christians, cultural Christians. The whole idea of a transcendent figure to follow was meant to be an example for those to come, idealistically.

When you get caught up in tradition you lose the meaning of anything, any truth. This happens over and over in every people, culture and religion. You end up joining a club, a social club or a tribal club, it doesn't matter, and tribal clubs tend to club each other to death eventually if they have a slight difference of opinion or a belief.

They used to say that the road to heaven was narrow. That's a clue, it was never meant for the mass of humanity. For even in ancient times they understood the masses, those who stay within the mass, and you can tell them by their topics of conversation. They would always take the BROAD-WAY. Broadway. Even the names are written down on streets to give you clues. The material world is what it meant, something that is tangible; the material world. Most people



always rush towards that which they can easily understand and hope to conquer or grab a piece of.

A word of caution for those who think they can simply join an organization like freemasonry or the OTO or whatever happens to be trendy in your area at the time. There are many tendrils coming out of that pyramid. You will not get any secrets that will alter your life. You won't get high enough to get anything of the truth. Little snippets, little things, they'll say, "oh wow, I didn't know that flash meant this" et cetera, but that's nothing at all. That's nothing that will change humanity or yourself for that matter; maybe it'll make you more corrupt. It might even compromise you into silence when you should speak up, and you might be used and told to do something, but you certainly won't be given a truth at that level. You have to be groomed for that in the right families to have the higher knowledge. Not the outer stuff, "the portico" as Pike calls it himself. Albert Pike was way beyond 33rd and Albert Pike did not write that book by himself either. Specialists wrote that book, specialists in different areas.

You can take most books today put out there and people read the exoteric in everything because they have never examined themselves in any depth whatsoever. It's only by examining yourself does the esoteric hit you and you understand it, plus a little bit of study into different areas. Today, people want packaged deals like packaged tours or drive-thru coffee and donuts. "Here's the money. Give me what I want" and off they go. That's just a hobby. That's the lazy person's way.

To come to any understanding in this world takes a lot of work and then breaking into consciousness on an individual can be a hard task for many people. Too hard for most people. You, like a staging rocket, must leave many parts of yourself behind, the old you in different phases, as you ascend; and because you're doing it yourself, you simply cannot pass on the experiences to other people who want formula and ritual. That is what religion is for. It's for the mass. That's why they go to the mass. It's for the masses.

Something simple to understand on a certain level through ritual and formality and repetition. It's all done for you. There's no real participation. You just have to follow the rituals themselves, which you need not even understand on a deep level. The traditional levels are generally good enough for most people. We can't possibly stop immediately the evil in this world, especially when it's been here since at least the beginning of money and the potential had to exist prior to that. For the evil that's wrought in the world, could be wrought by any one of us under different circumstances. How can you keep yourself in check if you don't know yourself? You leave that to the formalized rules of culture and law, which is a big deterrent, but how many people really check themselves?

We all say we're good people but what is good? Who defines the good? If good is not doing harm to others, then we're all pretty bad since we allowed ourselves to be taxed and that money to be used by organizations and departments which employ educatable people who will work consistently creating weapons of mass destruction and project it on to their enemies for doing the same thing. Are we really that good when we allow it to happen? When even a formal complaint to a government saying, "look I object to this, this is not a human thing to do or a humane thing to do" according to our conscience. Not by a religious conscience or a traditional conscience or whatever cultural conscience we've been given, but your personal conscience; and you can always add, "I know I can't do anything else except complain to you," but at least you've stated

your position. It's better than nothing. Nothing is always easier, certainly, and being the cowards most people are, they don't realize the more they retreat into cowardice the more their bill is going to be at the end, because what goes around comes around and they'd wish they had the time to do all the complaining when there is no time to do it and no one to complain to.

I've watched people put money into situations in Africa and other countries to promote the Western ideas of business and culture and values and I've thought of it deeply and thought you know – in other words, the only way out of the morass, which is generally de-culturalization of a people where their traditions have been destroyed by exploitation from outsiders with another culture, supposedly a superior one. We give them their values and expect them to simply emulate what we do, which is a value system of exploitation of others all the way down the ladder to the people at the bottom; and so we teach them to exploit their own in a sense. In fact, the better education we give them, the more they'll wind up being better exploiters. There's a dilemma there, a tremendous dilemma that people don't think about when they give their money to the charities. We're teaching a select bunch chosen out of millions perhaps to have a chance of survival in a corrupt system, but the values they'd have to adopt, although they're approved by "the dominant cultural system," are still corrupt so they end up exploiting those below.

I can remember in the old TV evangelists they would bring over certain people to become doctors et cetera who started up inside of orphanages (grown up in Christian orphanages) and it would be nice if they'd say "well I do this for free or for very little" or "I survive on donations," but no, they're applauded because **they wear a suit and a tie** – the business **Masonic suit of the West**. They have the letters behind their name and they're becoming wealthy, which means they're exploiting others; and it's rather sad we save people to exploit others. We have to find a new way, and people are choosing, all the time, in the direction they will go.

In the 20th century as we progressed towards the greatest destructions of all through our wonderful sciences and human efforts and we watched art disintegrate into nihilism. We watched a cultural flux, the sea almost, like a scale going up and down between different ages, come to pass. As the Greeks called the old [Kaopos], the right time, it was the right time for the metamorphosis of the gods because the gods change between ages, although they're reborn with different names, always the same.

It's always the same, because humankind apparently needs the gods, which are given to them by those who guide them, their shepherds. We've watched this destruction of the old through the family units and all this stuff that came before. Most people who bewail that fact never realized that the family units were given to you as well to serve a purpose for a particular age, an agenda, even a breeding program for workers for the industrial age which is no longer necessary. Prior to that, as I say, we lived in tribes where there was no real marriage as such, although couples could do what they wanted to at a certain age. They could pair off if they were older and more mature. Some of them did according to the ancient historians, but the marriage system after the destruction of tribes had been used in the ancient world long before it was brought to Europe to serve the materialistic monetary type wealth system of dominance with the artificial creation of money, or of wealth really. The only true wealth you have is what the **American Indians used to say**, "*it's the home in which you sit at the time. It's that which feeds you. Where you can grow things. Where you can live.*" That's your home at the time. That's real estate. **That's why it's called REAL ESTATE**, which must mean, in the world of opposites, there's a fake estate.

So much for my spontaneous blurb tonight and it's been a long week for me and I hope you glean something from that which I've said. I'm on a dialup phone, by the way, to let the people know not to send me large downloads of anything because I have to just delete them. I can't sit sometimes for two hours waiting for a message to finish and hold everything else back. It takes three hours just to do this little blurb and then get it into the right formats to upload and then set it up there and transfer it et cetera, et cetera, up on to the site and it's very tiring at times.

This isn't a business for me and in fact I wondered if I should even have come out and spoken to larger groups. There are many things that you can only teach to a few and even then you have to be discerning. Most people want to see what will profit them and I don't teach people to go out and profit in the usual sense.

Good night from me and from Hamish my dog, as well, and may your god go with you.

**"Whatever's Written in Your Heart"  
By Gerry Rafferty**

(Yeah, night and day and day)

Wakin' up here on a rainy day  
I swore last time that I would stay away  
I came down here to talk to you  
I said this time I might get through.

I heard us speak but all the words were dead  
We talked all night and left it all unsaid  
So we agree to disagree  
At least we got our memory.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)  
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
Yeah, night and day, night and day.

You've got your secrets yeah and I've got mine  
We've played this game now for a long, long time  
You don't lean on anyone  
You never had no place to run.

You never wanted me to get too close  
We love and hate the ones we need the most  
I tried to find a way to you  
One thing I could say to you.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)  
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
Yeah, night and day, night and day.

Maybe I've always set my sights too high  
You take the easy way and still get by  
I know there ain't no special way  
We all get there anyway.

I heard us speak but all the words were dead  
Talked all night and left it all unsaid  
So we agree to disagree  
At least we got our memory.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)  
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters  
Yeah, night and day, night and day.

(fade)  
Yeah, Night and day and day  
Yeah, Night and day and day (whatever's written in your heart)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):  
"WEATHER WARFARE, ROAD TO HAPPY HABITAT"

(End Song Dedicated to All New-Agers)

January 17, 2007

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 17, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hello folks. This is Alan Watt, and today it is the 17th of January 2007.

**"Shhh Its A Military Secret"**

Shhh, shhh  
Take a tip – button up your lip  
Don't get yourself unstrung  
Harm may come  
Just from a slip of the tongue

Don't talk about the weather, shhh it's a military secret  
Just keep your wits together, shhh  
That's the safest way to keep it.  
These are critical times  
Be careful of espionage  
In such critical times  
You've got to watch out for sabotage

If you must talk to someone  
Shhh, don't give any information  
It's smart to be a dumb one  
Simply change the conversation  
Let's just talk about love  
Cause that's what I'm thinking of

A couple of days ago, about four inches of snow fell down in Toronto, along with some ice pellets and freezing weather, and this stretched all the way apparently down to Texas. I do believe that in many of the U.S. States in the path of this storm, they've declared a state of

national emergency, which is something we have to get used to, because we're going to get more and more of this – this crisis management and creation, of course, as time goes on.

Interestingly enough, I had calls from different citizens in the U.S., telling me that the National Guard had been brought in, and who knows what other troops are brought in from where, during this kind of thing. No one asks the questions. Also MPs (military police) have been brought into some of the larger towns and cities to go door-to-door and supposedly see if everybody's okay, which is a dumb question in major cities; when their power goes out they're stranded, aren't they? They're pretty well helpless, and that's the beauty, from a controller's point of view, of having people stuck like sardines in the cities.

The power outages we had two or three years ago throughout Canada down into the States, which apparently they just couldn't trace the cause of how this chain reaction of power outages happened and they have all these fail safes there. That was a test. That was a test to see how long it would take the public to get edgy, cry for help, and so on, but that was done in the summer months. At that time it was heat build up in big apartments that was causing most of the problems and the illnesses. This time, it's called "an ice storm;" it brought lots of power lines down. I noticed this, maybe five, six years ago. The only time I look at the television is to tune in to see what the weather is supposed to be – "supposed to be." Five or six years ago, for the first time, I saw the Gulf Stream coming up the West Coast, offshore, and doing a right angle at British Columbia and going straight across Canada from coast to coast. The fellow who was giving the weather was talking as though it was just an everyday occurrence. It was unheard of – up until then.

When I saw it at that time, I thought, that's exactly what is written into the **United Nations Charter on Weather Warfare** – the treaty on Weather Warfare from the 1970's. They had the ability, then, and it had obviously been tried and tested, for it to be written into a treaty, apart from the causing of earthquakes, famines and hurricanes and tornadoes, floods or droughts. They had it written in that they could also cause the major streams, like the jet stream, to be brought down to ground level and directed to a target. We've been witnessing it for the last few years, and now it's a normal occurrence. Everything becomes normal, because we are so adaptable as a species, especially when we are trained to listen to experts. If you flash back even further, and try and dig into a little bit of memory (that some of us still have left), through all the masses of data we're crammed, with mostly irrelevant, on a daily basis.

Towards the start of the mid-1990's, when the Cold War just happened to be suddenly ended when Russia (the Soviet Union) decided to roll up its borders and its system, and Mr. Gorbachev came over to the U.S., after being introduced and taken on a tour by Margaret Thatcher, this strange combination. The black and the gray or the white of the chessboard all manipulated, of course, because even **Lenin said**, "*that the dictatorship wouldn't last for probably more than 70 years.*" It was meant to join, because it was fed by the same hand that fed capitalism.

Supposedly, the Cold War was over in the '90's, and suddenly little towns across Canada and the States and different places, maybe even Europe too, were so segregated and kept isolated, they won't tell you what's happening even in the next county. Even though you think you're getting the best news, worldwide news, there is. They can tell you about a little boat in India with 50

people on it sinking in a river, but they can't tell you what's happening in the next county. That's how micromanaged we are, because all media comes through the same two or three hands, the big companies like Reuters. Good name, you ROUTE the news, eh?

These emergency preparedness responses that were being carried out, even in small tiny potato villages like Allison, Ontario, and I drove in this particular day. I drove south and went into Allison, and there's the fire guys there. I think there were some people from the military watching on, and the police were there and they had hired locals to pretend they were all sick and injured and had bandages on them, and stretchers and cars askew, as though they'd been damaged or whatever. In the paper the next day, it said that they'd practiced having cars with bombs in them, dummy bombs.

One of them outside the Baxter's Laboratory, which is one of the big companies that used to belong to – actually part of I.G. Farben, still in the inoculation business of making us “healthy” – and I thought what's all this? The Cold War is over. Everything is supposed to be peaceful now. From then on, that particular day onwards, we had more and more blurbs across the country given out by the media, and even little special documentaries, maybe 15 minute documentaries, on this network that had “just been created.” Imagine that; bureaucrats take years to plan anything.

They didn't have it during the Cold War, when supposedly we're going to get nuked any time, any day or any night; and it's all over and we're at peace. Suddenly we have to have all these organizations, these emergency preparedness centers, these headquarters for natural disasters (or man made). They were rehearsing. They sent booklets around to the different areas to each person who lived in them. A little response book on what to do, and what people to obey, in times of national or even local emergency, long before 9/11 happened, but after the Cold War. Getting us all trained to be managed is the point of it all. It's training to be managed. It was rather evident from the 1950's onwards that weather modification was going to be the big stick to convince the people of the world, by telling them that they were causing the abnormalities, which we're now witnessing.

They were writing about it back in the 1950's. Only they got it wrong then; they said it was going to be an Ice Age. The same authors who wrote these books, these front men, on behalf of the big wigs, then a few years later when they realized it was easier to superheat the atmosphere and cause various other phenomena, they said it was going to be "**global warming.**" Then the drumbeat started steadily for global warming.

That in itself was fantastic enough; but it can only work because people have no idea, at all. I have to say this, how ignorant they are of any facts, regardless of what kind of education they believe they've had or what qualifications they walked out with.

When I went to what you'd call primary school, I can remember they gave us books, which were passed down through generations, because we had a public service type school in Britain. These books might have been 20 years old; and one of them was to do with geography and the history of geography. I can still remember it yet, page for page, going through the fact that **the climate is always changing.** We don't go around the sun in a perfect circle.

Not only that, the path it took last year is different from the one it will take next year, and there have been many ice ages in previous times. Even at that time, scientific groups had drilled into the Arctic and Antarctic and come across layers upon layers of previous ice ages. They could tell when it had been warming, when it had been cooling, warming and cooling. There was pollen and different stuff mixed in with it at different layers. **What we're going through is a natural phenomena, which at one time was taught to the people** when you had a bit better education. You realize there's been, who knows, maybe thousands of ice ages in the past?

Now what happens after an ice age? It's called an ice age because you're "in the Ice" Age. What happens then is you warm and you're no longer in the Ice Age. Well you don't stop warming. You warm up to a particular level and then you do have various things happening. Some of them are mini-Ice Ages and mini-warming ages. You don't have to go from one extreme to the other. In a natural system, that would be very rare, unless you gave it a little boost with science, which is easy. It's kindergarten stuff today.

Yes, after an Ice Age you're warm, and that's why we've not been living in an Ice Age for the last few thousand years. **We had a MINI-WARMING AGE in the MIDDLE AGES, when for a couple of hundred years, they didn't build fires in their homes, even to cook. It was just too warm, and that's in Europe.** After that, they went back to snow in the winter and so on.

The history, the records of what was at one time observed and recorded, studied, have simply been tucked away and removed from the upgraded books. **That's why SCHOOL BOOKS ARE ALWAYS UPGRADED, ALL THE TIME, by maybe two, three COMPANIES, at the most, THAT RUN THE WORLD.**

**They can keep tabs on what you're being told, and that way YOU CAN WITHDRAW KNOWLEDGE EASILY, and it doesn't dawn from one intake to the next that they're getting taught less than the ones before.**

This is an amazing trick. Simply withhold knowledge. Use a bit of science. Have your front groups ready, well-funded front-groups, and then go into action and start hollering, screaming and getting everybody panicked. "Do something, do something!" You'll find that the drum rolls are starting to beat already, as I said they would. All through this winter we're going to start to get more and more news until it's a daily thing, a daily event, until they bring up the global warming into the crowns of our minds. It will be there permanently fixed as they lead us on this merry dance to the solution, which will just be unfurled at the next global meeting. The global meeting will go through the routines of pretending that they're deciding things, because this has all been decided long ago, and the resolutions will be unfurled. We'll all breathe a sigh of relief and say, "my goodness, thank God for these experts, who are going to save us all, but we've got to change our entire way of living. We can't go on like this. Nope."

We've got to get herded into little habitat areas, like they had in the movie "*Soylent Green*," where they can monitor us and watch us, and maybe even reduce us. It's much easier when we're all crammed together, especially when you have to be totally interdependent in the city when



they turn off the “juice.” Whether the “juice” be food, water, heat, gas, electricity or whatever, they can turn it all off in the city, and you're completely helpless. These are the new habitat areas. This was reinforced a few years ago, when the United Nations UN (one) passed the resolution for the creation of super-cities, and then they started amalgamating all the different suburb cities (all the old cities, the smaller ones) and took the authority from them and put them into the central commands. You know, centralize and conquer, remember the old communist routine, which is just the same as the capitalist routine, since it's the two sides of the same coin.

We're watching it all being used today, and you wait and see. I can remember telling a relative, back when they were bombing the hell out of Yugoslavia and getting them into the World Bank afterwards. They weren't in on the World Bank, either, and they were also selling oil for \$10 to \$15 a barrel, and that was a big no-no. When they were bombing it, I said to this relative, "haven't you noticed that every day on the news now they're mentioning the United Nations to do with this? And he vaguely said, "yeah," because he used to sit and get hypnotized, like most people do, and his jaw would drop open, and he'd just gaze at it (TV). I said, “in a few months, you're going to be so used to hearing it, you'll think you've always heard the United Nations mentioned on the daily news. It will be a fixture in your mind, as though it was a natural thing. It's now dictating to you and telling you how life must be.” That's the same technique we're seeing happening now, when just amazingly, even local stations and television and radio are having “earth watch” experts come up to keep us informed of all this crisis.

They already have the general public terrified of nature, outside their doors, and the terrifying technique was obvious to me, at least, when they created 24-hour weather stations for television. I mean, who needs to hear the weather 24 hours per day? It was obvious that the intent was not to help. Unless you've got some strange illness, where you've got a complete phobia of rain or something, why would you need that?

It was to change natural weather, rain and wind and so on, the natural things we all experience (if we fly back through our memories) into crisis. Sure enough, in no time at all, maybe about six months once they were up and running, a couple of millimeters of rain was going to be a crisis. “My goodness!” They've changed snow from inches to centimeters, and sometimes they'll even use millimeters to really terrify you. “You're going to get four centimeters, maybe even ten centimeters of snow.” Well, hey, this is Canada! Now they have people terrified when they hear this spoken. Something that you'd think nothing of, and your parents and grandparents would think nothing at all of, is going to be a major crisis: “crisis creation.” We always have the natural days in winter, where you have freezing rain, and anybody with a little bit of “gray matter” stays home. You don't want to go running along those roads, with little bits of rubber, spinning away on ice.

You would tell your children not to try and run on it. Why would you try and spin some rubber on it? It makes no sense at all, but then again, this commercial system wasn't meant to be logical, when it came to obeying your instincts. You're supposed to be at work by 8:00 o'clock anyway, regardless. We can see the effects of that, in all the major highways, when you do get snow and freezing rain. You're supposed to be there at the same time, ready to go, regardless of the fact that you've gone through four inches of rain or ten inches of snow, and get there without smashing another vehicle. What amazes me is that there's not more vehicles smashing up, when you realize how many cars are on the road. That's the miracle. However, everything today now is crisis. “Thank goodness we have experts to guide us. What would we do without them?”

A few days before this latest “storm” came in, I saw for the first time a new type of aerial spraying. I've watched the spraying for years and seen the different types they have. They've got the polymer type that gets blue and hazy, bluish white and hazy, then the white ones with the herring-bone effect. This new one was black, literally black, like black-sooted clouds, and they spread very quickly. Going across the sky you could see the plane and the spray, and when the sun was trying to shine through it they stood out even more so, like black-sooted clouds. I knew something was coming, and then I turning on the shortwave, sure enough, there's the **woo-woo-woo** sound of the HAARP going, so the storm was coming. If you want to know when there's a storm coming, get a shortwave radio, and scan it, and you'll eventually tell if it's going to be safe to go out the door.

**A couple of years ago, the American Air Force published in the newspapers the fact that it would shortly own the weather. They do. They do own the weather, and they've been manipulating it for years.**

Many, many years ago, John Dewey was sent to reorganize the school system and dumb everybody down, to a suitable educatable level – it's called “equality.” Apart from many of the other suggestions he made, regarding removing information from history so there would be no conflict with future generations, to do with the past and their histories, he also mentioned something. He was the first one to mention something that's been taken up like a banner with many other peoples since, like President Reagan. **John Dewey** was the first one to mention, ***“If we had a threat from outer space – from out there – the world would have to unite against a common threat.”*** Much has been written on this topic, because they created the whole UFO phenomena.

H.G. Wells with his invasion stuff, a long time ago, was part of the same clique. It's easier to use that, “just take a little bit of a look, slightly differently than you've been thinking about, and you will see that we're looking at a threat from out there.” That's what it appears to be with the weather you see. Big bucks have gone into this—of yours, mind you, it's all tax money—to create the systems like HAARP. They didn't build these massive monstrosities of technology just to take pictures of and admire. They built them to use, and since they've signed treaties not to use them on each other (that's nations) that leaves them free reigns for only one other thing. That's to use them internally, and you'll find that most countries have these stations.

The first time the world was allowed to know that they were up and running, was when we had the “woodpecker effect.” The “woodpecker effect” was picked up by shortwave radio ham enthusiasts years ago, in the early '70's, and that was the sound it made over the radio. It blasted every other station off the radio, and that was coming from Riga, which is in Latvia. It was a Soviet state at the time, and the Russians admitted it, and it was in the newspapers here that this was so. **They were using this HAARP type technology.** The next thing we're told is that there's one big one in Alaska. Well, they have them all over the world, and this is going to be the threat from “out there” to get us all to change our entire ways of living and allow the experts to manage us.

Now that means in every single area of management. It's not just go here, do this and be safe. You're well into an agenda, first tested out on smaller scales, on a lesser scale, within the Soviet

Union. You're well into this agenda, where they're going to use all that they knew, all they learned, on the whole world. It's happening now through front groups, many of them appearing to be charitable, but they're also getting more and more power as charitable NGOs – all with United Nations affiliations, coming down to what you even say.

It's so clever. This technique, it can never fail. It's so clever. They start off with a premise, which everyone will agree with. This was the thing to do with the rights of the child, from the United Nations. Everyone thought, “Yes, that's true. Children should have rights,” and sure there are abused children, absolutely. Actually, the whole world is being abused, they just don't know by whom. In fact, they run towards their abuser, thinking it's their savior. That's how clever this system is.

Show me a functional family and then I'll ask you a question. How come, in this system? So they come out with the same techniques, “rights of the child,” and then the parents find out once it's all signed and put into law that the parents don't have any rights over the child, at all. Who'd of thought of that one, eh? That's how it always works. Hate speech comes out with very good reasons, initially, why they want to bring laws in, but you know it's not going to end there. That's not the intent, either, and it's not to stop anyone criticizing any other group. That's nothing to do with it. That's only an outside form.

**Eventually, you won't be able to criticize anything, including the government. In fact, it will be a crime.** It will be called "*anti-government,*" **right from the Soviet Union,** if you even question any policy. You'll be classified as being mentally ill for doing so. You have a whole bunch of psychiatric definitions in the Soviet Union, for those who questioned the system. **That's now being introduced here, but first it was brought in under "hate". You “hate” the government.** Technically, that would mean that the opposition parties, in every so-called democracy, are haters, if they criticize their opposition. How come they don't lock them up? No, **it only applies to the people, you see.**

This is a very, very nefarious, deep, clever system you're living in. What's being presented on the media is the lowest level of understanding and most of that is fake. They have you the topics to argue about, to worry about to think about. They call it "*raising social consciousness.*" That's the term they use when they want to get you to change your ways of thinking and doing. Motivational behavior alternation, conditioned responses, Pavlovian techniques, all are used, until Joe Public babbles all the terms that he hears coming from the media. He babbles them, like a tape recorder, without thinking, because he's never given anything really any conscious thought. They just start babbling them. They repeat their downloads to each other.

Look at these big charitable organizations, and their Masonic logos, of course. You'll see why Albert Pike talked about the "outer portico" of lower freemasonry. The outer portico are the guys who are a bit higher than the lodges they initially joined. They wear funny little hats, and they drive around in little dinky toy cars at parades and things, and do the occasional charity. It's hard to go beyond that when investigating that, isn't it? To investigate a charitable organization, “oh, you must be nasty,” and that's the greatest protection they have for the real plan behind it –

for those higher up, who don't wear funny little hats. Ask those men with funny little hats, how many freebees they've taken that you don't get access to? How many speeding tickets did they get away with? How many fast immediate bank loans they get by being good little Masons, hmmm? Why don't they extend that charity to everybody else?

It's because everybody else is the profane. It's hard to attack charitable organizations, at least with the fronts of them, and yet this idea of charity and the front of charitable organizations is very, very old, this technique. The old man in the mountain, that came up with the whole idea of the Ishmaelis (the assassins), recruited thousands of orphans. He would take them in and bring them up to his mountain home, and they'd be fed and all the rest of it, and they would initially have charities. Everyone thought, "How wonderful this fellow is." He taught these young guys as they grew up, and they used hashish rather liberally. I don't think the CIA was around then to give it to them, but maybe. Who knows?

The young guys would grow up into men, thinking this was the nearest thing to heaven, and they were told that it was the nearest thing to heaven. They were given things and a little lifestyle that the ordinary person was forbidden to live, and they were given women too, growing up that is. Then they were well educated, and were sent off to be advisers to different heads of state. They could be sleepers, for years, and then when they were told to kill whomever, they simply drew out their dagger and did it. Instant obedience, because they were taught if they were killed themselves, they'd go straight to heaven, and heaven to them was something they thought they'd grown up in, or the nearest thing to it. All this was under the guise, initially, of a charity. It's hard to attack charities, and yet the secret societies have been hiding behind the veils of them, for thousands of years.

Those who have suddenly looked around them, still standing on the floor on the bottom level of the matrix, generally freak out at the information that hits them, because it's available from some good sources and an awful lot of bad sources. They panic. The bad sources that are run by the big boys, because this isn't the first time this technique has been used, will have them spinning off in helter-skelters of the most amazing disinformation ever designed. They know that the average person, who is, as I say, just woken up to one part of it – that is that his life is changing drastically, rather quickly. We don't notice when it's done slowly, you see, but they're on a roll now. They know that the person is freaking out, and the first conclusion they're encouraged to think of, is that this is too diabolical and too overwhelming to be done by humans. This is encouraged through lots of the authorized authors, who are put out there to promote all kinds of things, from space aliens to slimy things that walk around looking like people, and not yet people either. That seems palatable to the average person, who's just, as I say, in the freaking out stage of "how did all this happen"?

They've been living in fairy-land, a dream, up until that point, with their favorite newscasters looking very mature and very fatherly, and staring them in the eye at every six o'clock newscast. "Would he lie to you? Of course not." To you think that whole world is lying to you, would put you into a category, which would make it easy for them to lock you up. So don't freak out. Accept it calmly and quietly.

Yes, **YOU'VE BEEN CONNED BIG TIME**, and not just you. Billions of other people to across the planet have been **CONNED**, because this scientific process has been in operation for an awful long time. They put out the fake dis-info guys, counterintelligence, who gathers all the intelligence (the facts) that are being passed around, to mix it with the absurd and discredit the facts.

I get that all the time from people who, as I say, they're on roller coasters with all this disinformation, mixed up with real information. That's what they always say – "humans could never dreamt this up. It's just too big," and that's because they're still thinking that it's just happened, suddenly. It's also an egotistical problem, because they can't imagined how they could have been fooled so perfectly, but you've been trained that way since your birth, and your parents didn't know. Like all mammals, you accept that if the parents don't show danger signals towards a certain area, you'll think everything is quite natural within that area. That's how simple this is. You'll see networks of people, generally very old men, who do get life extension, there's no doubt whatsoever. They get a superior healthcare the public will never be let into, and your science magazines will still keep you living in the cave age, stone age, the era with their latest this and latest that. Everything they tell us is obsolete and very old.

You have a network of old guys, an old boys club, to introduce people who work their way up the pyramid, through many different rituals and proving their worth. "You must be worthy," as they say. It means you must keep your mouth shut. You do the dirty deeds on the public and keep your mouth shut, too, and you take your rewards and keep your mouth shut. The higher they go, the worse they become, until they're really conning in a big way, and they still keep their mouths shut. That's the system. They're pulled out of CEO offices, banks or corporations, many of which are just owned by the secret services like the CIA anyway, and moved all over the planet into the United Nations – out of the United Nations into politics – back into CEO job – back into the United Nations – in perpetual circles. They always know their part in the agenda. They're very worthy. They're trustworthy, you see. They can keep their mouths shut.

Recently, I was looking at an old documentary of Saddam Hussein greeting a young Donald Rumsfeld, back in 1974. Here's this geezer, still on the go today, in the same occupation – lifers – absolute lifers – to do with the military side of government, and they're still as active as ever. I mean, where's his senility? Where's his old age disease, et cetera? Why's he still so fervent, he just can't put his feet up with all his millions and just retire and go fishing? Well they don't, if you notice. They can't stop, because it's a religion. That's why you see that kind of fervor, it's within a religion. That's the only place you'll see it. They are fanatical.

In the late '80's, Maurice Strong was pulled out of the United Nations. This man was picked up as a young guy, by Rockefeller, and groomed to be a front man, which he has been very loyal to, in fact, all these years, and wherever he's gone he's made major changes in the world system. Little Mark Strong, he's a strong man you might say. He was pulled out of the United Nations to come to, of all places, Ontario, Canada, by Bob Rae, the Premier at that time of Ontario.

He's got a fascinating story that was printed in the *Toronto Sun*. He (Bob Rae) pulled **Maurice Strong** and he **gave him a job as the head of Ontario Hydro**. I said big things are going to happen here, because you don't pull this kind of character, the big gun, to swat a mosquito, so

something big was going to happen. He no sooner got to Ontario; then he starts organizing a reorganization to privatize the whole Ontario power system (all the grids, all the companies and so on) from public ownership to private ownership. That was what he was brought in to do, a multi-billion dollar task. It was found out he was still working for the United Nations, so he kept the job under the tenure of \$1.00 a day from Ontario Hydro, just to keep the job until he was finished.

At the time, in the newspapers, it was announced that Strong was putting into motion a plan where public money would finance huge generator systems (diesel, et cetera) to run all government agencies and all major necessary infrastructure, including factories (not that there's many left here). I thought, "What's going on here? The Cold War is over." The oil was pumping away, not too badly at that time. There seemed to be no crisis; so it told you there was going to be a crisis created in the future. He'd done all the setting up to privatize it, and these deals of who they're going to sell it to are arranged, behind closed doors, years before the public even know it's begun. **EVERYTHING IS PREARRANGED.**

Sure enough, once he'd done his job he went back to the United Nations, to the World Bank at that time. Then they sent him to Peking. It was China they sent him to – to Beijing. ([Peking] It changed from a P to a B.) Then of course, he had the job to really get the ball going for Chinese commerce, for the rest of the world, and working at a UN building in China. These players are pulled out of the hat, always, same guys over and over. From the time of the Vietnam War to every war since, they're on the move all over the planet and they all know each other very, very well, because they all obey the same boss. Here they are, bringing us into the global system. It's already here; we know that. It's where you're going to have a completely monitored society, who can't open their mouth in case they're going to be fined, charged or thrown in jail, for uttering something that is incorrect. That's the system we're going into.

Follow the trail of eugenics, and the history of eugenics, if you want to see how many of these guys got their start, because you'll find they all belonged to these societies. **EUGENICS WAS BROUGHT UP TO CULL OFF THE "USELESS EATERS"** which would not be required in a scientifically orientated society. They're going at it really strong now, and passing all kinds of laws. They have the cultures in the Western world debased enough that we don't care what happens in medicine, or the fact that there's a whole industry selling body parts – this Frankensteinian monster. We are debased.

The same elite, who are guiding us, will mock so-called "primitive societies" that have all kinds of mourning ceremonies for the dead. They'll mock them, and yet, you see, **your respect for the dead gives you respect for the living.** We've been knocked down, one stone at a time, until there's no foundation left.

Maurice Strong's benefactor, the Rockefeller family, were the ones in the U.S. who backed the whole eugenics program, going way back in the 1920's. **Eugenics means "good stock,"** and the term was **first used by Charles Galton Darwin,** Darwin's descendent. It was all based on their pseudo-science of evolution, which ran in the family lineage of the Darwin family, since Charles Darwin's father and grandfather both wrote books on the same thing that he eventually wrote on. It didn't take off too well until they really publicized it and put it under Charles' name. This

whole idea that races and inferior types die off and they must do, is part of the inner high Masonic tradition. It's basic Hinduism, actually.

Many thousands of people were sterilized, forcibly, across the Western world, and they had branches in every country. They were teaching that the inferior types must be killed off. The U.S. in its own eugenics society, used to put out magazines every month and have photographs of the best families, with their frontal views of their skulls and side views and all this kind of stuff, to show you how superior they were.

**"You Must Have Been a Beautiful Baby"**  
**By Perry Como**

You must have been a beautiful baby,  
You must have been a wonderful child . . .  
When you were only startin' to go to kindergarten  
I bet you drove the little boys wild!

And when it came to winning blue ribbons,  
You must have shown the other kids how . . .  
I can see the judge's eyes as they handed you the prize  
I bet you made the cutest bow!

Oh, you must have been a beautiful baby,  
'cause baby look at you now . . .

This is how silly people are when you give them a bit of flattery and you pump up their ego; but not just silly, they become very dangerous when they start to believe it and believe that they have the right to dictate to the "lessers."

Herbert Spencer brought out the idea of revolutionary psychology. This was all tied up with this theory of evolution types, superior types and inferior types. You think Adolph Hitler was the only guy who came up with that? No. There were men behind Hitler, who were on the go before he was born, in the German branch of this, under the guise of science. They are the white-coated scientists, the new priesthood. That's all they are, with all their theories, and they've been very successful in convincing the world that they know what they're talking about, in so many areas, and we believe them. We've been taught, just like we were taught in the past ages to believe the guys with the black dresses on, to believe these new ones. We believe them, just as well, because they're experts and "gee, what are we?"

Racial hygiene is nothing new at all, and it wasn't based simply in Germany. The funding came from the big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation. People forget that **Adolph Hitler was Time-Life Man of the Year, twice, in the 1930's**, when he was going through all this stuff, killing off all of the mentally disabled and the unfit. It wasn't until he crossed the borders that he became the bad guy. People forget all about that. They forget the tours of the aristocracy, from all the other countries of Europe, including England, went over to have tours of the new Germany. There was this great experiment. You'll find this history books. It means more than you think. You had the United States experiment and the Soviet experiment and the Nazi

experiments, all funded by the same big power brokers and foundations, as they studied us all and did with us as they wished, and got us to cheer them on in different countries. That's why the mass man must always be feared.

**INDIVIDUALISM IS THE ONLY ENEMY THEY HAVE TODAY**, the thinker, who can explain this and put across to others, so they, in turn, might think. Monsters and psychopaths are recruited and given their own special education, which enables them to do what they do and feel good about it, and they never retire. They're globetrotting all over the place, from one position to the other, in this massive network, and they all know each other, and they don't have to ask aliens what the next step is. They don't need LSD or any Peruvian drug to make them turn into reptiles and do a little dance or any of that. They are though, very inbred, and like **Plato said**, "***you can create humans by interbreeding, just like animals, for specific traits.***"

If you go back into the **Darwinian** family, you'll find that was happening with Charles and right back to his grandfather and before, **where they only inbred with one other family called the Wedgwood Family** (of **Wedgwood Pottery**), all belonging to this higher Masonic eugenics society. You breed your way into high Masonry, by accepting the spouse as being trained and also reared, and marrying them, and doing what you're told, and then that offspring gets to a higher level. **It is a breeding program**, and the little guys at the bottom don't know that, and most of them never will. They don't know much at all, in fact.

People will never conquer this, on a large level, until they demand to know who these characters are, who are on the seats and the chairs of their local counsel, their police forces, their school councils, their local government levels, who fill the bureaucracies and head positions, from local to federal. They'll never get further until they demand the answers, because you'll be completely utterly shocked. **YOU MUST BE in one of these FREEMASONIC ORGANIZATIONS, in this system, in the West, to get "a head," as they say.**

The **Wizard of Oz** is very active, the little man behind the curtains with all the technology, and the levers and the buttons. He can terrify you in a thousand ways. That's what was really written into that movie, and the "yellow brick road," **ALL ARE MASONIC TERMS**. OZ is found in the Bible, sometimes under OZ, sometimes under OS, sometimes under US and sometimes under UZ. It depends on the version.

We live in a very complex system, and yet its complexity can be the Achilles heel for someone who can break through the very basic bottom level, and not get trapped with the people who are deliberately put out there to suck you in, and ride you in circles, until you're even more confused than ever. They'll use all the materials put out by the small guys, who never had the financing to get the big booksellers on their side. Someone called me, just the other day, and mentioned a particular one, and he says, "do you know that he put in there about the troglodytes, and trog, and trog backwards is gort, and gort is the robot in "The Day the Earth Stood Still."" You see, I talked about all that stuff, back in the '90's, and it's all taped, and I've given out lots of them. These characters, or their teams, just gather it up, put it in their books, spin it into whatever, and they get the publicity and unfortunately mislead people. What I didn't mention to this fellow,



also, is that there was a group called The Troggs. See what song they sung. Add that to your next book.

You're living under control. Fascination will be the end of you, if you allow yourself to be fascinated by tremendous tales, just as religion has been used for thousands of years very effectively. In the Middle Ages they had people terrified at one time of even living in the forest they'd been born in, because there was demons everywhere, and shadows suddenly became demons, and oh my goodness, everything became demonic. The only safe place was the church, and that's where you brought your valuables and gave it to them, and got blessed and protected by little stories, and little spells would be put out there for you, of protection.

I'm running out of time right now. Keep warm. Keep safe. Stock up on basic stuff that you need to live, in case they give you an emergency, just the basic stuff. Keep warm, that's important, and have some food and some jugs for water, and some candles and you'll be fine. All the best, from me tonight, and Hamish the dog, and may your god go with you.

### **"I'm Always Chasing Rainbows"** **By Perry Como**

At the end of the rainbow there's happiness,  
And to find it how often I've tried  
But my life is a race, just a wild goose chase,  
And my dreams have all been denied!

Why have I always been a failure?  
What can the reason be?  
I wonder if the world's to blame?  
I wonder if it could be me?

I'm always chasing rainbows,  
watching clouds drifting by!  
My schemes are just like all of my dreams,  
ending in the sky!

Some fellows look and find the sunshine,  
I always look and find the rain!  
Some fellows make a winning sometime,  
I never even make a gain!

Believe me . . .

I'm always chasing rainbows,  
waiting to find a little blue bird in vain!

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"MASONS, MICROCHIPS AND**  
**BATTLE FOR THE MIND"**  
**JANUARY 18, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – JANUARY 18, 2007 (Exempting Music  
and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt and it is the 18<sup>th</sup> of January, 2007.

I always forget to tell people to check into the website for upcoming shows and for free downloads. A lot of this stuff is just recorded and passed around and people don't know the website even exists, so pass this around to the people that you know and it's helped people to look at things from a completely different perspective outside of the box, outside of the low level matrix and this truly is a complete matrix.

The stuff we've been talking about so far, even though it shocks some people, and I've had people tell me that when they initially listened to my various shows they thought I was absolutely crazy, and that's how it appears from someone inside the box, the *Plato's Cave*, where everything's been laid on and explained in the confines of that cave. You can make anything appear to be sensible if you have enough indoctrination, whether it's a flat earth or a square earth or hollow earth. It's all the same stuff. Indoctrination attached to some imagination can do wonders.

It can take you on trips without the use of drugs, and the spoken word and the written word have been used for thousands of years by masters in this field. We are guided through all these labyrinths through authorized authors and every age has them, the famous ones, who create mystery and confusion and yet always guide us to the next point where the planners want us to arrive. It's an ongoing process.

The one connection everything has in your entire system is not a Catholic system or a Protestant system or a Jewish system, a Muslim system, a Buddhist system or any other type of system – **IT'S A FREEMASONIC SYSTEM.** The one interlinking web between all, even the triads of China, is Freemasonry, none other. It's interwoven throughout all the religions, all the creeds, all the peoples, from the top of your system at the federal level, in fact from the United Nations level, is a fraternity of Freemasons in there. Their job is to get all the other ones who thought they were fighting each other at one point together.

**YOU MUST CREATE CHANGE THROUGH CONFLICT OR THE APPEARANCE OF CONFLICT AND IT MUST BE REAL TO THOSE ENGAGED IN THE FIGHT, so THE ONES AT THE BOTTOM NEVER KNOW WHAT'S REALLY GOING ON.**

A good example of this is what's happened for an awful long time since England was tampering into the affairs of Ireland and the troubles, as it's called, the conflict, because they put a Presbyterian crew into Ulster who became the sort of overlords for a while in the 1800's of Ireland and this was guaranteed to cause trouble right up to the present time.

However, there are different factions that fight against them. The official IRA, as it was called at one time, was actually a communist sect and then you had the provincial group started up and out of all of this, as they went through the routine of them eventually seeming to disarm and come to terms in the last few years with England, lo and behold, Ireland is now in the Economic Union. They have the European Parliament over their heads. Well there's a freedom for you, so you come out after fighting all this time for some kind of freedom to find, because you think you're free or getting there, you're actually under the EU. That's how clever this system is.

Many people in Ireland, for instance, are quite happy for the present, because under the rules of the EU, which is just a branch really of the United Nations, as Karl Marx talked about, they give tax monies as grants to start businesses up for the poorer countries. However, along with those grants they've given to Ireland, they also have the Russian mob who's moved into Ireland big time to get the free grants. There's always a play here with preordained things going on and organizations that are kept quiet in the background and you never connect them until you see them moving in. There are strategies going on all the time.

The one thing you'll find, as I say, through **ALL** of these **CONFLICTING GROUPS** is that **THERE ARE LEADERS INVOLVED WHO ARE ALSO FREEMASONS.**

Recently, we saw an **amazing funeral** for **President Ford** and **people saw A MASONIC PARADE** and **saw A MASONIC FUNERAL** to an extent, at least the exoteric part of it, and Joe Public again chomps on his burger and thinks no more about it that **FREEMASONRY IS INTERLINKED ALL THROUGH HIS POLICE, ALL THROUGH EVERY BOARD THAT DIRECTS HIS LIFE, TO THE POLITICIANS, TO THOSE ABOVE THE POLITICIANS, that he sees, THROUGH THE MILITARY, THROUGH THE SECRET POLICES WE HAVE ALL OVER THE WORLD.**

**THEY'RE ALL FREEMASONS** but we're supposed to just accept it as some kind of natural phenomena because they have this front for being charitable organizations, even though on their own websites these organizations will give you a public library, which is rubbish, and they will tell you they have their archives for their own members who must prove the membership.

In the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry they gave a tribute to Brother Ford and on their site they even put a picture up with all these guys with their suits on and their little pinafores, you know, the four in front of the pina, the pina-four. At one time pinafores were something that women would use at the kitchen sink; and these guys hardly wash dishes, especially with those funny gloves on, but they have their pinafore, kind of like American Indians, only they have their legs covered and the pinafore in front. That's why in "The Pirates of Penzance," the opera, where they go through a mock initiation and a lot of Masonic terms in the opera, the ship was called "HMS Pinafore". It's flaunted in your face all the time.

Here's a blurb they did on their own website at the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in Washington, D.C. for the Southern Jurisdiction. They have jurisdictions, they have regions, if you wonder

where regionalization came, it's all Masonic. They also have lodges within those regions and they call them valleys, and you'll get that from **Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis"**. He talks about the people on the mountains and the valley people. The valley people were the lowest of the low, so ha-ha! with those funny guys with their gloves and their pinafores.

Here's what they said:  
[http://www.scottishrite.org/ee.php?/scottishrite/internal/local\\_masons\\_honor\\_brother\\_gerald\\_r\\_ford1/](http://www.scottishrite.org/ee.php?/scottishrite/internal/local_masons_honor_brother_gerald_r_ford1/)

*"Masons from the Washington D.C. metro area gathered at Naval Lodge No. 4, located at 330--"*

**Alan:** 33 of course and the zero of course would be your degree, eh?

*"Pennsylvania Ave S.E., on Sunday December 31, 2006, to honor Brother Gerald R. Ford, 33rd, Grand Cross. The Brethren processed to the U.S. Capitol rotunda, stopping briefly in front of the Capitol at the statue of former President and Brother James A. Garfield. A brief speech was given by Brother Alan Patterson, Senior Warden of Naval Lodge No. 4, Washington, D.C. and a prayer by Brother Robert W. New, Chaplain for Acacia Lodge No. 16, in Clifton, Virginia. The Brethren waited their turn to show their respect and honor to their fallen Brother. Reporter Laura Marquez of Good Morning America, ABC News interviewed the Brethren, including Jules Tepper, Past Grand Master of the District of Columbia who described the bond Masons share and Brother Ford saying, "He built character. He built integrity."*

**Alan:** He's a builder you see.

*"He built honesty. Tepper was among a group of over 80 Brethren who paraded through the Capitol that morning. In his free time, Brother Tepper serves as a Masonic guide at the House of the Temple. People took photographs of the Masons, who were proudly wearing their regalia. The men were often questioned by Capitol Hill Police officers and others who were paying tribute to Ford, which gave them the opportunity to explain who they were and why they were there."*

**Alan:** Yeah, they'd have to tell the police. What a joke. **THE POLICE ARE FREEMASONS. EVERY COP KNOWS TO JOIN.**

*"Masons across the country are paying tribute to Brother Ford in various ways. In his home state of Michigan, Grand Master Walter F. Wheeler ordered the Freemasons to drape the altars in all 335 Masonic Lodges throughout the state for 30 days in memory of the former President and Brother."*

**Alan:** The first photo that they show you on the site was from the Brethren from the Washington, D.C. metro area. The second photo – well, there's a whole bunch of people in the back there. They tell you who they are and I'm sure who all are involved in politics and anything that really matters in this particular system. It should be mentioned here, too, you see that **EVERY PRESIDENT is offered the right to become a 33rd degree Mason**, even Reagan – I've got his photographs with him getting all his regalia given to him during his little ceremony.

**EVERY PRESIDENT IS GIVEN THE HONOR OF A 33rd DEGREE IN FREEMASONRY.** The reason they're given it is because **THEY ALREADY ARE MASONS,** even in some other lodges, because all Masonic lodges are connected regardless of what they call it. It's the interwoven system which is all around us and we have the same in the female system with many names for the same thing. I've even seen people locally gathering information on the locals through gossip and you know which ones are doing it and that's how intelligence is gathered on everybody in your little community, just through plain gossip.

**"GOSSIP CALYPSO"  
By Bernard Cribbens**

Singing Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso  
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak  
Every woman up at the window  
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Brown, well how are you now? I'll tell you,  
I've had a shocking time with Ern and his stomach  
Don't talk to me, my Charlie has gone  
and fallen down the stairs again, saints preserve us!  
Poor old chap, did he hurt himself?  
Well not as much as Alf, that's my cousin Fred's boy,  
I learned from Fred, the doctor said,  
he'll have to have his kneecap scraped,  
Cor blimey! singing,

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso  
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak  
Every woman up at the window  
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Booze, have you heard the news that woman,  
you know the very fat one down at the corner  
Climbed in a truck, got stuck, they think  
that they're never gonna get her out, Do tell me!  
Well I had a feller round and gave him a pound,  
to free her with an oxyacetylene welder  
Must send along some books,  
it looks like she's gonna be there quite some time,  
Cor blimey! singing,

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso  
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak  
Every woman up at the window  
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Ware I do love your hair, who does it?  
I go to Madame Pom Pom round by the gas works  
With all that fruit, it looks so cute,  
I can't believe it's really you, like a film star!  
Have you heard dear, a little bird  
has told me Mrs. Tate's expecting her seventh  
Well glory be, that's three, she's had

since Lenny had his tonsils out,  
Cor blimey! singing

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso  
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak  
Every woman up at the window  
Giving out the gossip and getting it back  
Giving out the gossip and getting it back.

The lower Masons, although they think they are builders, are really rough Masons, according to those at the top. They do what they're told, to not only keep this system going, but they're told to spread the next part of the agenda amongst the populations. Many editors you find are Freemasons because they get up the ranks much quicker. Anyone who's useful in persuading populations to go in a certain direction on different things are always pulled out and pushed up much quicker. The ones at the bottom just attend the functions, do an awful lot of speculation and learn their funny little rituals and think they understand it all; and of course they wear their little aprons to show you that from their loins comes, supposedly, more perfected beings. These characters at the bottom haven't been given the intergenerational wives to mate with, so their children aren't different than anyone else's, really. They don't even know what's going on, but they're happy with their freebees.

So much mystique has been put out by Freemasonry to attract members in, and mystery and fascination and myth. Yet, if you go into the actual history of these societies, they always called the majority of the public "*the profane*," those in the darkness, the mob, and it hasn't changed today. They guide the mob, as they say. They are the lights that guide the mob. They take the credit for shaping the educational system. We know it's nothing but brainwashing, that's the whole agenda of education, and guiding the future always.

During the 1600's and 1700's the pirates and Rosicrucians with their Skull and Bones flag sailed the oceans just looting and burning ships. Looting and looting and looting and they didn't simply squander the money that they were looting. It went into a big, big kitty in selected places, including old selected places which the Templars had been using since they pretended to disappear in North America, long before Columbus came here. Then that money was used to raise certain families to the top to become leaders and create the foundations which now guide us.

Carroll Quigley talked about the foundations and how they're totally interconnected with the corporations, international corporations, and that the new system, the New World Order, will be comprised of these big foundations and corporations, which will be a feudal type system with the foundations and corporations being the feudal overlords; and that's already happened. It's here in fact.

All those in the military-industrial complex, all those corporations, are part of it. The big companies that make the microchips, and especially the ones that we're all to get chipped with eventually for our brains, are all supra-governmental organizations that even get indirect funding from the taxpayer. There's nothing new at all about public/private when you have the secret services, the CIA type organizations, involved. They have many front organizations which actually produce things, especially in the technological area.

Now a while back I talked about the international science meeting that was held at Loyola University in Louisiana, and it was pretty well all about the brain chip and it was discussed openly. The U.S. Department of Commerce, your tax money, paid for this international meeting and politics was never mentioned by any scientist or any spokesperson during the entire meeting because they know that politics is just for the people down below. **THEY WORK FOR THE REAL GOVERNMENT, THE REAL MOVERS AND SHAKERS OF THE WORLD WHO ARE THE REAL BUILDERS, THE REAL MASONS, THE ONES WHO REALLY BUILD IT, PLUS THE ARCHITECTS** an awful lot higher than little guys with their little pinnes on. At that meeting at Loyola they talked about the fact that the chip was ready to go, which means it's all tested and perfected, and that they had regional computers set up which will interface with everyone who gets chipped and will basically program each individual.

The only problem they said was to **GET THE PUBLIC TO ACCEPT THE CHIP**. One of the spokesman said, "this will be done mainly through propaganda and via entertainment." Entertainment is the easiest method of promoting an idea that becomes fascinating to the public. We get carried away with the tales and the mystique of the story, never dawning on the real intent of what we're supposed to be downloaded with. They said that novels and cartoons and movies will—not *might* or *we hope to*, but *will*—have the chip in this way somewhere and it would take especially to the young because the young would think they would be given special powers like their comic book characters.

You probably know, I guess a lot of you already know, that this has been promoted. It's already been out through different movies and cartoons. Now the Public Broadcasting Service, the **PBS, which has been one of the main areas for propagandizing the public through all these wildlife programs** et cetera that's never ending and you can find about the sex life of ants after your dinner and stuff like that. The PBS of all the stations and the PBS, by the way, is interlinked with the Canadian one, and the U.S., both – we get the same programs. They just move them around because it's all the same propaganda.

They're putting out a pilot series, an exciting new pilot series, and they've had a lot of the big experts on the futurists societies – now the futurists societies are where various scientists gather with novelists primarily and they dish out grants to certain novelists to write stories around the topics that are given. It's no different from how science itself works. **You guide the course of science by handing out the grants to the scientists. THEY LIVE ON GRANTS THEIR WHOLE LIVES.** You direct the course of humankind by who you give the grants to and for what purpose.

A guy that's trying to cure something will not get the grant. The guy who makes the weapon will, if that happens to be the agenda. It's the same with novels since that's the main technique of bypassing the censor part of our brain that should warn us about what's going on, make us weary. It's down when we're being entertained, so you wrap an exciting story with sex and a bit of violence to stimulate all the different neurons in the system. Brainwashing is better that way apparently and they know this. This is a fact and you wrap it up with special powers and so on, and then you're on a journey and all the children will just love this series coming out. Here's the blurb about the show.

<http://www.pbs.org/22ndcentury/about.html>

*"Ever wonder what the world is going to be like in the future?"*

**Alan:** Well gee, I don't know.

*"Will people routinely live to see their 250th birthdays?"*

**Alan:** Well maybe Maurice Strong and the Rockefeller's and the Queen or someone might; but since they have a Department of Population Control at the UN, I doubt Joe Blow is going to see this.

*"Will personal computers be smarter than us? "*

**Alan:** Well let's hope so.

*"(Or more personable?)*

**Alan:** Well that's also maybe let's hope so.

*"Will machines shrink so small they can make repairs inside a human cell? Science fantasy or futuristic nightmare? 22nd Century takes you to the forefront of technology and hears from people on the cusp of a scientific revolution."*

**Alan:** They're trying to make you think this is all brand new. They've had it for years sitting waiting in the wings.

*"In the first episode we will meet a young man who was rendered unable to communicate with the outside world due to a devastating automobile accident."*

**Alan:** There you go, it's going to help the poor and sick and disabled.

*"Surgeons implanted an electrode in his brain and it has allowed him to break out of his isolation and communicate just by thinking about what he wants to say."*

**Alan:** Isn't that nice and charitable and wonderful?

*"In another segment a leading neurophysicist tells how he has developed bundles of wires thinner than spider webs that can be inserted into the blood vessels of human brains. The series is hosted by Robin Robinson,"*

**Alan:** That's an interesting term, Robin Robinson. You see in the Middle Ages they had fertility rites and during the orgy part of the rites – this is for populations in Europe, sort of pre-Christian. It actually continued up through the Christian era. They just don't like to talk about it. The jubilee was eradicated very early on, but the offspring of that particular night ended up being called Robinson and the man who wore the red outfit was called Robin. Anyway, I'm digressing.

*"a Chicago-based journalist, who is joined by two virtual co-hosts,"*



**Alan:** Virtual co-hosts, eh?

*"each with insightful and often conflicting viewpoints about the merits of this new technology. One is an actor playing Aldous Huxley"*

**Alan:** Well my, my, my. I really am surprised. I'm falling off my chair. Aldous Huxley, the man who was only motivated from his perpetual death state, really, I think they wound him up towards the end and put him on the stage, but he was animated when he talked about putting wires in peoples' brains in Tavistock where he worked.

*"the late author of Brave New World, who worried about the dehumanizing consequences of scientific discoveries."*

**Alan:** He didn't worry about that at all, it takes a human to worry about these things.

*"The other is Orlanda Bell,"*

**Alan:** Orlanda Bell, interesting.

*"a time-traveling visitor from the future, who represents the best-case scenario of these technological advancements. Is this a future that will benefit the human race? Or will we lose all sense of individuality? Find out on the premiere episode of the 22nd Century."*

**Alan:** Interestingly enough, they have a big sign underneath, part of the increasingly disconnected personal relationships bit on their site, that says "submit. Isn't that interesting? Submit. "You will be assimilated," and the money that's gone in to this pilot series is big bucks, big, big bucks and you'll find there's big corporations and they've got professors involved in putting this together because it has a purpose – a big purpose beyond, like all entertainment does today, beyond simply passing your time for you. This is important. I'm surprised they never brought Spielberg in, unless he's come in to the main series, I don't know; and of course they're going to tell the children that you'll have telepathic thought. Oh wow. Then there's another about a guy with a computer in his skull and a computer for your eyes, just like the Borg had. You'll be able to have one eye red and you can see in the dark, so that when your wife says "have you been drinking again?" you can say really say "no."

Wiring your brain, watch the story. Rewired, eh? I think that *Wired Magazine* has something to do with this as well. However, you find these futurist think tanks, as I say, since the days of H.G. Wells, brought in the scientists with the novelists, told them to wrap novels around particular stories. It's like smuggling something into a place and putting it there covertly and then walking away. You leave the package behind. That's how they download us with the real intent or the real idea. This will be fascinating to lots of couch potato people and those who get all their information from television and it certainly will be fascinating for the children. They'll want this. They really will want it.

I've already had information from someone within the U.S. federal government that they've had think tanks working on giving it snob appeal to get adults to go for it. Now snob appeal you've seen used in advertising through different grades of cars and XL and all this kind of stuff. It gives it a snob appeal, or that you can get the bronze card or the silver card or the gold card or

the platinum card, same idea; and like always, they want us to walk into the trap willingly, the willing fool.

**THIS IS THE SYSTEM OF THE REALLY OCCULT HIERARCHY THAT RUN THIS WORLD.** They always get us to do things willingly.

**"Imagine"**  
**By John Lennon**

Imagine there's no heaven  
It's easy if you try  
No hell below us  
Above us only sky  
Imagine all the people  
Living for today...

Imagine there's no countries  
It isn't hard to do  
Nothing to kill or die for  
And no religion too  
Imagine all the people  
Living life in peace...

You may say I'm a dreamer  
But I'm not the only one  
I hope someday you'll join us  
And the world will be as one

To continue with this little blurb here on the Aldous Huxley character visiting the future, he's called a Luddite by a hologram guide-woman for complaining about not wanting strangers inside his head. The spin being that "no one will ever be lonely again."

Well isn't that nice? No more loneliness – can't handle it. It's so awful to be alone – they'll give you the total makeover. The PBS website has that for viewing all this stuff and I'll mention it at the end of my present blurb. The propaganda that they give out here is:

*"Many scientists and futurists believe we're on the verge of a technological revolution. It will look like a page ripped directly from a sci-fi novel."*

**Alan:** That's what you should do with them is rip them apart.

*"22nd Century dives head-first into this brave new world on Wednesday, January 17, 2007, at 8 pm. The program is one of three science pilots airing on PBS in January; only one pilot will move forward to become a series. Watch online or on-air and then tell us what you think of the program using the feedback form below."*

**Alan:** Now, that's the poll-taking to see what they have to adjust to brainwash you more effectively and lots will do it too, only too gladly.

*"In the premiere episode, guests arrive from the future, past and present to guide you through a quirky tour of the "World Wide Mind,"*

**Alan:** Oh, the WWM – the new womb, eh?

*"an intriguing theory that proposes that in the future our brains will be wired up so that we can communicate with the world effortlessly and instantly."*

**Alan:** They're doing all this because they love us. They love us, they do.

*"Science fantasy or futuristic nightmare? Watch the show and decide for yourself!"*

**Alan:** You can read about all of this if you really want to, I'm sure you all do, at [pbs.org/22ndCentury](http://pbs.org/22ndCentury). This will be pushed to the hilt and there'll be a lot of spin-offs and probably movies will come out in the mainstream all merging this stuff together until we're all wanting it. We'll be panting for it, where you'll live in a world where you'll be James Bond one day and King Lear the next. It will be fantastic and Aldous Huxley—the two—that's what Aldous means, the two. It's the two and it's the feminine and male really in two, the duad. Huxley is the hex – the way of the hex, the spell. These characters don't miss a trick and neither do the names they give them generations ago, all beginning way back in Bacon's time.

They're going to give you fascinating things where you'll be able to jump over big buildings like Superman in a giant stride, and be like Spiderman and do fantastic things, and you can kill whole armies just by thinking and they'll just get demolished in front of you. You can have all kinds of strange, weird sexual fantasies where sex will be better than sex and so on, and that's how they're going to push this thing.

One of the first movies where they gave that idea of sex being better than sex, through science, was an old movie called *"Barbarella"* with Jane Fonda. It's a surrealistic type novel but a lot of esoteric stuff written into it including the names of the people (the characters) involved in the movie and they put their hands together and they have this strange organism and whole icebergs shatter et cetera. We saw the same thing in one of the Sylvester Stallone movies where he's brought back from cryogenics, as a cop, *"Demolition Man"*. Same sort of idea and people will go for this because they'll always use the same techniques and sex never fails. That's why advertising uses it all the time.

You never change techniques when they work. You don't have to change them. You simply add something new on to them and lots of people are obsessed with it today because any drive within a person or a need for survival, whether it's food or sex or whatever, can be pushed to an extreme by constantly advertising it and that's what you see. People, when they're sitting there watching TV, they sit and eat and eat and eat because there's ads on all the time about smiling faces and how happy you're going to be if you just eat whatever it is you'll eat. That's what's been promoted since the '60's non-stop, pretty well, was the sexual aspect of things too, to destroy the family and get promiscuity going and the idea of a special person is put out of your mind altogether. That was decided in the 1800's that that would be pushed and H.G. Wells wrote about it back then when he pushed the "free love" they called it at that time in the 1880's, 1890's.

There's nothing new here if you know your history at all and when you know the future, this is to be expected, this kind of stuff. However, you also do understand by understanding humanity that many people will go for this; and for those who will not go for it, don't panic. Don't worry about it. You can't worry about the other people who will go along with it and you can't stop them either.

**If ENOUGH CRISIS IS CREATED within this system, which it will be, it's gradually increasing, whether you give them a pill that promises to ease their pain and their worry or a chip, believe you me, the people will take it if it comes to a certain stress point.** Initially I'm sure a chip will have some of the lesser aspects of what they're promoting, but very low down, that is, and they certainly can stimulate chemical releases within the brain, hormonal releases and different types; and many kinds of hormones interact with chemicals in the brain to alter your mood, your states – altered states.

Therefore, you can certainly use that as a mechanical type means of tranquilizer and many people will take that if they're under enough stress and we certainly are under stress today as they give us panic from all directions and the average individual feels he's powerless or she's powerless and there's no point in saving up money, even if you could, because you're not in charge of how much it's worth or if it's made worthless tomorrow. You're kept constantly on edge and that's how you control society, keeping them on edge all the time.

**Remember that this is an ongoing war** and it's been going on long before you were born, where elites have always gathered and discussed the purpose of humanity and the function of all the lesser peoples and who has the right to guide it and what is the function of the lesser peoples.

We're approaching the time when it's rather obvious since all the factories and so on have been taken out of Europe and the Americas and gone to China, and that was planned long before I was born that **EVENTUALLY WHOLE CATEGORIES OF PEOPLE WILL HAVE NO PURPOSE IN THIS SYSTEM.** We can't all work on computers. Not everyone goes that way. People have different skills, different likes and dislikes and that's nature, that's natural; but for those who control the world, who see the world as being theirs and everyone in it as being theirs, **EVERYONE MUST HAVE A PURPOSE TO SERVE THE SYSTEM,** otherwise it's extraneous and they truly believe that the "useless eaters" must not be allowed to live, that the "useless eaters" will drag the system down and this world must be run on efficiency. That's why they go on and on about the stuff we're squandering – we're consuming the planet – their planet, remember, and that really upsets them, since they plan on their offspring running this world in the next thousand years, or a million as **Charles Galton Darwin** talked about in his book and that's quite the boast.

Every great economist, and "great" meaning big – anything that's great in history means it's one of theirs. Grand, like the Grand Lodge is Great Lodge. Whenever you see **GREAT** attached to anything you know **IT'S THEIRS.** Any great economist in the system, in the history of the system, has been one of theirs, has talked about the coming centuries and they wrote about this in the 1700's and the 1800's of how they'd have to eradicate certain peoples who would have no purpose in their system, all based on evolution – superior and inferior types.

We should listen to the declarations of the **United Nations** very carefully. They **declared** that **CHINA is the MODEL STATE of the ENTIRE WORLD.**

That means that they're backing it as an example of how we're all supposed to go. Well, look at China with their abortion policy, their mandatory abortion for second children, a totalitarian system, which supposedly is still Communist, but really it's always been Fascist and they really are the same anyway. It doesn't make any difference. It's totalitarian and they've got a rising middle class now who can afford to buy the products they make, but they're also devastating the country with pollution. They don't have any restrictions there. You'll notice the same with Mexico. They have been given permission to pollute as much as they want because it's a temporary measure anyway, and that tells us that at the rate of pollution in China that even those who will work in China in the future in the factories will be much smaller, in smaller factories, in smaller areas, communities and the peasantry will no longer be around. They're still bringing their water in from the rivers to irrigate the fields in China and the rivers are polluted to an incredible degree with heavy metals and such, just poured into them.

They've done documentaries on this and all the officials just throw up their hands and say, "we just don't know what to do," as always, and it's rather obvious if you sit and think about it. They'll still be the producers or manufacturers for the New World, but they'll have a much smaller production team required for a much smaller population of the world; and they are dying off, many of the so-called peasantry. I hate that term, but that's what they've given us, as they waded up to their knees in muck of cadmium and other heavy metals and they scatter this on their fields because they have nothing else.

That's intentional. There aren't dummies at the top in this system. They know exactly what they're doing. Mistakes like this don't happen by chance; and believe you me, the elite will always look after their own survival in every era, always.

Now think about this chip again for a minute, "The chip off the old block."

Why would any individual allow his mind to be taken over by a creation of someone else, whether you live a fantasy in your head which is electronically induced or whatever? – someone else wrote the program. Someone else is now inside your head with their program and your thoughts will no longer be your own. Why would you give your right up to be completely dominated – completely 100% dominated – the dream of the tyrants down through the ages. Why would you give it all up and be sold a fantasy?

This is part of the dehumanizing process. You could never have taken this idea to a people who still held life up in any form of sanctity. You could never have promoted this idea to people who had true community and bonding with each other. You could never promote this idea where people had respect for the living and all life – all human life. And we've all lived through the era where science, the religion of science, as it was designed to do, has taken over from the old techniques of indoctrinations, which still allowed us to be human. They hadn't quite taken that away from us and given it to the 'white-coated priests' and the 'spin merchants' to dehumanize us until we don't care about all the body parts being flogged like any other business all across the planet sold. Bought and sold body parts and it's hard to attack them under the guise of "we're helping somebody."

They can take us to the abyss and over through this technique, if we allow it, and we've all heard about the aborted fetal tissue being used for inoculations now. They used to use animals. They're using human tissue. That should be called cannibalism. You see the taking in of another's flesh in

any form, it doesn't matter if you eat it or inject it, it's the same thing. It's cannibalism. That's what it is and it's a business. A business.

We're so broken up from each other that we can sit and escape now and then within our minds into the happy, happy thoughts, which again are generally promoted to us in fantasies, because we don't want to look at these nasty things out there. "Don't be so negative," the New Agers say. In fact, the New Agers don't look at anything that's going to get them in the end. They're perfect. They're goners in fact because they've been trained not to look at the negative and yet **LOOKING AT THE NEGATIVE IS A SURVIVAL MECHANISM**

That's why when you see what's coming you get out of the way. Well, don't be negative, stick your head in the sand and chant "om." There's no negativity here. When you understand what's happening you've broken through. When you've broken through the gossip, the reactions to the gossip—and by that I mean politics and all that kind of stuff and the media—when you've broken through all of that and you don't react in the expected methods of being upset and angry and let's complain to our Congressman or a local representative – when you've broken past that and you know you're already run by a super government and every politician knows this. Every single one knows this.

When you've broken through all that and bypassed it and flown above it, then you won't be so worried and you won't be reacting. You'll be resolute but you can't be conned and you will have the ability to teach truth to others and hopefully children, even when you're up against an amazing battle, because they always fight for the children. It's the young ones coming up they must program. The older ones will always die off. This is ongoing.

A true rounding in history with the massacres and the abuse of vast populations by the few must be taught to the children, so that they will be able to see that this chip that's being given to us by our benefactors might not be so beneficial after all. After all, it's the benefactors who tell us that nature hasn't changed. Well, neither has theirs, eh? Not at all, and I think of all the rebellions down through the thousands of years of oppressed peoples, generally who are at the end of their tether because people don't rebel until they're against the wall and that itself is a predictable science. They know how far to push people before they kick back or they scream or shout or whatever, or start throwing stones against tanks and stuff like that. This is an old, old technique that's well understood.

People like peace, even though their threatened, they'll go to the very wall before they retaliate and then they become an unorganized mob. They have no communications or plan or anything else and they're up against organization. Well understood, this is organization. Everything at the top and everybody in at the top is interconnected already towards this whole global agenda, but you can certainly teach the children some truths and don't hold back on the horrors of the past to shield little Tommy from the truth. You're doing them no favors whatsoever, none at all.

People have fought for the freedom not only of what they do or say (and that's been taken away too) and think, for thousands of years, against those who would destroy and steal your whole mind; and through entertainment they're going to be persuaded, with the added frustration and fear within the life that's coming, the gradual build up of fear and uncertainty, they're going to go for this chip and give up the only thing they have—the only connection they have to something beyond all of this and everybody in it—

**THE INDIVIDUAL CONNECTION**, The Ghost in the Machine, you. They'll all be the Borg, because once enough people have this chip, the real purpose will occur when they throw the switch and there's no more you. No more daydreams. No more affection. No more joy, tears, laughter, all of that stuff, and sorrow, all part of being human, there'll be none of that and there'll be no ability to even reach that again. In fact, there'll be no more you. You'll be an efficiently run robot.

There is nothing given out to the public that's for the public's benefit. Never has been. It's been to serve the business machine, the driving force, and that's what it's been all about up until now and now they're after your mind as well. Not just a little plot of dirt you sit on, or the labor they tax back from you with money, but **THEY WANT YOUR MIND AND THEY WANT EVERYONE'S MIND AND THE CHILDREN'S MINDS**.

**THEY WANT TO ERADICATE ALL CREATIVITY THAT'S OUTSIDE OF THEIR CONTROL** – the dream that surpasses the dreams of every dictator from the ancient past to the present, and we still have the same ones today. There's no difference in personal makeup. In fact, often it's the same lineages. It's definitely the same religion behind it; and we're going to give all of that up for a fantasy.

Wow, oh goody, and as Mr. Warwick that prune – a prune is something by the way that starts off rather tasty but tends to go right through you. That prune Warwick with his little injection in the brain, that's all it will be, as he promotes this stuff as an exciting thing to have. We used to call that lobotomies and leucotomies. Anything stuck through your grey matter you see kills cells off, but it's a good cause you see. We'll have world peace. We'll all be one. Wow. How exciting.

Do you know anybody outside yourself you'd like to be or be like? What's wrong with you? The joy in this life is finding out who you are. One of the miracles, apart from all the many, many miracles in this life, is when you realize the abundance of different people with different things and different perspectives and views, and at one time they were called characters. They had them all over the place. Today, they've become so similar. They've been eradicating the characters. What a sad, sad world that would be. The quiet earth, where everybody's quietly working like robots or ants on their programmed tasks; and they're trying to make this exciting because they love you. They love you. Gush, gush, gush.

Don't panic. Teach those around you what you know. Don't panic when you tell them. Don't tell them about all the other stuff that you know. You'll terrify them. They're not ready for it. A little bit at a time is all you give them, but the children must be told the histories of the tyrannies on this planet and the ongoing ones too. Don't shield them from it. They must know for their own survival.

Thanks for listening, and for me, it's good night and from Hamish the dog, it's good night, and may your good go with you.

**"Don't Let The Sun Go Down On Me"  
By Elton John**

I can't light no more of your darkness  
All my pictures seem to fade to black and white

I'm growing tired and time stands still before me  
Frozen here on the ladder of my life

Too late to save myself from falling  
I took a chance and changed your way of life  
But you misread my meaning when I met you  
Closed the door and left me blinded by the light

Don't let the sun go down on me  
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see  
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free  
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me

I can't find, oh the right romantic line  
But see me once and see the way I feel  
Don't discard me just because you think I mean you harm  
But these cuts I have they need love to help them heal

Don't let the sun go down on me  
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see  
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free  
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me

Don't let the sun go down on me  
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see  
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free  
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"MASON'S MICROCHIPS"**  
**JANUARY 19, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - JANUARY 19, 2007 (Exempting  
Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt and the 19th of January 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Maybe tonight we'll talk about the interconnections of societies, the societies which guide our lives, which seem to be separate in people's minds and yet if you look at them all like sheepdogs and we're the sheep in the middle, you start to see the interconnections and how they're all coming towards us from the same direction at the same time. Then things start to make sense as to how programs are introduced into the public domain and then given government backing and they just happen to be right on time with the latest technologies that are going to save us all from whatever they claim.

One of the organizations – actually the main one which is behind most of what we think is culture and cultural change in society is the one you'll least hear of. You hear their front organizations which are staffed by these characters – I'm talking about freemasonry. You should go into the histories of freemasonry and you can find many of their own books which will not only boast or admit but boast about their part in the creation of our modern society. They'll boast about all the changes they made in previous societies to bring us to this stage, which is all supposed to be for the good of all.

They give us the education system, but they didn't just give us the education system and promote it. They also steer the education system worldwide. They decide what downloading is going to go into your child's mind. They boast about all the revolutions in history and how they've been behind them. They talk about an ongoing revolution.

You see, this is a religion here, a definite religion which doesn't let you into their church unless you join them. We pass by these lodges thinking they're just little meeting clubs, but, no, they're not. They're actually temples. Temple is a religious term and you must join them to be allowed in and under the guise of charitable works, they steer the course of society into a particular direction and they all come together.

As I say, everything comes together at the right time. All this networking and organization, massive organization and their members are in politics and the police force from top to bottom and the military from top to bottom, all through your bureaucracies. This is the religion that runs the world that we're taught drives funny little cars and wears funny little hats in parades for children and collects for charity; and what a great cover that is, because the active Masons are

very active indeed and always have been and you'll find them as the CEOs of major corporations and foundations.

We can't forget that **John Robison** who wrote the book or one of the major books on the so-called Illuminati, which is just one Masonic branch, he talks about the coming foundations that they were organizing. Now Robison himself was a member of the English Grand Lodge before he joined the lower ranks of the Illuminati himself.

However, these foundations he said under charitable guises would eventually dominate the world and it's happened. The foundations dominate the world, the great Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller and many, many more. They have them in every country on the planet. Guide the cultures of the people. Guide the updating and altering of the cultures – they guide the societal changes within those cultures.

### **WE LIVE IN A MASONIC WORLD AND IT'S VERY, VERY DEADLY SERIOUS.**

And you have no idea of how many fingers are in the pies. If there's a finger in the pie, it's **ALWAYS** theirs.

This is a link I got from someone who wrote in from Missouri and it's the Missouri Freemasons, it's on their site. They are behind not just the nationwide but the worldwide promotion and this is the first step towards what we were talking about before with the brain chip, but they're behind microchipping of children with ID cards and things you can pin in your clothing, little active ID cards and chips; and believe it or not, it's called The MoChip.

**Alan:** On their site (mochip.org) they say:

"Missouri Freemasons making a difference in our state and around the world..."

**Alan:** They certainly are, aren't they?

"...for your kids."

**Alan:** Kids are young goats. They promote that term as well. It's so funny because it says, "share a secret word, you and your parents." This is for the children.

"You and your parents should agree on a code word that is easy for you to remember. This way if anyone tells you that you need to come with them because your parents were hurt or in the hospital you can ask them for the code word..."

**Alan:** The Masons have been using code words for centuries and centuries. Here they are at it again with your children.

"If they really are a friend they will know the code word that you and your parents share."

**Alan:** Now I wonder how they do that if you're parents are in the hospital and they are unconscious. Here's the blurb about the chip.

"**MOCHIP** is a comprehensive child identification program designed to give families of the State of Missouri...

**Alan:** It's all over actually.

"...a measure of protection against the ever increasing problem of missing and abducted children. Missouri Freemasons are bringing this program to communities throughout the State. The **Masonic Children's Foundation** is working with local Masonic Lodges to develop consistent and successful **MOCHIP** events as part of our ongoing commitment to Missouri's children and families. This program is provided "FREE OF CHARGE" to every Missouri family who participates.

**Alan:** Free, free, it's free.

## "How does it work?"

The program consists of five major components:

- Digital Photographs
- Digital Fingerprints
- Child Information and Emergency contacts
- Dental bite impression
- Two (2) laminated ID cards

We ask that all participants fill out a Permission Form to participate in the MOCHIP event.

Parents or guardians then fill out the Information Collection Sheet with information about their child. All information is voluntary.

The digital photographs, digital fingerprints and Child information and emergency contacts are given to the parent or guardian of the child on a mini-CD computer disk."

**Alan:** They even spelled this wrong. Must be the low orders down at the Blue Lodge there.

"The information on the disk is compatible with the format required by the "AMBER ALERT" program."

**Alan:** Now you see they are also behind the AMBER ALERT program. Now you have these huge screens across major highways that can punch up someone's name, the vehicle they're driving and tell every motorist to be on the watch for them and you know how that's going to be used in the future, and this was the Masons who pushed this thing. This is why you have it. Back to this one.

"The dental bite impression provides an impression of the biting surface of the child's teeth, which like fingerprints, are unique to each individual. The dental impression collects enough saliva to provide a DNA sample and a source for a scent for trained canine search and recovery teams. Together, these five measures provide a powerful and recovery tool.

The Masonic Children's Foundation retains no information concerning the children . . ."

**Alan:** Would they lie to you?

"...only the signed permission form is retained by the Foundation."

**Alan:** Now it's a foundation and this is in every state in the U.S. and it's in Canada. It's across the planet. That's who's pushing it in combination with the corporations who make all this stuff and all the technology that goes with it and once you've accepted all of this, of course, you know where that's going. It's going to step-by-step to the body chip to the brain chip. That's the whole idea – get the sheep used to it so they're not getting spooked all the time and go to the next level. The Masons are behind all of this and of course you don't want to believe that, do you, because you're grandpa or whoever is in it, one of your relatives, and you know they're nice people, but they're an organized bunch of nice people and they certainly do have an agenda to fulfill.

This MOCHIP is also called MasoniChip and says, "it's one of the most comprehensive child recovery and identification programs in the nation, the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children." It's state and national and international, the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children, because they care about you.

What they say is "MOCHIPS events are scheduled year round at various events throughout the state. Currently there are 101 events coming up. (That's in the one state Missouri.) For additional details as to event, dates, location," blah blah blah, "go to our calendar page," and they have grants from the government for this, by the way. They're a tax-exempt foundation under a charity, just like all the other foundations and the big corporations that make all of this stuff they want your child to carry around and eventually be implanted with are also freemasons. That's your connecting link with everything, always is, in every people, every race, creed, et cetera, you'll find it's freemasonry on all sides of everything.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW**  
**PART 2 HOUR 1**  
**WITH ALAN WATT**  
**January 20, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 20, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Jambalaya (On the Bayou)"**  
**By Karen Carpenter**

Goodbye Joe, he gotta go, me oh my oh  
He gotta go -- pole the pirogue down the bayou  
His Yvonne, the sweetest one, me oh my oh  
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

Thibadaux, Fountaineaux the place is buzzin'  
Kin-folk come, to see Yvonne, by the dozen  
Dressed in style, they go hog wild, me oh my oh  
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

Jambalaya and a crawfish pie and fillet gumbo  
'Cause tonight I'm gonna see my ma cher a mi-o  
Pick guitar, fill fruit jar and be gay-o  
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

**Effie:** ... from my grandfather's time to now, how the government has creeped in and crept in and controlled you and made you a ward of the state.

**Alan:** Well they sure have done that, yes.

**Effie:** Like I said, and I've probably said it before, my grandfather had to leave the farm to get some hard money to pay his road taxes and then you go from there to now and they just really moved in on you.

**Alan:** Well that's pretty well where we are with all of this.

**Effie:** Yes and like I said you have – you see the government – I mean in my lifetime just how they kept creeping and creeping and adding taxes and more controls and taxes to where you are today. Even if you wanted to or you could possibly, you couldn't even be able nowadays to be independent and not have the public work because of all the laws they have. I mean health laws. You couldn't do without – they'd pay you know – water and lights and different things and then the taxes and so we're just not free anymore. We never were. We just thought we were. They

give us a little more rope for a while but then they started tightening it up. I can remember in my father's time and they put a \$3.00 license on your car and that was your first license, and then when I got old enough, when young people got old enough or it was necessary, they taught you how to drive. Well you just started to drive and that was it, and then all of a sudden the government comes along and says you're against the law, you have to have a license to do that, and so I never could figure out. That's one of the things that puzzled me for a long time. It was against the law but if you paid a fee then it was all right. They give you permission.

**Alan:** Isn't that amazing? It's a miracle.

**Effie:** Isn't that something? And all the other things that are against the law. It's against the law until you pay them for it. That makes it legal.

**Alan:** It makes it legal, so a license is just that. If you pay it, it allows you to break the law legally.

**Effie:** That's right. That's the best way to say it. I was going to say something else, but same thing. Then you know I often think of the Indians. At first they had – they were equals and they made treaties with them. Then they finally wore them down to where they were wards of the state and so that's the way they've done with us, a little at a time. A little at a time and so that's where you stand today. You can't get away from them.

**Alan:** It's the same with insurance for the car, same thing that the big boys lobbied for insurance to make it a law. Once they make it a law then it just skyrockets because now you must have it. It's just an extortion racket.

**Effie:** That's right and you know if you take – I was going to say something and I forgot it, but if you could possibly barter now you couldn't get away with it because they wouldn't allow you, because even a parish the smallest government is telling you what you can do and so you just have to and that's just the way it is. It reminds me of a story one time I heard about a fellow was talking about he took the frog and he put him in water, set him in the water and then he started heating it up. Well the frog just set there and so like I said they heat these things on us one by one and we haven't resisted and so they just turn up the heat more and more.

**Alan:** Well the thing is, too, once you get one generation trained the next generation thinks it all normal because the parents expect you to do the same.

**Effie:** You know, I was just telling someone the other day, I said do you know that they took our gold away from us, and they looked at me like they didn't know what I was talking about. I said, well, in other countries they call it nationalize, but I said they had to get the compliance of the governors. They didn't have nerve enough to do that. They went and made a sneak deal with the government or the governors and ever since then they've got the governors to agree to it, anything and everything. They had a chance to move out of that square 10 acres and they moved out and they've taken us over since then, little by little and nobody complains and now it wouldn't do you any good anyway. What could you do with a single shotgun against the guns that they have now in the hands of the police and the government?

**Alan:** Nothing at all.

**Effie:** You might be able to get one shot off, but that's about all.

**Alan:** They're faceless armies anyway. That's what they showed us in the Star Wars movies was the mob called the army, and they're all recruited from the lowest of the low and all trained to do what they're told, then it wouldn't matter anyway, would it, how many you got?

**Effie:** Talking about that, I was reading how the English separated the police from the people on the street. Well I saw that happen here in the United States how they separated the police from us and the same way what they did the same thing, they separated the army. I can remember when the army was at least supposed to have been patriotic and trained to defend this country. Then they took the old line sergeants out, which was the backbone of the army, and they replaced it and also they took the generals, the chiefs of staff or any general that would talk and they gagged him, so they separated the army from the people. The same way with the police and then to cap it off they put them in cars to patrol around so they couldn't even get in contact with the people walking a beat, and I guarantee you there are plenty of overweight cops that sure couldn't run very far nowadays if they run out of gas.

**Alan:** They can maybe run to a donut store.

**Effie:** That's right. I mean to say they think we're the enemy.

**Alan:** They're trained that way. They actually have specialists going around the different stations and they get lectures, which makes them paranoid about the people, and they keep moving the cops generally. Once they're federalized they keep moving them so they don't get in an area to even get to know neighbors. They don't want them to know the ordinary people so they're isolated in a sense. Their brotherhood you see – they call it the **Fraternity of Police** for a good reason, because **THEY'RE ALL MASONS. I MEAN YOU HAVE TO JOIN THE MASONS IF YOU WANT TO GET UP THE RANKS AND THEY ALL KNOW THAT** and that's their new brotherhood you see. That's their new family. They've done a number job on them too.

**Effie:** You know, like I said, you can see little things happening and if you're conscious of it, it reaches out and grabs you, then you realize what's coming. It's like downgrading the people, telling them little things that children should know, repeating this as if they're talking to children instead of grown people and I mean the people sort of believe – I mean they go along with it because actually most of them sound like something that's childish in the first place, they act childish.

**Alan:** No doubt.

**Effie:** There are just a lot of things you see and hear they start to talking about you know and being afraid I mean of somebody – invaders. Well if they did, I wouldn't blame them because we went all over the world making people hate us. I don't know of any nation – even the Roman Empire wasn't as bad, as far as invading and taking over like we have. If we aren't trying to brutalize somebody we're trying to buy them.

**Alan:** That's right and that's part of the problem. They go into these countries, they buy over the local henchmen or they create a henchman who dominates the people and they shove in their oil

companies and their corporations and keep feeding their henchmen, who takes care of the problems from the people, and then they become hated again. This is the merry-go-round of the corporations you see. The U.S. is the bastion of international corporations. That's what they're really, really known for abroad.

**Effie:** I tell you, anybody that wants to know about anything, our relationship, they ought to read the book "*The Ugly American*".

**Alan:** That's right. They're not content to go in and do business. They want to completely corner a market and dominate it.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** Mind you, they were taught well by England because England did the same thing. They went into countries, bought over the henchmen or created the henchmen, the front men, supplied them with arms for his gang and they would dominate the country and then the London boys would simply loot the country and then England was hated, but they've just passed the torch on to the U.S. to do the same thing.

**Effie:** Yes. It's amazing if anybody wants to look at – I thought when we was being taught in school that all this Americanism and our Constitution and all of our traditions were original Americans but you can – it's just like a blueprint. You can go back and read England's history. I'm talking about the internal history, how they related and how they treated their own people and they brought the whole system over here. Now to make us feel real – I can remember when they was really flattering us up during the Second World War and making us think we were a resource and such and saying how America, the reason that America could get started on the war so soon and produce was because we were free and we could do these things, impossible war – you know, prepared for war in so quick of a time, but they didn't tell us on the other side that it takes time to retool for a war and that the automobile companies and other companies were changed over and had the retooling done already. No wonder we could produce stuff so quick, but they made us think we were able to do all this stuff because we were so free.

**Alan:** Yes, I know.

**Effie:** Well I always said that if you really want to know the truth, of course, now you've got to search for it because it isn't put in your face everyday, but the most important thing is to read both sides of the story. There's always another side of the story that government doesn't tell you. All the secret deals and when they got through with the way they bossed and coerced and used Japan, it's no wonder they hated us and went to war with us. They pushed them to go to war.

**Alan:** They were writing books in the late 1800's how the U.S. was moving in and forcing Japan into commerce.

**Effie:** Now a lot of people know about Alcatraz, but do they know about Angel Island?

**Alan:** That's right.



**Effie:** You know where they – I'm sure you know the story of how they let the Chinese in here to build the railroad and everything, but for some reason they wouldn't let the Japanese in, and the few that came over here, they put them on Angel Island and they wang-danged them for two or three years and most the time they sent them back, and all those kind of things makes a country hate you. In fact, when we started cozying up to Japan we decided we'd – they wanted to get rid of some of their people too, so they made a gentlemen's agreement, one of those diplomatic expressions, as if they knew what a gentlemen was in the first place, and so lots of them they made a deal with Brazil to send the Japanese down there instead of letting them in here. Then why did we treat the Japanese so bad, the native born Japanese that were here? That sure didn't make Japan love us any better.

**Alan:** No, not at all, but sure enough, I mean the whole Anglo-American agreement was to make sure that Japan couldn't expand in the Pacific, even though they knew that they had to, but they were ready to stop them because they have no real natural resources like oil and stuff for their own, yet the U.S. was pressuring Japan into a modern society, so what else could Japan do except to try and get all that they needed from elsewhere. It was well known and even when the U.S. was doing that, they had gun ships off Japan in the 1800's forcing them into this commercial pact and to upgrade into a modern system. The U.S. also had delegations and an area, as had the British and the French and everybody else, and China, remember, in Shanghai and that's when the opium wars were going on and that was how they got a lot of Chinese in into the Americas as well. It was called "tea money." They used to bribe certain Chinese officials to pass the bales of opium coming in as "tea." That's what they called it, "tea," and then in exchange they were getting thousands of people who were stuck on the drug opium as basically slaves and that's who they brought over to do the railroads and so on. It was quite the racket that was going on and when you go into who were **THE FOUNDERS OF THIS SYSTEM, ALL THE DIFFERENT PARTNERS FROM THE COUNTRIES, THEY WERE ALL HIGH FREEMASONS OF THE NOBLE FAMILIES.** You had in China, in fact, even the Skull and Bones crew, most of their descendents made their big money in the opium wars to do with China, and both Kerry and the Bush family made lots of money. You can trace them back. They were extorting money in the drug trade, the whole thing.

**Effie:** If I'm not mistaken, FDR was so proud of Delaney. They were dope runners.

**Alan:** They were dope runners.

**Effie:** Yankee clippers?

**Alan:** You'll find that anybody who's anybody in the U.S. dynasty government traces their roots back to there. They're all at it and the same with the British noble families. They were the lieutenant governors of their area. The French had their boys in a well, so they all had a cut in China and they were just plundering it basically and bribing their way through and turning the people into – and that's why the Boxer Rebellion started in China. The people knew they were being destroyed by this influx of opium. Thousands of bales a day were getting dumped in there and so they had their Boxer Rebellion to kick all the foreigners out.

**Effie:** I wonder why we were given the impression in school it was the Chinese that had the dope and they doped themselves?

**Alan:** Yes, it was a recent fiction.

**Effie:** The opium wars weren't – it was to give the impression it was the English that was trying to stop the dope, but it was the Chinese trying to stop the English from bringing it in.

**Alan:** That's right.

**Effie:** The other way around.

**Alan:** That's why you had the Boxer Rebellion and the country rose up to kick the foreign devils out and then of course those boys never forgot that, that they had been kicked out, so they were determined to alter China. In the early 1900's they sent over professors and so on, under educational programs, to start the beginnings of the teaching of communism because they'd planned they would give communism to China, and **Bertrand Russell was one of the first guys they sent over to teach communism**, Lord Bertrand Russell.

**Effie:** It sure has been a destructive force.

**Alan:** It's fascinating to understand it. Even going back to the American Civil War and watching how the North under many guises – because let's be honest. The big boys at the top and the bankers who push all this and finance it and who are true economists, they're always planning the future as economists do, they don't care about slavery. They didn't give a darn about slavery. That wasn't the reason they went in there. It was a corporate North that was already corporatized that wanted to get into the South and standardize the whole country under the same system. That's what it was.

**Effie:** Well I always thought it was rather the powers to be when Dewey went over there with his big black ships and on the eve of the civil war they should have been at home trying to settle that instead of trying to subdue and make demands on Japan.

**Alan:** Yes, that's right. For a country that supposedly was going to keep itself to itself and keep out of foreign wars, they forgot that very quickly. Very, very quickly. In fact, the whole history of the U.S. has just been one war after another.

**Effie:** That's right. I mean to say you know you hear these people talk about war-like Germany. Most people don't even know Germany wasn't hidden. Let's see, a little 1800 – as a united nation going on 150 years and how could they have as many wars as we've had? We've been in continuous wars.

**Alan:** Yes, and of course that's the real agenda because the **founding fathers knew darn well they'd give one reality to the public and the Masonic reality would be kept to themselves** because Franklin and Jefferson both wrote about the fact that this would be the beginnings of a confederation of the world. They wrote about that in their own memoirs, so that was the real agenda of the United States, but they had to keep the public placid and pacified by telling them the opposite. The old story is, you know them by their works. It's not what they say. It's what they do.

**Effie:** That's right. The only time I halfway believe anybody is when their word suits their actions. When they say one thing and do another, I look at what they're doing, not what they're saying. Then look what we did to Mexico for both wars. Very, very unnecessary, brutalized, I mean you know they hadn't recovered from the prech takeover. They were weak and we went down there and of course we set it up in Texas, that's how we got the inner wedge, took all those states from Mexico.

**Alan:** The driving machine of the world, the war machine, that was the function of America and of course they pushed all the Indians off their land into reservations. Today we call them "habitat areas." Now we have no more function once we finish off the Middle East, then we'll be shoved into habitat areas. Isn't it amazing how it goes around?

**Effie:** Well, sometimes your chickens come home to roost. As far as the Indians, we committed genocide on them. Have we got rights to talk about anybody else on anything? I don't know what America hasn't done that isn't disgraceful.

**Alan:** The most disgraceful things can be rewritten and put into movies and then a completely opposite spin given to show you how glorious it was.

**Effie:** What we wouldn't do without the movies. What could we do without the movies and the TV?

**Alan:** Old General Custer was quite the character and he wanted his name to get into politics. He wanted to enter politics after the military and that's why he wanted to wipe out every Indian, and he was a showman of course, and they did. They just went into Indian territories and slaughtered whoever was there, men, women and children, and they knew what they were doing and then when they made a slip up and got too cocky and they hit their Little Big Horn and got wiped out – you know the seventh cavalry when they reformed it never forgave that and they were given permission to escort Indians later on to various settlements. The worst settlements in the most sparse land you can imagine and then of course it was there at Wounded Knee where they slaughtered them all on the way to a reservation in the snow.

**Effie:** Wounded Knee?

**Alan:** Yes.

**Effie:** I think that was in Nebraska or somewhere. Anyway, they wanted to take them from their land and put them in a different land that was just adverse to them. They weren't used to it. They died of starvation and--

**Alan:** The disease that comes with starvation.

**Effie:** Diseases, that's what I was thinking about saying, and then you read Sands Creek Militia. No, I don't think that we've got anything in our history that I'd be proud of.

**Alan:** No, but again, Hollywood has altered it completely.

**Effie:** Oh, I can see Errol Flynn leading the bunch.

**Alan:** Yes, always doing the right thing. All this stuff, you see, we forget that the economists before there was even a United States of America, they had people like **John Stuart Mill** then his son with the same name doing the same thing, writing about the inferior types that would have to die. **See they all believed in Darwinism. They were all Darwinists because they were all Masons. Darwinism is just a Masonic theory of evolution** and so they had it all written down of the inferior types that had to die off on the planet. That's why they could kill the Indians so easily. They never saw them as people.

**Effie:** Same way with Africa.

**Alan:** Same way.

**Effie:** Really, if it comes down to it, they don't think much better of our people, I mean the common person.

**Alan:** That's right. Anyone who's at the bottom of the totem pole is just an inferior mix of genes according to them and that's what the public will never get through their heads. A few do but most don't. The peasant of China or the peasant of Britain or the peasant of Canada or the States is no different from each other as far as the elite are concerned. They have no favorites. It's how you've got up in the world that decides your fitness for survival. That's the whole theory of Social Darwinism. In this economic system there's no room for humaneness or humanity as such, what we think of as humaneness. **THIS IS AN INHUMANE EFFICIENT SYSTEM AND THAT'S HOW IT'S RUN** and the more scientific supposedly they run it, the less humane it will be.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** That's their problem with all of that and the public today have been given a temporary gorging of all the goods of the world dirt cheap and they think they've never had it so good, and yet, even as they're doing it, they forget the Earth Charter was signed, "**Agenda 21**" was signed and they wonder why all these sudden catastrophes are happening and power outages are going out. That was all part of it. They were going to cut back all utilities, all energy sources to the West and get them used to doing without electricity or at least without as much electricity, gasoline, et cetera, et cetera. That's all written in those charters, and lo and behold, it's happening under the guise of freak weather or just erratic power outages. That's how they're training the public to accept it.

**Effie:** The cleverest thing I guess you could call – I just use that word for want of a better one. They're not going to make you get out – they're not going to make you get out of that car. They going to show you you're going to get out of it.

**Alan:** Until you have the new Sovietized world union where you can't leave your area without permission and a stamp.

**Effie:** Just what I was going to say. You don't need a little, what do they call it, a village. I call it a concentration camp.

**Alan:** The habitat area.

**Effie:** It's still a concentration--

**Alan:** It is.

**Effie:** And so there will be no – you'll have everything that you need there so you don't need to go anywhere.

**Alan:** You don't, no. Not only that--

**Effie:** All under the guise of a Wal-Mart. You can get everything you need at Wal-Mart.

**Alan:** That's right. If you're good.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** And the chip accepts you as you walk through the door. It's all arranged. We're well underway. The public are only seeing the side effects as it starts to move forward. They don't realize any of this that we're talking about, that the *Agenda 21*, the Earth Charter, all that stuff is all enforced now. We're starting to see it being enforced.

**Effie:** Just a word that you hear occasionally and they never explain it. They don't dare to.

**Alan:** No. No they don't. It's all happening and the public are getting trained slowly, slowly that everything is going to be a crisis because "we just can't supply the energy. We can't keep up with the energy. We're just falling behind." See, Europe already has rolling brownouts, where they'll tell you in advance it's your city's turn this week to have four hours cut or six hours or eight hours or whatever and they give you brownouts. However, with the U.S. they're doing it a slightly different way. They're creating the storms and then they're just cutting the power lines and saying "a freak storm put out the power" and you'll get used to it eventually. The FEMA and all these emergency groups that were set up back in the early '90's to deal with this, long before 9/11 came along, are now coming into view. They're going round doors. They were doing that there with this emergency state of affairs they had with this latest storm. FEMA was there. Military police were going around and they were going door-to-door in a lot of the different states and taking people out of their homes and putting them in these heated areas. They're getting everybody used to a war time situation like it was the London Blitz or something and the public are getting trained that this is going to be the new normal.

**Effie:** Getting used to the army telling you what to do.

**Alan:** That's right and when military police come in, you're now under obviously martial law.

**Effie:** I saw some of that happen here in New Orleans. Actually, they had the army here and according to Brown, he was talking, he and General Honore, he's regular army. He came down here. He didn't even change uniforms or hit the ground to be a National Guard. It was the army and so they discussed martial law. What for? And why was it – they were setting up – I don't know what happened. Maybe they didn't decide to push it enough but they had armed forces all over the place in grocery stores and gas places. In other words, I more suspect that they wasn't exactly there to protect us. It was maybe to get something started. They were prepared for

whatever came up or they perpetrated. Who would have ever thought – I would have never thought I'd see army in a grocery store, and that's as far as I went because I do have a little sense. I could see it was a situation that could – you don't know and like I said you didn't get the real truth but there was just – I wouldn't say so much that they were preparing for what would happen. I think it was more like they were hoping something would happen.

**Alan:** They're still training the public though, you see. They'll adapt to those uniforms so quickly being around there, but they're getting trained until one day they will be begging them to come in and help them. That's exactly what Rockefeller said, remember, at that speech he gave in California some years ago. He says the American people will beg the UN under the right circumstances. Well he should know since they do plan the future.

**Effie:** Well, lots of people might say this is all – you don't know anything about the issue, you don't know if this is so, and I tell them you don't know it isn't so; but if you read about something they're telling you 50 years ago and bop, bop, bop it falls right in line and that's the way it's happened. You can see it and like I say, I've seen the government just low rate the people, take them down and make them depend on them. Depend on them and it's scaring them, always scaring them, keeping them in a state of fear.

**Alan:** Sure, that's the system. That is the system and it's so easy to do today because as I say they've had a generation that's never – let's be honest. Anybody getting born and brought up in the last 20 years, they'll think they're living in luxury. They take everything for granted because every generation does and they've got all their toys and all their cell phones and all their playthings and they have no idea what hardship really is.

**Effie:** No.

**Alan:** Real hardship. Remember one time you told me that when you were small there was a cow there during the depression and you looked at it and you wish it would fall dead so you could eat it?

**Effie:** Well I mean you know we were meat hungry. You didn't get – I mean meat was killed maybe in the fall, like a hog or something. You didn't kill – the chicken had to quit producing to put her in the pot because she produced eggs. Well the same way with the cow. You see I looked at the cow and she was down and I said oh boy, oh boy. I said we're going to have some meat and then I got to thinking, I give it a second thought and I said well we won't have any milk, so I would rather have the milk because it last us longer. I would like to have the meat but the milk is the most important and you know that was a big decision with me. I mean I thought about that, the pro and con. It wasn't something that I got a piece of a steak or something or meat now like today and I didn't want to eat it and I threw it away. You see so much waste today.

**Alan:** I know.

**Effie:** They haven't the faintest conception of what – it's just like a balloon and when they pick it it's going to go right on back down to those days again so fast, but the thing is, you see, people even if they were poor and they didn't know whatever meal they was going to have the next meal, well, you didn't steal; but the way these permissive people are and no morals and no control, they're going to kill each to get what they want.

**Alan:** Yes they will.

**Effie:** It won't mean nothing. In fact, they'll kill you if you don't have something.

**Alan:** They will. Just watching all of these exercises happening in the states there, I think it was only a day there someone got their power back after that storm and a lot of them were freezing because they had no heat. They weren't prepared at all. They didn't have any food stored up. As I say, no electricity. The government was even handing out generators temporarily and bunches of people in every state were dying of carbon monoxide because they were putting them inside their houses, the generators, because people were going out in the backyards in the cities and stealing them. That's what was happening. You see that's the civilization you're living in today. There's no help each other.

**Effie:** No preparation for any kind of emergency. The authorities, the government's going to take care of everything so you don't have to. It's like I've asked people, do you have any spare water in your house or do you keep any water? And then they show you how thoughtless and how unprepared they are in these days. They'll go to town and buy water but before the water shuts off, well, they could catch them some water, but I doubt if they could even keep a container and I bet you they don't have a quilt in the house or any preparations. Somebody's going to take care of them

**Alan:** What's interesting is how quickly, just in a time span from say 1910-20 to the present, in no time at all, they have no idea of how to even use candles safely; because they found out that in the power outage that the big test a couple of years ago when they blocked off a good part of the power from all the way down through Canada and Ontario right through into the States and still couldn't figure out exactly how it happened supposedly. It was a test and people were burning their places down because they were sticking candles down where the dog would wag it off with its tail or children would knock them over. They were totally out of any practical sense of how to simply use even basic things like candles and so the fire engines were out all the time coping with all the mayhem of very impractical people, and it reminds me of what Plato said. He said, "the easiest civilization to take down is the most advanced," because they have lost touch on how basic living or survival occurs. They don't know how. They're living in an artificial system, too artificial, and when they have to go back to basic stuff, they haven't got a clue, not even common sense.

**Effie:** And everything works like that to keep them from knowing anything.

**Alan:** Well the ads on TV tell us we're just progressing and everything is just getting better and better.

**Effie:** I don't know what side they're looking at, but I can remember from the Forties on, my next generation and then you could say the grandchildren now. They're just like little children. They don't know how to do anything, I mean survive of any way. No way do they know. Like I said, they go to the store. If they don't go to town to buy a fast meal, they buy just enough to last them for the day and everyday they don't have anything in the house to survive on. Well you know if you had any common sense, you live in adverse weather like we do down here or you have snowstorms, prone to snowstorms, you should have a little supply of advance survival food,

always. There's no reason you couldn't. I mean with prepared dried vegetables, soup, dried soup that you can add water to. I doubt if they have a bucket to even get any snow.

**Alan:** I know.

**Effie:** Or would even think about it. Somebody's going to come and take care of us.

**Alan:** I know. It's a coming. We're getting used to it now with the occasional storm and then of course the storms are caused by man. They can do it so simply now with science. They had boasted about it that the U.S. would own the weather. The Air Force would own it. That was in the papers and they do own the weather so they can bring it all on and then blame us for doing it and then move us off into the little habitat areas where they can manage us – micromanage us.

**Effie:** Well look at the unusual weather in mid-California right down to Los Angeles.

**Alan:** If you watch the jet stream, that's what's causing it and that's right in the treaty on weather warfare at the United Nations from the 1970's, that they could bring down the jet stream right to ground level and wreak havoc, so they're doing it and that's what's doing it.

**Effie:** Well in fact, didn't you say that they had a treaty that they couldn't use it on each other?

**Alan:** On other nations.

**Effie:** Other nations.

**Alan:** That's right, although they've broken that already because it was in the newspapers in the Gulf War I. I like how they always like one and twos, like World War I and II, and then Gulf War I and II. They always have a duad in their system. In Gulf War I it was in the British newspapers and I have the cuttings here that HAARP, extremely low frequency pulsations had been used on the Iraqi troops and that's why you saw them coming up really dazed and confused out of the desert. It wasn't because they were telling you they pounded them or anything, they were literally being bombarded for 24-hours solid with HAARP pulse technology so they had used it on them. Maybe Iraq hadn't signed the treaty, you see, so they could hit them.

**Effie:** Well did I hear somebody or read somewhere where they had snow there, which is very, very usual.

**Alan:** Yes they did. In fact, there was a book put out by one of the guys who was in Special Air Service afterwards, and the sticks that went in (they call them sticks), groups of guys to Iraq, were all ready for normal Iraqi weather and when they landed it was in a snow blizzard and he wrote about it and it was all across the border of Iraq. That's where all the blizzard was, so it was micromanaged even that. We're watching – they did not build the weather warfare technology just to stand and take photographs and admire. They built it to use and now it's getting used to convince the public that we're getting global warming and freak weather, while they're spraying the skies every day using HAARP every day and causing it to happen, but Joe Public hasn't a clue. He'll believe the media before he'll look at the sky and watch it for himself.



**Effie:** Well a person wonders if all these new diseases and increased sickness of the people if that's – could that be coming from the sky?

**Alan:** I know. Let's dose them with chemicals and watch the results. That's why so many people have bronchitis now. You ask any pharmacist, he'll tell you what's increasing in the health field and what the problems are. You can't dose all these chemicals into the atmosphere day after day, something that shouldn't be there to begin with in nature, and expect the people to be just as healthy. Of course they won't be, but you can't tell the public you're poisoning them. You see this is the big stick, the weather modification and havoc it will create. This is the big stick to make us totally change our way of living. They must make us believe that we're responsible for this nonsense and it's a huge magic trick like the Wizard of Oz behind the curtain. He's got all the sciences there and he's using them and it will not be mentioned on the media.

The media's job is to make you look at the effects of it and to make us believe we are to blame. This is the big tool that they're using to change the entire way of life for the coming people, the generations. They can never come out and admit this. That's why the media is completely silent, because they know that it's going to take thousands of people's deaths with this chemicalization of the atmosphere and therefore they've got to keep that quiet. They can't tell the public. See they've gone too far.

I always say it's like the axe man, the man who cuts the head off, the executioner. You can maybe do something and get the word out when he's lifting the axe, but when that axe is halfway down, he can't stop and these guys can't stop now and admit what they've done already because they're committing murder on the public. People are dying obviously with all these respiratory problems and it will affect other organs, too, apart from your lungs, because you're absorbing it and it's going into your bloodstream. They can't tell us. They can never come out now and admit the truth. Can't do it now, the axe is halfway down.

**Effie:** It's sort of like when you fall, there's a certain point where you're just going to fall, that's all. You can't catch yourself. That's it.

**Alan:** It's a beautiful, well-organized, heavily financed operation that's going on. It had to have been – even just this spray, since they're doing most of the world, they had to have been storing that stuff and making it for decades and decades all for the use starting in the mid-90's big time. That's a lot of preparation and planning all done in secret.

**Effie:** Secrets. Where was that stuff stored? Who produced it?

**Alan:** Yes, the big chemical boys. We know who they are. They have to be in on the act.

**Effie:** But I'm saying, still, ordinary people had to do the dirty work and work with it.

**Alan:** Yet most of them, even in the plants that make the stuff, wouldn't even have to know what it was for. They'd tell them a lie or whatever.

**Effie:** That's just what I was going to say when I said that. They don't know nothing. They're just working there.

**Alan:** That's right and I have no doubt different batches or part of the procedure was made in one plant and the rest moved to another so they had no idea of the finished product. There would be one plant that would end doing the finished stuff you see. That's how they do these things. The public must be convinced that we're causing this problem, even though the world has never been stable weather-wise. I keep telling the public, look at the so-called "experts" who've drilled deeply into the Arctic and Antarctic all admit there's been many ice ages and mini ice ages; and I'll say what happens between an ice age and an ice age? Well, it's a warming process between ice ages, otherwise you'd have a continuous ice age, so we're just going through one of the warming phases.

**Effie:** In other words, it's a normal cycle.

**Alan:** It's a normal cycle and they know this and this used to be in school books when I was small. This was geography as we were taught it. This kind of information was in the school books when you started junior school, but they've got the public convinced today that we somehow go through everything the same way every year and nothing changes as we're traveling billions of miles round the sun, going round and round in these elliptical orbits. They think that everything is exactly the same for some strange reason because they're so ignorant about it. They have no idea that nothing is ever the same one year to the next. There's always a little variation, never mind the bigger variations we get every 500-600 years or so, and yet that used to be taught in geography when you were five or six. I can remember it.

**Effie:** Well then like you said one time, the people wasn't there. They didn't cause this eons ago. There wasn't the population we have now so it wasn't the people that caused this. It's just a natural course.

**Alan:** Of course. They didn't have automobiles before the last ice age, so what caused that? What brought that on and what warmed it up too?

**Effie:** Well and I tell you if you can tell somebody worry about a little cigarette, puff of cigarette smoke, and millions of cars emit carbon dioxide, that's what they should be worried about. Not a little cigarette smoke.

**Alan:** Let's be honest. Here they are, dousing them with thousands of tons of chemicals --

**Effie:** We live in a chemical world.

**Alan:** And they're dousing us from the skies but they care about you smoking. Who's kidding who?

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** Who is kidding who?

**Effie:** Well like I told you, it's a matter of control.

**Alan:** Yes it is.

**Effie:** It is nothing but control and I don't know how it is in Canada, but it's pretty well proven that they can control the people.

**Alan:** Yes.

**Effie:** In fact I was thinking the other day, I don't even see anybody smoking anymore.

**Alan:** They're scared to smoke.

**Effie:** They look like they're hiding in a corner somewhere.

**Alan:** Well they're scared to smoke, Effie.

**Effie:** That's what I mean. Like I said, well you know you're not worried about – are you worried about a little cigarette smoke, I said, and you want that cut out. I said but what's going to happen when they get your favorite little thing that you like to do and supposed to tell you that you can't do that anymore? And goodness knows a cigarette isn't as detrimental as drinking and all the other vices that people have, they don't do anything about that.

**Alan:** No, they can't, because if they stopped drinking then they'd stop supporting the sports and they've got to have sports.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** What they call it is creating social approval and disapproval and it's the same techniques, Pavlovian techniques, that they're using in China and that's what they're doing. It's called social disapproval or approval. They can make anything approved or anything disapproved and the public start parroting it without thinking and that's what they want. They don't want a thinking public. They want a reactive public and they've got it.

**Effie:** You bet.

**Alan:** I listen to the slogans that come out of people's mouths as they complain about something and I can tell them where they've got it. They haven't even realized it themselves. They're like parrots. These parrots are colorful.

**"Crawdad Song"**  
**By the Abbott Family**

You get a line and I'll get a pole honey  
You get a line and I'll get a pole babe  
You get a line and I'll get a pole  
And we'll go down to the crawdad hole  
Honey, baby mine

Get up old man you slept too late honey  
Get up old man you slept too late babe  
Get up old man you slept too late

The Crawdad man done passed your gate  
Honey, baby mine

You get a line and I'll get a pole honey  
You get a line and I'll get a pole babe  
You get a line and I'll get a pole  
And we'll go down to the crawdad hole  
Honey, baby mine

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW**  
**PART 2 HOUR 2**  
**WITH ALAN WATT**  
**January 21, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Somebody Lied"**  
**By Bob Roberts**

George Washington so history says would never tell a lie.  
I wish there were more Washington's, I do I hope to die.  
When I was but a little boy, somebody felt my head.  
My boy, you'll be a president someday that's what he says.

Somebody lied. Somebody lied to me.  
There never was a president that ever resembled me.  
Somebody lied. As plain as plain can be  
Somebody lied as sure as you're born,  
Somebody falsified to me.

When first I started out in life to be a president  
I got a livery stable job that wasn't was worth a cent  
Somebody said there stands a mule, go courier her for me  
Don't be afraid of her hind leg  
She's gentle as can be

Somebody lied. Somebody lied to me  
That mule just quitted in her stall and handed me one, that's all.  
Somebody lied. As plain as plain can be.  
Somebody strayed from the righteous path.  
Somebody falsified to me.

**Effie:** You know, speaking of people getting used to so quick to something after it's two or three years, I can remember when my father didn't pay taxes – income taxes. He didn't have enough money and then the only thing and the first time the working people paid taxes was during the war and they took it out of your check for the war effort, and then they never did take that away nor the excess taxes. Once they stick a tax on you it's there for life. More than life, but anyway, people just look at you when you say "you never paid taxes, income taxes?" They can't hardly believe it that there was a time when you didn't pay it.

**Alan:** Even in Britain they called the temporary war tax. That's how they started it.

**Effie:** Like I said, they took it out to help the war and from then it progressed all the time to where people don't even realize how much of their money – no wonder they have to live on credit.

**Alan:** I know.

**Effie:** I thought I was going to make some extra money. I worked overtime you know and everything and they took half of it and I says oh no you don't. If I can't have it you're not going to have it, so I never worked any more overtime. It was unfair.

**Alan:** Sure it was. Actually, even under the old common law, to tax labor meant it was a form of slavery and that's all been forgotten, to tax your labor.

**Effie:** Well actually there's always been a debate. Income was what you made after your profits in your year. You know, business men and the business process. After you paid your taxes and paid your debts and you know, that was what was left over for you and that was above your living expense. That was income, profit. Where they just conveniently stuck it on your wage, I mean it's not income. That's your living. That's not a profit. That's a necessity that you have to have to live. It's not income.

**Alan:** Well you see you only think that way if you don't realize that you're under slavery.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** Once you realize you're under slavery it all starts to make sense.

**Effie:** Somebody wasn't joking when they said "wage slave."

**Alan:** We are just chattel you see.

**Effie:** We're the modern day slaves.

**Alan:** We're chattel and we have a function to serve the system, and that's basically the tenants of the United Nations. Every citizen has a function to serve the state, so they've decided what we're here for. The elite have always looked upon us that way, so nothing changes.

**Effie:** It stays the same, the more it stays the same.

**Alan:** It's just an ongoing slave system, only we're the best stuffed slaves there are, even though it's all modified food, they're just using the same techniques to dumb us down by the types of food we're given. Now they've modified them all so we're all getting rather thick in the head.

**Effie:** You know I bet you today that you couldn't walk into a school and really listen to what they're teaching your children today, or not teaching them I should say.

**Alan:** The sky's the limit now. I don't think most of them would really care today, to be honest. I mean they've given their children over heart and soul to this system and they expect the system

to take care of them for them. I don't think they really care what they're taught. You see, I used to think that if I was to sit down and watch a modern movie or a sitcom or anything with say my grandmother and my mother and then say a woman of my generation, you just watch how the reactions are to what you would see. The grandmother would be shocked, the mother a bit less so shocked and the woman of your own age probably not shocked at all. They've debased every generation gradually through gradualism to the next step, to the next step, until now anything goes. And I said years ago the time will come when you'll see live sex happen even in comedy shows, and that will come.

They've already got shows out, these so-called reality shows they call them. They started with the survivor type series dumping males and females on an island to play this game and now they've gone a step further with City TV. I'm not surprised because Moses Zanimmer is a ringleader in de-culturalization, and you'll see them groping each other, male and female, and female and female, and male and male. I mean they're going the whole way now.

**Effie:** Well I come from the time when, like I said, even when it was depression days and Roosevelt's time in '33 or they call it the Great Depression, well you could leave your door open and I guarantee you there wasn't any rape or anything because the people took care of that. They took care of that right quick. That man, he never – that took care of that problem. They took care of him right now on the spot and then you could have--

**Alan:** Oh, you mean the cheap way, Effie.

**Effie:** Yes and like I said you could leave your door open until the last I would say 50 years you could put something in the back of your truck, like you were shopping you know – you put it in the back of your truck and it would be there. It's come, like you just said when you – it doesn't shock me from what I come from and it just went downhill and the thing I'm so sorry to say is the authorities didn't have to get over the people and beat them into these kind of things. They went to it naturally and I mean the worse degeneration – I don't know. Maybe it's in their nature.

**Alan:** It's in the nature but here's the thing. You see they used to say even thousand of years ago, since they gave you a model, fictional or otherwise, of a king and queen, and they used to say, "as a king goes, so do the people," so the more debauched the king would show himself to be, the people emulate what they see. Culture is given to the people and you can create any kind of culture that you want.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** If they want to debase you, they simply push all the things that will debase you. If they wanted to breed you up and have you feeling dutiful towards your country and all this kind of thing in this system, they'd go back to the Victorian type era or the Edwardian era, a love of country and self-discipline, all that kind of stuff or chastity. They can give you whatever they want because see anything that they give you is de facto in their system normal. Any system they can create is normal and as Plato said thousands of years ago, "we create the culture for the people," and the people simply emulate what they see. If they wanted us to be sort of goody-two-shoes and have self-respect and respect for others, they would give you an appropriate culture, but that's not what they're after.

They want to destroy all that was to bring in the next system, the next type of culture. This is a science. It's a science which is well understood and with all the formulas of cultural change are kept in archives. They know how to reintroduce changes and it's very simple really. You look at the basic things of people, whether it's food, sexual contact, anything that are drives, the necessities, and you simply exaggerate it until it's common and you exaggerate the behavior as you exaggerate the showing of it to the public; the public mimic what they see.

Charles Darwin talked about that, too, how they could do that, so the public mimic what they see. Culture is given. Culture is plastic and fluid. They can change direction with it and market it to us and we will copy it. You just need to look at the fashions. You'll see young girls there with the long sleeves going past their fingertips, their jean bottoms dragging on the ground, their midriff is bare, and chains hanging out of their skin. That was all marketed to them via the culture creators using the media. It's not difficult to do.

**Effie:** Well, like I said, we were the first generation to see movies and we just thought that the movie star and stars were just supers and we wanted to be like them. I can remember trying to talk out of the side of my mouth like Ralph did, one of the gangsters, and you know we saw that and the latest fashion. Boy, I watched all that stuff, but you can see how impressionable it is by a child nowadays with just a – I don't know what he'd do if he couldn't dress like the crowd. It's getting more and more all the time where the crowd would turn on you if you're different.

**Alan:** They would.

**Effie:** They went around you and avoided you when I was growing up, but now it's actually got so rigid and everything I think they'd actually turn on you.

**Alan:** They would.

**Effie:** In fact a while back I heard of a teenager killing their parents because they wouldn't give him or buy the kind of clothes that they wanted to have and they had to have. He had to be like the crowd.

**Alan:** You see human understanding of humans is just incredible. They know every little part of every age group and how to exploit it and manipulate it because they know what they're going through at that age, and that's what Bertrand Russell said. He says, "we shall have to bring in the big marketing organizations that understand the psychology of the sexes or the genders and the age groups." He knew that that would have be used to market ideas to them. That's culture. All culture, all thoughts, ideas, opinions is marketed to them and taught to them in school so it's repetition reinforcement. They know what they're doing. You know something, if they had to, if some real freak of nature hit them that they didn't cause themselves, if the elite had to breed you up again and have you really work back in an industrial type age, they would do it so quickly. They would give you back the long dresses and the manners for the men and all the rest of it, and the culture and the dramas to match it so that you'd copy it, and all the songs that would match it, and then we'd be praising virginity and all this kind of stuff. They could do that just the same if they wanted to, because as I say culture is plastic and they understand the science of it.

However, as it is, there's too many of us. They don't need us anymore and we just have to finish off the Middle East, that's all we have to do and our job is finished and then we'll be living in a



third-world society here. They'll take the power away. The gasoline will be so incredibly expensive you can't afford it. You'll start moving into the habitat areas where they promise to take care of everybody and then they'll start bringing the population down because that's all mandated by the United Nations that they will eventually take over the food distribution of the world and they will only dish out fixed amounts to each nation and it's up to the representatives to make sure their populations do not increase because they're not going to give you more food. This is all written about by those in the United Nations. It's out there for the public but they won't make you a drama or a movie about that.

**Effie:** And they won't tell you over the six o'clock news either.

**Alan:** No and they won't put it in the best sellers list either and make it available as a best seller in your local bookstore. This stuff is out there and we're watching it all happen, but look how easy it is to bring everything to a standstill. They just stop the electricity and stop the gasoline trucks moving. I don't think people realize that the gasoline trucks stopped moving in some of those states hit with the storm, because the garages themselves couldn't pump the gasoline without a generator and even then you had to be authorized to have a proper generator inspected by a proper inspector et cetera in order to use one, for safety you see, and that's how easy they can switch off everything that you've been made to depend upon.

So easy to do. Something that wouldn't have bothered a generation in 1920 where they still had their candles, their oil for heating, you know a little oil or kerosene stove or something like that, so it wouldn't have mattered to them. Now they can turn everything off. Look how easily they got Montreal or Quebec in that ice storm a few years ago to shut down because they have some of the biggest electrical power plants in Quebec, so most of the folk had gone over totally to electricity for heating and for everything. When they turned off the electricity in the ice storm, the people were completely helpless. They couldn't even warm themselves and yet their grandparents would have thought that unthinkable. They'd all have wood stoves. It's so easy in this system to get you dependent on it. That's what they call it interdependence. It means taking away any form of independence and that way you're at their mercy when they want it to happen, so quickly too, so quickly.

**Effie:** Yes and so easily. I said homeland security and all that razz about somebody going to – you know, what do you call it? Excuse me, I've got a “brain-play” there or something. The terrorists. Just think if they blew up all the oil refineries, we would just be completely helpless with it.

**Alan:** I'm sure eventually they'll make that happen, regardless of whom they blame for doing it, because it's rather essential they keep this terrorism going. In fact, they're talking about this lasting for generations, so we've all to be trained that this is the new normal as they take all your rights and freedoms away and start changing you into the habitat areas and the new way of living. It's ongoing. What the public don't realize is, if they believe the reality that they've been born into, the way it's been presented to them, those people will never figure it out at all. We're simply living an agenda here, a pre-scripted agenda, and it's working very well; and if it takes two or three generations to make it all complete, so be it. They'll do that.

You know that the word "terror" is so vague because it's going to be expanded, like all laws are, to cover everything in your life. What you say will be terrorism. What you're thinking could be

terrorism. It will expand and expand and expand until you're a nice little robot. That's where it's to go.

There was a bill that was passed in the Congress and I think it was to do with any criticism of the government and the way they're handling this war can be imprisonment or a fine.

**Effie:** Well look at how vague and how much it can cover anything, like the old fellow said one time, "like a Mother Hubbard it covers everything and touches nothing." The hate laws, you could extend that too.

**Alan:** That's also being expanded.

**Effie:** You would have to keep your mouth shut.

**Alan:** You see in the Soviet Union these were the first laws that Lenin had passed after the Bolshevik Revolution. It's the same laws. The exact same laws were passed, the first ones. Then the "hate" was expanded to cover government. Any criticism of government was called "anti-government" and then they had a whole bunch of psychiatric laws claiming you must be mentally ill if you're against this brand new wonderful system and they'd put you in the gulags, you know, into Siberia. The whole thing is coming down here.

**Effie:** Well I often thought that communism was a trial run.

**Alan:** It was the test bed.

**Effie:** Test run.

**Alan:** It was the test bed for all of this and now you have a new improved worldwide Sovietism and that's what it is. Of course, the Soviets never ran their own show either, it was run from London, but this is the system for the world and it was all tested out there. Even the translations of "political correctness" and "anti-government" are direct translations from the Soviet system. That's what the public called it.

**Effie:** Like I said, anybody that studies a while, there's no difference between communism, socialism, welfarism. They're all one and the same.

**Alan:** Or even capitalism. It's all to do with materialism. That's your connecting factor between communism and capitalism – dialectical materialism. It's all from the same source, but you have to have opposites to pretend that they were all against each other to get "The Third Way," as they call it, the merging of communism with capitalism, which is just a massive bureaucracy between the people and those who run the world. That's all it is.

The public, too, have been trained through their media and comedies and movies to the inevitabilities of the next step and the next step as "oh well, you know" because it all seems familiar to them because they've watched movies about these things. It gets them all ready for the reality; then they don't question the reality.

**Effie:** In fact, I sort of suspect sometimes they don't know what reality and make-believe is.

**Alan:** A lot of them don't.

**Effie:** The departure point.

**Alan:** They've done so much entertainment that they can't tell. That's how bad it is. They're far, far gone, I'll tell you, too far gone.

**Effie:** That's what I was thinking.

**Alan:** But you'll never hear any of this sort of stuff on your TV news. Nope. No, they'll never use the term "sovietization" or anything like that. The public have to be made to think now, you see. They have to be made to think and that's what the media's job is. They tell them what to think about. Anything that they don't mention isn't worth thinking about because the public really believe the media is there to do their thinking for them. They really have come to believe that, you know. The old communist plan is here. They actually look to the government to tell them what's real. Isn't that sad?

**Effie:** It's a sad, sad world. That is nothing. This is just a really start.

**Alan:** It is, I know. It's Pavlovian training to the extreme, that's what we're seeing.

**Effie:** Can you imagine how people will be controlled? Even the next 10 years. I'm glad I'm not young. You know, you hear so many people say, I wished I – it used to be when I was growing up, oh, I wished I could live life over and I could be young again. I can tell you, I don't want to.

**Alan:** No.

**Effie:** I wouldn't want to. Well in fact, I couldn't abide it, these children now growing up and they've grown up into it. At least I had a semblance of belief and to a certain extent I did see a little freedom because they didn't get out to the rural parts until later. They come for the big cities and everything first. And I've seen it through my years gradually come into being, like you said, now you're trained not to remember anything from last week.

**Alan:** Another part of it, too, is something I've touched upon before, though. When I was growing up there were buildings standing in my little town that had been there when my grandparents and great-grandparents had been there, and now they don't allow anything to stand for more than a few years and they knock it down rebuild something else, so they've done away with belonging or familiarity. That was another part of it.

**Effie:** Roots.

**Alan:** That was actually discussed.

**Effie:** Oh yes, I can remember and you know now, like you said, anything over five years old and people are trained now to expect that to be torn down. We've got to move forward.

**Alan:** More forward.

**Effie:** That's the refrain you hear out of them all the time. And even set still, stand still, we've got to move forward.

**Alan:** What they do is they eradicate anything of the past, because when you're in a stage of transition, they keep you moving, moving, moving. It's easy to keep you moving once you've started moving. They don't want anything that you can hold onto as any kind of form of permanency because that makes you feel like belonging again to a different era, so anything of a previous era or a different way of living must be destroyed.

**Effie:** And any roots you could hold on to. You know, I often thought how senseless urban renewal was. They tore down all the landmarks and I wondered if that was the underlying reason for that.

**Alan:** I'm sure.

**Effie:** Those were good buildings.

**Alan:** That's part of the reason for war. If you look at the mass carpet-bombing at places in Germany and different countries, that was all part of it – that was a demolition job for renewal; and sure enough, a brand new Germany came out of it and it was all planned. I'm sure every building was planned before they knocked them down and blew them up.

**Effie:** The same way with Japan.

**Alan:** The same way. Most Japanese lived in those sort of papery houses and they had to demolish the old to bring in the new. That's the standard freemasonic way, the higher Masonic way, and that's what they're doing. Same with the culture, they destroy that which is familiar in your culture to bring in the new, so that you're always on the move. This is a technique the people haven't a clue it's actually working on them and it's deliberate, it's organized. It's the only truly organized system on the planet. It certainly is the only one that can win through its system because it's the only one with the financing to do it.

**Effie:** Well, there's nothing they do that isn't planned.

**Alan:** That's right.

**Effie:** Every little thing and planned so well in its own time.

**Alan:** Everything is planned and that's when you go into some serious study into some old books written by foundations and people who worked for the big foundations that are just hand-in-glove with the bankers and then they wrote about all of this. The techniques and everything were written about, but once again, they were never promoted as best sellers, but legally they were put out there for you to read if you wanted to know. They're very legalistic.

Taking, for example, your own life, Effie, you technically did all the right things according to the culture of the time that you were born and raised. You saved your pennies. You didn't spend out when you didn't have to. Today they'd say you denied yourself the things that were yours, like eating out and all this kind of stuff, even going to the movies, because down the road you thought you'd save up. You're supposed to do that and then you get a little place where you live and you built your little place basically, didn't you?

**Effie:** Yes.

**Alan:** Then you find out it's all been for what.

**Effie:** Yes, in other words, really you're just a caretaker. When they get ready, they'll take it.

**Alan:** Didn't you say that there's walnut trees on your land, big walnuts? Is it walnut tree?

**Effie:** No, you don't have walnut trees down here.

**Alan:** What is it you have? What are they called?

**Effie:** Pecan trees. People call it pecans. Pecan.

**Alan:** And the government will have every one of them numbered, I'm sure, for taxes and future use. Meanwhile you can pay all the taxes on it as you keep them for them.

**Effie:** A person can do a whole lot if they want to and they will and they try. No, I take that back. There was a time when I could do that. Now you can't do that because you have to have a permit and they wouldn't allow you to do that. You know they want to protect you so you won't blow yourself up or electrocute yourself or drown yourself or something. They're so protective of you.

**Alan:** Well they love you, you see. They care. These people lose sleep worrying about us, you know. That's why you've got to have permits and inspections and building codes.

**Effie:** Isn't it odd that they never give you this permit? You've got to pay for it.

**Alan:** Yes, and that makes it all right. You pay for everything and money solves all problems.

**Effie:** And they keep adding to it. I just was wondering if they ever – no, they'll never get enough taxes.

**Alan:** Well of course there will never be enough taxes because Albert Pike the big pope of Masonry, along with every other illuminist of his day, said the same things that Karl Marx said (because it was just another Masonic branch), was that "they would destroy all private property. All ownership of private property." That was a main goal that they had to do. The abolition of the family unit also had to go. We've seen that. In fact, all the planks of the Communist Manifesto have been successfully completed.

**Effie:** I wonder why that wasn't shouted from the rooftops and it would scare and put people in mortal fear that now the Supreme Court allows people, promoters, speculators, if they decide to build a housing complex in the middle of your land, they can take it.

**Alan:** I know.

**Effie:** That's enough to scare you to death. Not the government but promoters can take your land if they so desire. Well what does that tell you? You don't have any rights.

**Alan:** That's right. You don't and in fact if you look at pretty well—and this is what people don't look at when they're conned into buying homes—if you look at where it says – it doesn't say "owner," it says "tenant". It says "tenant" when you're getting a mortgage on the ownership papers.

**Effie:** You know, I was going to look into that deed. I think you told me that that's what they say in Canada. I don't know if it's here in--

**Alan:** I've had some in the U.S. tell me the same.

**Effie:** Oh they did?

**Alan:** At least the modern ones anyway. I don't know about the older ones. I had an argument with this lawyer that came in with his Saturnalian gown on, these black gowns that they wear for Saturn, and I said "what's this?" He says, "oh that's your property" – I said, "oh no, score that out and put owner." He says, "oh it means just the same." I says, "I come from Britain, I know what tenant means." Because we had tenant farmers right up to this present day who don't own a darn thing. They just rent the land from the lord and live on his sufferance, but that's the con that they've pulled you see.

Of course what those same lawyers don't tell you, they're exempt from that. They don't put "tenant" for themselves. They're allowed to put "owner," so they don't pay all the taxes and that's the con game that goes on here. They're all brotherhoods you see and if you're not in the brotherhood you're profane.

**Effie:** Common ownership.

**Alan:** We live in a complete fantasy from reality, a complete fantasy. I think the one difference in the States was there was one type of title, which they're trying to get rid of right now in fact. They've been mass mailing everybody with Homestead titles and trying to get them to change over to another type of title, and what it means of course is that really they'll have no title at all, except in their head, until they find out it's not real. The old scam to get all private property off the people is well underway. They can tax and price you out of it and the latest thing is all building codes and all upgrades to building codes come from the United Nations. They keep upping the standards every year and they're going now for the rural areas to see if your guttering is right or your septic is right, and of course you keep upgrading until you're bankrupt and they'll fine you and fine you per day big money if it's not fixed. Well that's how they're going to get all the people off the land and into their little sardine cans called "habitat areas." That's the technique.

You don't need an imagination for this and you don't need a paranoia either. You just need logic and the ability to use your own reasoning powers with the data and your perceptions as you see things. It's all coming down.

**Effie:** All planned.

**Alan:** And well written about. Well written about by the big players themselves.

**Effie:** But nobody reads.

**Alan:** No, there's no fun in reading. If you don't get something with sex and violence then there's no point in reading it. That's how people are. They have no patience for learning what's happening and of course they're trained to be ego-syntonic so they're taught to shy away from anything that requires critical thinking and might be unpleasant. They can't even look at the unpleasant, which is a survival mechanism – psychological warfare to the extreme.

**Effie:** Has anything changed? What was it, The Romans, give them circuses and everything to keep them occupied?

**Alan:** Bread and circuses.

**Effie:** I was trying to think of the word, bread and circuses.

**Alan:** They're desensitized to cruelty, to slaughter, through the media; it now mixes sports, entertainment, the latest film stars' breast implants, all mixed together with people getting blown up at wedding parties in the Middle East, until nothing is real anymore and the import of the horror we can witness in these little flashes they show us has no affect on us. We're being desensitized to it to cheapen life because we must accept that life is worth nothing in order for them to come to the next step, because they're going to start euthanizing et cetera, and deciding who will live and die, and who can breed and who will not breed. That's all part of this great utopia of theirs, so they must completely desensitize us to all value of life and they've done a darn good job of it so far.

**Effie:** The thing is remote, it's impersonal. It isn't real. They just can't conceive of anything.

**Alan:** Literally, it's also a scientific way of presenting information to the public. That's how it's done. I literally heard about Saddam Hussein being hung, in-between sports, Dolly Parton's latest chest job and some other trivia, and that's how they snuck it in, until nothing was real, you see. It's called surrealism. It's what you would get if you were taking a psychedelic trip on a drug. They're doing it through the media presentations. That's how it's being done.

**Effie:** Then you add the incessant ads, commercials.

**Alan:** Yes, that too.

**Effie:** My gosh, somebody has to be crazy to look at that thing.

**Alan:** If not, they'll make you crazy and that's all done on purpose. This is done on purpose.

**Effie:** That's right and then you notice how even the commercials have gotten away from humans. They've got all kind of animated creatures. They're not even human anymore, most of them, lots of them. Diagrams and I don't know. Unrealistic stuff.

**Alan:** That's a fact, but as I say, I bet looking back you'd have changed a lot of things in your life if you knew what was coming.

**Effie:** You'd of what?

**Alan:** You'd have changed a lot of your plans if you knew what was coming.

**Effie:** I'd most rather commit suicide. [Laughs] Yes, that's right. Well you know it's been hard to realize. Like I said the other day, I told someone did you ever think that you would stand around in a line waiting for somebody to take your money? I guess it's a good thing we don't know what's in the future.

**Alan:** It takes a strong mind to cope with it.

**Effie:** That's right. Maybe the old person I quoted from said, "if I'd a had any sense it would have drove me crazy." I can just think of my mother and her mother to look in on this world today, like you said a while ago.

**Alan:** Those were a bit simpler times, although the agenda was underway even then.

**Effie:** Even as I've lived through it, I can't believe it sometimes.

**Alan:** You said the biggest change came with FDR coming in and the lead up to FDR really.

**Effie:** Oh boy, he was really – he “kicked it off” they might say. It was ready for that time.

**Alan:** The man of the moment, the savior, right from the banking industry, right there with all the plans just all somehow ready.

**Effie:** I was just a child when I guess my folks got paid a little something to plow cotton under.

**Alan:** To plow it under.

**Effie:** Plow it under. It was some of the prettiest cotton you ever saw. I thought that was the awfulest thing. Many was the time you tried to raise something that didn't grow and drought, for weather or something, and that pretty cotton had been plowed under, waste. I was very attuned to waste. You didn't waste anything. Waste not, want not.

**Alan:** And yet they try to tell us this is a sane economic system. When there's a surplus of something they'll just plow it under rather than sell it and people need it or they're starving or whatever for food.



**Effie:** The worst part of it all, there you were, hungry for meat and them destroying it. Destroying food, taking it out in the ocean, down the Mississippi River and dumping it, or like I saw a mountain, I'd say it was about tall as a double story house, of potatoes—pouring fuel on it so that people couldn't eat it.

**Alan:** To keep the prices up because of shortage.

**Effie:** There wasn't nothing wrong with the production. There wasn't nothing wrong with the price. It was the money, the lack of money.

**Alan:** That's where they've got us.

**Effie:** It's the whole pivot thing of it all is the control – when you control the money you control the people.

**Alan:** Sure you do. It's been like that for thousands of years and they've never changed that system, so they can always do it again when they need to do it.

**Effie:** Something perfect like that works.

**Alan:** Yes, the people are still healthy, they've got the means of production all there ready to go but they're not allowed to because the money was supposed to have collapsed. What a joke, but as I say, they haven't fixed that so they can always do it again. That's why they never fix that. They leave that so they can always pull the same stunt whenever they want to.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** The European Union does the same thing. They dump what they call "butter mountains" and "potato mountains" and stuff in the channel to keep the prices up in all the European countries and that's called a sane policy.

**Effie:** I was in the store the other day and a bell pepper was \$0.50 or more, or close to a dollar. I don't know if it said two for a \$1.00 a piece, but I can remember when I first moved out here in '48 this fellow had peppers that was 4-inches across and thick as your little finger, beautiful peppers. He picked them one time and then the helper would cost more than he would get for the peppers so he let them lay there in the field. I thought at the time of all of the people in the United States that could have eat that and so many things like that, so many times. Actually today, people would buy more and more nourishing food if they had the money.

**Alan:** And access to nourishing food. They've tampered with it all.

**Effie:** If you could get some natural food, even halfway natural food now.

**Alan:** Food has always been used as a weapon of control, even as far back as the Egyptians and probably older. There's nothing new in dumbing us down through what we're allowed to eat, now that they've modified everything.

**Effie:** That's a nice trick to have control, monopoly on the food, the food that's grown here or not grown here anymore.

**Alan:** That's right. The Big Five, you know, Arthur Daniels Midland, which is just Adam, and Conagra and Monsanto and all the rest of them, they're all in Chile because since the '80's they've been setting up Chile to be the vegetable producer for the Americas through NAFTA money. People don't realize we were paying grants to them all through our tax money for these big boys to have all their modified food grown down there and that's been happening not just in Chile but in other places in Latin America. Everything's kept fairly quiet but it has been published, if you just keep your ears open and your eyes – they always say, for those with eyes to see and ears to hear and a memory to remember it, you know what's going on.

They always use the public money to set themselves up so they can kick you again at the right time, but it's coming down now. I mean you've seen that in Louisiana after that hurricane that did all those strange right angles and then came straight in, basically a form of martial law and how the people reacted to it and how they run around in their cars just looking for – just to keep moving. You've already seen the start of the process and the FEMA takeover of the whole area. They've got huge camps there now, don't they, of those trailers they brought in? Those big trailer parks they have now.

**Effie:** Well yes. Now they're trying to get rid of them.

**Alan:** Really?

**Effie:** I mean a lot of them are parked in people's places, temporaries, until they got back in their house; and now, like I said, I pass by one about every month and it's growing yet and it's not a used one. They're new ones, and a trailer is a very unreliable place to be.

**Alan:** Especially in the hurricane country too.

**Effie:** That's right. I don't think I'd want to stay in one even with a good stiff wind blowing and all that money that was wasted.

**Alan:** Well, I'm sure they're building their brand new city out of it, a different type of city though.

**Effie:** Well, it's not going to be the same one and I don't think it will ever be the same size and the first thing they've got to stop the killing down there.

**Alan:** What's happening there?

**Effie:** Well I don't know. It's mostly drugs killing. Territory and gangs but--

**Alan:** You're talking basically about the average modern city, same thing.

**Effie:** But they've got the National Guard down there and they still haven't stopped them. They've even supposed to kill people in broad daylight. I don't know, I think there's been about 35 killed since the first of the year. Worse than a western town.

**Alan:** Gee whiz, eh?

**Effie:** You can't blame it all on the police. I mean it's the judges. It's the lawyers. It's the morals of the people. It's nothing being – I mean you know it's just a lot of combination and it's permissible. I mean it's allowed, I think to scare the people if nothing else.

**Alan:** You see, you can't have totalitarian systems unless you have the problem to point to, to justify having the totalitarian system.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** They bring down the culture. It's true enough, people are brought up with video games and slaughter and no rules et cetera. In fact, they're taught that the bad guys are generally the heroes in their movies, the cunning ones, and they emulate them and then you see the fallout in society as they grow up to adulthood acting like the criminals they see on movies. Then the cops get bigger too, to cope with it, which is what they want too, and this is all predicted. You must create chaos—this is the age of chaos—before you bring in the new. It's well understood. Do you remember back, I guess it was in the '30's and '40's, you had the Jimmy Cagney-type with all the gangster movies? Jimmy Cagney – who was that other actor?

**Effie:** George Raft.

**Alan:** George Raft was another one.

**Effie:** E.G. Robinson.

**Alan:** Humphrey Bogart, and they still show the reruns yet. Even in Britain they had guys just like today as they wear those pants with the crotches down to their ankles, their hats on backwards because it's marketed to them. Even in Britain back then, and right after World War II when they were getting all these American movies coming in, the young guys were creating gangs dressing just like the gangsters and they were getting hold of pistols and stuff because they thought it was cool. Very cool thing to be and even trying to copy the accent of the gangsters and that was a big fad and they were bringing guns to school with them and stuff because they saw it all in the movies; and in those movies, those guys, they made them humanized. They humanized the bad guy until they identified with the bad guy and saw them as the heroes.

**Effie:** A child has to have a hero, and so we had people we looked up to but they were not that kind of type – good guys, hard workers, didn't cause any kind of trouble. You wanted to be like them. So I think every child needs somebody that they want to look up to.

**Alan:** Rambo. Rambo is a good one. They gave them Rambo for the military guys.

**Effie:** That's right.

**Alan:** This is how it's done. That's how it's done, Effie. That's about the end of this recording here. We're almost out of time, I think, so we'll have to do this again though.

**Effie:** Yes, maybe I'll be in more of a mood or can think of something, I was sort of wool-covered.

**Alan:** With me, I'm more spontaneous because I'm used to doing it.

**Effie:** I know you can talk at the drop of a hat.

**Alan:** I know. It often takes time to think out the important parts that make an impact of people remembering something which is important because there's so little truth being given to people to catch on to and remember and important things in life. That's what we'll have to start remembering, the important things, the values, because they certainly have got rid of them.

**Effie:** Well I tell you, even in the last 50 years, 60 years, I mean they have just went ahead like something you just can't hardly believe. I think of how everything has changed so much, everything, and for the worst. It certainly isn't the better.

**Alan:** Ain't that a fact? It's a fact.

**Effie:** To think that people could be happy, especially in this country as much as we've had in this country, and to think that look at what happened what they did.

**Alan:** They could do it to any country.

**Effie:** Yes, oh yes.

**Alan:** Same formula.

**Effie:** I mentioned this because I'm more familiar with it or attuned to it. There was something else I wanted to look up. I gave all my papers to my nephew. He's going to handle it someday, so I wanted to look up a couple of things in those papers and I was going to go up there but we've had a bad couple of weeks – especially this week we've had rain and chill and cold and dampness and so I've just more or less been staying in more and it's so wet outside you couldn't do anything anyway, so we ought to have had our quota of rain for a while.

**Alan:** Are you still doing the gardening or is it too wet?

**Effie:** Oh, it's just mud out there, let's put it that way. We've had rain and then enough – it's saturated, let's put it that way.

**Alan:** Yes, saturation point.

**Effie:** I don't know if I'll even get a spring garden in, but all you can do is try. Like I said when I worked on this house, I tried. I mean you just don't know what you can do until you try.

**Alan:** That's a fact.

**Effie:** And to me, even if everybody likes to win, but the important thing, the bottom line, I tried. That is what I should have done and that's the important thing. Well, some day when I get in the mood I'd like to tell you about all my treasures.

**Alan:** Yes, you should.

**Effie:** All those things that nobody wants and I have.

**Alan:** We'll do that.

**Effie:** How's your weather been?

**Alan:** Well, it's back to the snow, but they're spraying the skies and generally when there's snow you can look at – when it's a cold temperature, maybe 20 below at night, the stars – all the stars should be visible but they're not. You're seeing some of them, the brighter ones, but because of the stuff that they're spraying, there's a kind of foggish look to it and so you're not getting the clarity that they should be according to the temperatures that we have. It's so obvious. They're tampering completely with the weather because weather – it's not UFO alien invasions that they're going to use. It's the weather that they're going to use to get us all moving into the habitat areas. That's the warfare weapon that they're using.

**Effie:** Yes of course, they've got more than one egg in their basket.

**Alan:** Yes they do. "*Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*," that was that booklet that was sent out years ago on the techniques that they'd use.

**Effie:** I heard of the book but I never did get a chance to read it.

**Alan:** It's pretty well on all the scientific gizmos they have, which they're using and the public will be completely unaware of it. Well, we better say good night, I guess.

**Effie:** You take care and we'll talk next week I hope.

**Alan:** Sure enough. Bye now.

**"The Night They Drove Old Dixie Down"  
By Joan Baez**

Virgil Caine is my name and I drove on the Danville train  
'til so much cavalry came and tore up the tracks again  
In the winter of '65, we were hungry, just barely alive  
I took the train to Richmond that fell  
It was a time I remember, oh, so well

The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the bells were ringin'

The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the people were singin'  
They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, .... "

Back with my wife in Tennessee  
And one day she said to me,  
"Virgil, Quick! Come see!  
There goes Robert E. Lee."  
Now I don't mind, I'm chopping wood  
And I don't care if the money's no good  
Just take what you need and leave the rest  
But they should never have taken the very best

The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the bells were ringin'  
The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the people were singin'  
They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, .... "

Like my father before me, I'm a working man  
And like my brother before me, I took a rebel stand  
Oh, he was just 18, proud and brave  
But a yankee laid him in his grave  
I swear by the blood below my feet  
You can't raise a Cane back up when he's in defeat

The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the bells were ringin'  
The night they drove old Dixie down  
And all the people were singin'  
They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, .... "

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

ALAN WATT BLURB  
"MOLOCH, MAMMON AND MISERY"  
January 24, 2007

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - January 24, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt and today it is the 24th of January 2007.

**"Where Will The Children Play?"  
By Cat Stevens**

Well I think it's fine, building jumbo planes.  
Or taking a ride on a cosmic train.  
Switch on summer from a slot machine.  
Yes, get what you want to if you want, 'cause you can get anything.

I know we've come a long way,  
We're changing day to day,  
But tell me, where do the children play?

Well you roll on roads over fresh green grass.  
For your lorry loads pumping petrol gas.  
And you make them long, and you make them tough.  
But they just go on and on, and it seems that you can't get off.

Oh, I know we've come a long way,  
We're changing day to day,  
But tell me, where do the children play?

Well you've cracked the sky, scrapers fill the air.  
But will you keep on building higher  
'til there's no more room up there?  
Will you make us laugh, will you make us cry?  
Will you tell us when to live, will you tell us when to die?

I know we've come a long way,  
We're changing day to day,  
But tell me, where do the children play?

Last night, I listened to the scriptwriters' speech given by the president of the U.S. and I really still stick to my opinion that we should just basically applaud the scriptwriters because any actor or even a ham actor can be coached to read the script. What was funny was right after the script was read and we had the perfunctory hurrahs and clapping the hands of right and left, the two

wings, clapping together, the commentator on the station from Chicago mentioned that he'd been involved in the writing of seven scripts for presidents.

These are the guys who should really get all the – I don't know what they give them. They should have a special sort of Emmy or Grammy or Oscar for the scriptwriters and let's see them all. Let's see who they are. Let's find out all about them. After all, if they're writing the scripts, it's more important to find out what's in their heads and what their past happens to be, who trained them, what their system beliefs all are, because they're writing the scripts that are being blurbled to us by the actors on the stage.

Mind you, it's good to have a believable actor. Reagan wasn't too bad, he'd been a lifelong actor, except when he wandered from his script and then Nancy you'd hear her in the background coaching him and saying, Ronnie, Ronnie read the script, because he wandered and liked to tell a little joke here and there.

However, this present one being the present president—"dent," if you look into the word, is interesting—really rehashed the previous couple of speeches on the State of the Union and much of it was verbatim in fact, so the scriptwriters had a fairly easy time. All they had to do was make a few innuendoes about Iran, add that into it, give out the usual promises for the public at the bottom regarding healthcare and so on, and business goes on as usual.

Someone asked me in an email who I thought would be the next president. Well really, surely by now you know I'm way beyond all of that nonsense. The front players are nothing but players. It doesn't matter who they are. The scripts are already written for them. What happens while they're in is all written for them. It's an agenda. It doesn't matter if it's left wing, right wing or someone standing on their head in the middle. The script has been written and they're chosen, as Carroll Quigley said in his own book, they're chosen secretly by the establishment at the top and there is an establishment, a para-governmental organization, within every country. At least in Britain, we've always kind of known that.

People after a few drinks in the pubs forget it and start arguing about politics, and then they kick themselves the next day for falling into it again because they know there's an establishment, "the old school," as they call it, and the United States is no different.

**THE FAMILY LINEAGES THAT RUN BRITAIN RUN THE U.S. THEY'RE ALL RELATED. THEY'RE DYNASTIES. Dynasties.**

Sometimes you have to do a lot of homework to dig into them because their names sometimes change through marriage, but if you follow the lineages, and the male and the female is very, very important, **YOU'LL FIND THEY ALL TIE TOGETHER.**

They go back to the Puritans when they came in with the Mayflower; hence the hoopla about the May flower, the flower of May – May Day, highly occultic. The establishment has never let go. **They created the United States of America for a purpose, which they wrote about.** Rather than speculate about it, why don't you read the writings of Franklin and Jefferson and others and then the later ones who came along who are up there in the political realm who talked about



"manifest destiny"? Manifest destiny. They had a job to do and this is well understood by those in the know.

They say there's nothing new under the sun, and there truly isn't. We're watching the same game go on. The same dry speeches with promises, promises, promises and it's business as usual for those in the governmental business and the multitude of attachments, the tentacles, all related to government.

**THE BIGGEST JACKPOT ON THE PLANET IS THE TAXPAYERS' HONEY POT.** The big bears get up there to get into the honey pot. That's where the money is – unlimited credit, unlimited with a promise for generations to come to pay it off. That's quite the collateral to put up.

Jefferson said it himself (read his writings): a generation born into a system where they have been put down to pay off a previous generation's debt are in fact slaves.

Because you can walk from here to there generally unmolested, or drive from here to there, as long as you pay all the proper fees and licenses et cetera, you think you're free. There's nothing in this system that is free. Nothing. **THE TAXPAYER FUNDS IT ALL.** Even the free flu shots. **EVERYTHING IS A CON GAME** and the only reason it works is because **EVERYONE MUST BE CONNED.** They're terribly unhappy about the occasional one here or there who can see and see through it all, like the "*Sixth Sense*" the movie, which I thought was quite good, lots of allegories there too.

Someone who sees and can hold onto memory and convey what they see is a danger. The mob – the masses are not a danger. They've always been understood. It's easy to understand the mass mentality. Most of their opinions are given to them. They're given champions – they pick which champion they like better of the two and they stick with that generally for the rest of their life.

It's the occasional one who sees through it all that can cause the problem down the road; hence all the psychological testing ongoing all through schooling, the monitoring, all the data that's kept on every individual; and they try and grab the young ones now who ask questions, mainly the males, and they put them on drugs and call them "hyper" or a "nuisance" even and the diagnosis is left to the teachers. What a system indeed.

When the parents do not know what is real, what is false, when they have not questioned the reality that's been presented to them, the children generally will never figure it out for themselves; but everything they take for granted in this system isn't necessarily normal.

**NORMAL is WHATEVER the ELITE DECIDE IT WILL BE.** School and what is taught will vary upon the era as to what is normal and what isn't in any particular direction. **EVERYTHING HAS AN AGENDA.**

**EVERYTHING TIES TOGETHER TO THIS ONE AGENDA AND CONTROL OF THE MIND is the NUMBER ONE,** *numero uno*, from cartoons, to emulating parents and the parents' beliefs, to the community they live in, to the creed they belong to or choose to belong to, to

what's indoctrinated into them in the ongoing process, the propaganda from all the media and the movies and novels. All of that is connected. They create the culture in which they live and they will live through the changes thinking it's all normal, too, without ever asking in what other direction could we possibly go.

It should be no surprise to anyone who's studied history that those who are aggressive – the Darwinian theory of survival of the fittest and the shrewdest. It should be no surprise that it's always been this way since money took over. Money and those things which we want via money will conquer all the general fears which money creates, which is a destruction of everything around it so that a few might live at the top of the mountain while all the rest of the people *are* the mountain.

There's nothing new under the sun and we should not be fooled by clever speeches that teams put together, each interjecting their own little special part, their area of expertise, so that one man can read it all and be applauded for reading.

At the beginning of this openly declared war after 9/11, the president of the U.S. declared war on everyone on the planet when he said, "if you're not with us, you're against us." That meant your opinion, everything. That was everyone. It was a generalized statement. It wasn't directed over in the Middle East. It was to everyone because we're going in to the next phase. We're in it, in fact, of the big crackdown where we must be taught like nasty little bad children how to behave, what to think, what to say and be good parrots and have your stamp of approval in order to survive within the system.

"Hear no evil, speak no evil, see no evil," the motto of the Grand Lodge. Watch, look, silence and like little children the fastest way from these people who won't let you spank a child is to simply beat it into the adults. They sort of like to beat it into adults and we shall see that happening. They've created for the last 25 years or so or more, through video games and the desensitization process of the horror that's been committed elsewhere, always, they've created the generation to wield the truncheons, to use all the high technology against the people and everything was prepared that way.

If they had to have the same kind of society that they had in the '50's and '60's, if they had to hold on to that culture, because they gave you that culture too, then you'd still be watching "Leave It To Beaver" and "Andy of Mayberry".

No, time goes on, the agenda must be fulfilled and the business plans don't stop for any nuisance value and so the big stick is coming out and we see the laws passed all the time. Actually, they've been passed long ago. The open declaration of laws is just the grand finale of implementation. All the units, all the agencies were created long ago, trained and were all ready to go into operation. In fact, most of them were already operating long before 9/11.

When the United States has fulfilled its purpose in the Middle East, they will already have been pulling the rug from under your feet back home to merge in to the United Americas. In fact, it's already happening. People are running faster and harder trying to keep up with the standard of living that's projected to them through advertising and magazines. They're having two or three jobs on the go simultaneously. Their marriages are falling apart, if they have one, or a few. They don't know how to relate to each other. They're living in desperation; they put on the face

because they think, "it must be me who's failing. Everyone else seems happy." They don't realize everyone else puts on the act. They're all ashamed to admit to it that they're in the same boat. They're worried, very worried.

I watched all this being used in the UK. They had a perpetual depression from World War II right down through into the '70's an '80's as it de-industrialized. No one wanted to talk about the truth, even though the unemployed were all around them and the fallout from the unemployment and inflation, **THE RIGGED SOCIETY**.

The old priesthoods that specialized in their part of agenda, the solar, lunar and the stellar cults, never disappeared. Never disappeared at all. And money from its inception has a lot of little terms they put in there, for those who have an eye to see and an ear to hear, such as the bull market, you know the Taurus market, and the bear market, the great bear. Why do you think that's there?

**WHY DO YOU THINK THEY CALL IT A MARKET?** as the zodiac with all its animals goes round in the sky and Bootes chases the herd that he drives before him.

It's all **CON-ODOGY and that's what reality is composed of by very wise people**. People really believe that it's good to invest through governments that gamble supposedly, supposedly, they tell us, all your pensions into this big casino called the "stock market".

At the same time they'll tell the average individual that they might lose everything, yet we're taught that this is the normal thing to do; and the teacher's pensions and everybody else who's got a pension in a big union gets tossed into this fund and they all expect to make money from it – profit from nothing. Profit from work that someone else must produce someday in the future, any how, by any means and we wonder why things come back to hit us between the eyes. **It's a CON - complete CON GAME**.

George Soros, the front man for Rothschild's and others, a few years ago, and this is from the British newspapers, he had a half a page explaining afterwards in his boast of how he phoned up two of his friends. They manipulated the stock market and pulled the plug and put Britain into a crisis state and made millions and millions of pounds off the British “market” – where the animals are; and he could boast about it because there are no laws against it the way it was done.

It's been done over and over, actually, down through the 20th century, the 19th century, and before. Go back to even King James who had a massive scandal when he brought all the people over to colonize a place at the mouth of the Amazon River in fact. And people put all their pensions into it, all their savings, all this stuff into it, believing, like they do, they'd be returned a thousand fold for every florin they put in and the people lost everything, everything. It's the oldest trick in the book with money. It relies on the understanding of human nature and the greed factor, where people think they're going to get something for nothing.

Soros wrote about this and boasted, and sure enough, the British taxpayer had to go to the international money lenders, the few families that control the planet, and borrow and borrow and borrow to get the pound floating again so that they could sell off bonds of debt all over again;

and the laws that allow all this to happen have never been changed, not long before Soros and not up to the present either, because the big boys run the system. It's their system. They want those loopholes there so they can pull it anytime they want, over and over.

Money is a belief system. It doesn't work unless you believe in it. That's why it's on the dollar bill. "In God We Trust." Well what are they talking about? Is it Moloch, the god of money or Mammon?

It's amazing to me that this can be pulled over and over again in every country. No one is immune to it. Just a handful of people on the phone plan it all, pull it off and no one comes after them because it's allowed and I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. Soros was given permission, in fact, orders to do this because he wouldn't have dared to act on his own. That's why they can go through the world untouched by anyone. They have been given permission by the big boys; the big boys wouldn't let anything happen to them unless they did it themselves.

The world is just one huge extortion racket, where under the guise of humanity and helping others and we care, and so on and so on and so on, you are plundered all down through life until you die and then someone else has to pay off the death duties, just like Sumer. Just like in ancient Sumer when the priest wrote on tablets, he looked from horizon to horizon and saw nothing but government buildings, and he said the fishermen are taxed when they come in with fish. The merchants are taxed when they came in with produce. They were taxed when they bought things at the market and when the relatives put offerings on the graves – now they weren't dumb. They knew the people couldn't eat it once they were dead. It's a human thing, an emotional thing that comforts the living, but even the offerings were plundered by tax collectors for death duties, in Sumer, all that time ago.

The aggressive ones and the cunning ones could never have done this without money being introduced and accepted by people; albeit it was forced on most peoples. They need the cooperation of the general public. You must believe in the CON. If you understand the CONFIDENCE trick or the trickster, they will set out the trap, the bait, for the victim to fall for. The victim then will be led thinking it's his decisions on where he is going, right through the whole CON until it's over, it's done and he's left wondering how he lost everything. That's how confidence tricksters work their victims and it's still the same today.

We've been told for thousands of years, "you know them by their works." The reason that was always said in all the ancient cultures was, it doesn't matter what they say—it's what they do; and we have a hard time being humans understanding that simple trick. We expect people to blush or blink or have nervous twitches when they lie and are found out. What you don't realize is that the psychopaths at the top, the ones who have clawed their way up there and even the new ones who are constantly coming in and working (not working, they do stab their way up there) and they assassinate through character assassination and through their devious ways to get to the top, they've proven their worth to be in amongst the sharks. You know what they do. You see what they do. Forget what they say.

Arnold Toynbee, the long time professor in Oxford University in England who taught Rhodes Scholars for world government, who sent them all over the world back into other governments

and bureaucracies, back in the 1930's in a speech he gave in Scandinavia he said: "We always deny with our mouths that which we do with our hands."

That's how simple it is. They cry "peace, peace" but there's not peace within them. They slaughter in the name of peace. They always have. By "peace" they will destroy many and we wonder why there's no peace in the world. Yet, once again, without our cooperation, without our consent, our silent consent, they couldn't do any of this. They couldn't get the young bucks, you know the silly little ones that like bits of tin to wear on their chest and little colored ribbons, which even the lowest ones don't understand, it's all Masonic color coding, they like the black shiny metal; they can mow people down. They can always count on getting the job done by the people themselves who never benefit from it.

They don't share in the plunder; and while they're doing that, the future of those same troops is decided and any offspring they'll have is decided too, because those at the top of the world society, the top of the world tree, the Yggdrasil of the Nordic king, those at the top do not see the peasant of America, the peasant of Europe and the peasant of China or Africa any differently and that's their big joke.

One big brotherhood at the top – you watch them doing all the little Masonic flashes and handshakes each time leaders meet of all factions, all sides and they parade it in front of you and the strife goes on. The problem with those who think and understand this is to be left alone by the rest of the people who've fallen for it all because people like you to conform. The mass minded person does not like the difference. They like people to conform to what they do and how they look and what they say and how they dress, and it's all very, very silly really when you look and understand how culture, which is plastic, is shaped and reshaped and how the general population go along with it.

Now the parents are always stunned at why their children have completely different opinions than the ones they were taught to have and it never occurs to them how it happens and it's all deliberate. There's nothing that children are taught that doesn't come from the agenda that isn't debated in meticulous detail by professionals in behaviorism – mass psychology. There's nothing that isn't thought right through here, nothing at all.

One little piece that was of interest in the speech last night by the president was how easily it was slipped in, the same double-think, double-speak method of leaving people with a particular impression that he's going to do something about the borders to protect the people, and yet what he's doing is exactly the opposite. It's the NAFTA deal. It's the amalgamation of the Americas because he said, rather than try to round all these people up, it's easier to give them all work permits, temporary.

Well, the temporary ones will be renewable you see. It's actually going to escalate the transition of populations from one place to the next and this is all by design. It's not George Bush who planned this. Everything is going to plan and we're in for big, big changes as the cultures clash, as they were intended to, and as I've mentioned before, **Jacques Attali**, who's now at the United Nations and who was the Kissinger for France and the European Union, in his book "*Millennium*" talked about the consequences and the chaos that a generation or two or three or

four generations will go through as huge movements, massive movements of peoples, from Latin America come up into the United States.

Or as Mr. Rockefeller says, "well you can't make the omelet without breaking the eggs," and that's how lightly they talk about the changes which they find they must make, their big business plan for planet earth.

One reason why this works so effectively and the people don't catch on is that every generation grows up with all their distractions at school and out of school, their hormones kick in. That's necessary to be distracted. Their leisure time is completely taken up for them because they don't have to think or do for themselves. All entertainment is produced for them by professionals, once again, which are the culture creators. Once they're released from school it's time to enter the workforce. That's what they've been trained for, to be good producers and consumers.

Then it's a rush – a rush through life through their marriages, their divorces and all the other problems they will face in a dysfunctional system, where we're trying to emulate a previous age by doing the traditional things and it's not working. They rush right through their whole lives and in the quiet moments that they could have had they turn on television sets and things that distract them so that their heads are full once again of other peoples' programming. That's a form of natural Valium for them, to be hypnotized, to switch off in this unnatural system, but this unnatural phase is not meant to last forever.

They have told us where they're taking society. If you read some of their own books, you'll find they're right into eugenics. It's no different than farmers looking at a dairy herd and saying: how can we get more production out of these cattle? Well we know what they do with the cattle, apart from shoving them full of growth hormones and injecting all kinds of hormones into them to make them produce more, but they also interbred them to make them rather docile. That's what domesticated means.

With us it's done in a different fashion. At one time we had awareness, they had to con us that medicine etcetera was there to help us so they can stick all this stuff into us with our consent. Lower IQ points a few points down the ladder, then give us modified food. That was a beauty in itself. Water, food, shelter and clothing, essential for life and they go for your water supply and put aluminum oxide waste into it, called fluoride. Market the idea of how good it is for you, even though Nazi Germany was putting it in the water supplies of the countries they conquered to make the people more passive; and this was always understood with fluoride, which is a poison and it doesn't take too much to hit the toxic level, and yet here it's in your water supply, it's in your toothpaste and you're building up toxic doses.

Then they inject you with all kinds of things, even though you have guys like Arthur Koestler talking about doing that very thing to lobotomize parts of the brain by injections. Then they go for your food, where they splice hundreds of various kinds of genes into your cabbages and so on. They won't tell you what it is or what they were looking for when they splice all these things into it. We just take it on trust and faith.

Your food supply of all things and we take it on faith, but they know what they're doing and they're somehow there to help us, even though food has been used for thousands of years as a

weapon on the public. Ask any dominant minority that's taken over countries. They always go for the food supply.

In the old days they used to restrict the types of food you could eat, especially the proteins, keep you just fit enough to do the work necessary but too tired to walk off the old plantation. Here they are, doing it again and they call it science. When they created this thing called science that took over from religion, they knew what they were doing. It works so well. We don't question it because – just like the old priests, you couldn't question them on points of doctrine. It was just the law. It was god's laws you see. Now it's the same thing. We're too stupid to understand these specialized areas of science so we take it all on faith and here they are going for your food supply.

The IQ worldwide is dropping wherever the big genetically modified food guys have gone and we have new IQ normals now, even though it's the same test. It's down a few points. And because we rush through life you see, every generation, you can CON the upcoming professionals themselves so easily because they believe what they're taught. When I saw a doctor on TV, a young one, talking about cancer, well she'd been taught you see that it's normal that one out of two people will have cancer and die. The previous generation, it was about one in four; and the previous one to that, it was about one in 50. Before that, it was sometimes one in thousands, depending on the type of cancer; but the new doctors are taught, no, everybody's going to pretty well get it and that's normal. That's how you train people inter-generationally who will never question, especially the professionals; they can't imagine they've been lied to or there's any motive here in hiding a truth from them.

Last night on the Public Broadcasting Station, I tuned in for 10 minutes while some professors debated some ethic points on academia and freedom of speech within academia and it astounded me the laws that they had already for themselves compared to the laws they have for the general public. They touched on hate speech and other topics of morality and so on and how they'd have to defend it for those within academia to debate all the fine points of society with no fear of being prosecuted and as long as they didn't bring their own personal opinions into the debate.

It's kind of like politicians when they go into politics and they've been a CEO of different companies and they've got shares in them all and they tell us, well yes, but while I'm in politics I have no contact whatsoever with my financial experts and those who deal with all that for me. Well it's the same with these guys in academia. They're so high up there in the ivory tower that they can leave their personal opinions out of things and discuss anything and that's okay and safe and legitimate; but if Joe Blow down at the bottom asks the same questions, you can be shoved in the slammer.

Asking a question is normal. Children do it. Well at least they used to do it. They'd ask questions about everything. That's a survival mechanism, asking questions as to why this and why that, but now it's taboo. It's all law, law, law you see and "don't you Joe Blow think this or question this or ask the whys. Leave that to the professionals in the ivory towers who can handle these kind of things mentally. You can't handle it mentally. You're just too stupid and thick." Very arrogant. This is how it was put over in this program.

I've been amongst the professionals and I know how they talk and that's how they are. They're very, very arrogant and they really truly believe that they're the height of the IQ level with all the rights to do as they wish and say what they wish, but they look down on Joe Public who's just the profane. Same thing as Masonry and most of them are Masons anyway. The profane, you know the lowly cattle down there with the bells round their necks following their leaders, the masses. That's what they talk about. That's how they talk in fact.

We live in a completely different system than the one that's projected to us via the media. Reality is vastly, vastly – in fact, it's completely different. **NOTHING IS AT IT SEEMS.**

Anything can be made normal and accepted as such through repetition, a little bit of threatening on behalf of the authorities and through indoctrination at school or through movies. The only thing that you haven't seen in the movies so far, and I was surprised not to see it, was a bunch of guys beating up a lion and making us feel really bad when they're pushing all the wildlife stuff and the animals rights, which I do believe in. Animals have rights, absolutely, but the thing is, the ones who are pushing this stuff are the ones who dissect the animals, the scientists, and it's nothing to do with animal rights. It's to get laws on the books to devalue human life and put you down even lower than some insects. That's what the Earth Charter was all about.

Maurice Strong's the front man of the Rockefeller group little game. Strong told a person present at that charter meeting when the person asked what about human rights? We've heard about animals and wildlife and nature and trees and so on; and he says, trees, you'll wish you had the rights of a tree. That's the real world and I guess that's true.

You put on a uniform and go over to the Middle East, you get chopped down and that's okay; but if *you* chop a tree down, then oh! This you see is a form of managed insanity and double-think and double-speak, always with ulterior motives behind all the movements and all the laws all working in the same direction and it's not by chance. It's not some sort of strange fad we're going through, as even some of the lower Masons at the 33 degrees I've talked to believe. This is managed.

When the ancients in Greece could talk about it thousands of years ago how culture is created from the top and pushed on the people, it has never changed. Never changed. The reason they always keep the same families in control is because they don't allow it to change. They understand that any change from the grassroots that wasn't authorized could have serious ripple consequences. They might lose control.

Another little gem snuck in, in last night's speech, before I forget this, and they should really award this scriptwriter that put that bit in there. It was done slickly between other things. When he was talking about giving work permits to all comers basically from across the borders; and I don't know if that meant Canada too, it probably does, actually, because we're all amalgamating. He mentioned coupled with high technology, so this will be the active ID chip in the card no doubt to start with, and as we get flooded and all countries are on the move, there'll be chaos and out will come the actual imbedded chip within the human body. You don't need to be a rocket scientist to see where it's going and how they've laid this out.

There are people in the world all across this world who are similar to myself who saw all of this growing up. They understood it. So similar in fact in so many ways, we're like a separate creed



altogether, because I've never treated people as a group in any country, even the one I was born in. I will take a person on as an individual. I don't care who they are or what color they are or what language they speak.

Most people will represent the culture they were given but it's the occasional individual you'll meet within all cultures that you can really communicate with and you feel as if you've known them all your life because they're so similar. They've broken through all of the traps, all of the indoctrinations that were set before them. It's a pity there's not a place on the planet for us all to go and leave the rest to go round and round in the whirlpool. I did have a dream years ago about that and I thought of all the peoples that fight each other, really it was like people caught in death grips with their hands strangling someone else and they're all going round and round in this whirlpool and getting sucked down, totally oblivious to the fact that they're even being sucked down. Then there's the bunch at the bottom of the whirlpool just turning the handle and keeping it spinning.

The occasional individual throughout history that has not belonged to this ruling clique, this system, this brotherhood with all its esoteric control and its monetary control, the occasional individual has waylaid their plans, upset them a little bit, delayed them for sure, here and there, and definitely caused them to go into overdrive trying to combat truth that's put out there.

Truth is something when it's said in the proper way is self-evident. You don't have to bring all the mushy phrases in like they do with the speech writers for presidents to understand it. Truth is self-evident. You don't have to appeal to emotions to double-speak the people along the wrong path. And all down through the ages there's an occasional person here or there that's spoken out, said the right things and created a panic amongst the elite—who first try to buy them off, usually, and when they can't do that they kill them through a myriad of ways and the public forget very quickly. Everyone's forgotten quickly if they're not kept up there in the mainstream and none of us are immune from that.

However, your words can stick with an occasional person who then carries it on. That's always been the way. We've all been very young. Those who think they're radical join authorized groups to be radical. It's the individual that matters, the young individual, in all eras, who sees beyond that, sees beyond the groups and the opposites and goes a different direction that changes things. We have to do it now because this is the last sentient generation that will have the ability to steer off somewhere else, and if nothing else, you give society a chance to maybe for the first time decide for themselves. Albeit it would take a long time, and albeit it too, they'll probably take the wrong decision, but at least they'd have a chance to do so.

The parents now have very little contact with their offspring, so we are the last sentient generation.

All the best from me, Alan Watt at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and Hamish the dog, who had a great run in the snow today. May your god go with you. Good night.

**"Oh Very Young"**  
**By Cat Stevens**

Oh very young  
What will you leave us this time  
You're only dancing on this earth for a short while  
And though your dreams may toss and turn you now  
They will vanish away like your daddy's best jeans  
Denim blue fading up to the sky  
And though you want them to last forever  
You know they never will  
You know he never will  
And the patches make the goodbye harder still

Oh very young  
What will you leave us this time  
There'll never be a better chance to change your mind  
And if you want this world to see a better day  
Will you carry the words of love with you  
Will you ride the great white bird into heaven  
And though you want to last forever  
You know you never will  
You know you never will  
And the goodbye makes the journey harder still

Oh very young  
What will you leave us this time  
You're only dancing on this earth for a short while  
Oh very young  
What will you leave us this time

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):

"BOFFINS, BLIMPS AND BS"

January 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. This is Alan Watt at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and today it is January 25, 2007.

I'll kick off tonight with a news article from the *Athens News – Athens, Ohio*, that is. This was an article written by **James Renner** of the *Cleveland Free Times*. I guess that's a group, a syndicated group, on the 30th of the 5th 2006.

*"Last week a fire ignited at the Akron Airdock that once housed a fleet of Goodyear blimps. Firemen rushed to the 211-foot-tall structure and quickly doused the flames. Reporters and photographers descended on the landmark. Many were surprised to learn the blimps were no longer being stored there.*

*Turns out Lockheed Martin -- the company that gave us the Trident intercontinental ballistic missile -- was renovating the site for an upcoming project when the fire started. It's being turned into a hangar for a prototype airship. If you're frightened of this administration's habit of spying on American citizens, you may want to stop reading. The prototype is called the High Altitude Airship, or HAA..."*

**Alan:** Which is kind of a laugh, isn't it? If you put the "A" in front of the "H," you have another behind it, so you've got "AHAA" and that was one of Aleister Crowley's old magic terms that he used.

*"Lockheed Martin Maritime Systems & Sensors in Akron won the \$40 million contract from the Missile Defense Agency to build HAA in 2003. It is essentially another blimp. A giant one. Seventeen times the size of the Goodyear dirigible. It's designed to float 12 miles above the earth, far above planes and weather systems. It will be powered by solar energy, and will stay in a geocentric orbit for up to a year, undetectable by ground-based radar. You can't see it from the ground. But it can see you. "The possibilities are endless for homeland security," says Kate Dunlap, a Lockheed Martin spokesperson. "It could house cameras, and other surveillance equipment. It would be an eye in the sky."*

**"Eye In The Sky"**

## By Alan Parsons

Don't think sorry's easily said  
Don't try turning tables instead  
You've taken lots of chances before  
But I ain't gonna give any more  
Don't ask me  
That's how it goes  
'Cause part of me knows what you're thinking...

Don't say words you're gonna regret  
Don't let the fire rush to your head  
I've heard the accusation before  
And I ain't gonna take any more  
Believe me  
The sun in your eyes  
Made some of the lies worth believing

### CHORUS

I am the eye in the sky  
Looking at you  
I can read your mind  
I am the maker of rules  
Dealing with fools  
I can cheat you blind  
And I don't need to see any more  
To know that I can read your mind, I can read your mind  
I can read your mind

Don't leave false illusions behind  
Don't cry, I ain't changing my mind  
So find another fool like before  
'Cause I ain't gonna live anymore believing  
Some of the lies while all of the signs are deceiving

### CHORUS

I am the eye in the sky  
Looking at you  
I can read your mind  
I am the maker of rules  
Dealing with fools  
I can cheat you blind  
And I don't need to see any more  
To know that I can read your mind, I can read your mind  
I can read your mind

*"According to a summary released by the U.S. Army Space and Missile Defense Command, the HAA can watch over a circle of countryside 600 miles in diameter. That's everything between Toledo and New York City. And they want to build 11."*

**Alan:** Oh, 11. They love the number 11 – Jachin and Boaz again.

*"With high-res cameras, that could mean constant surveillance of every square inch of American soil. "If you had a fleet of them, this could be used for border surveillance," suggests Dunlap. The Launch date is 2009."*

**Alan:** And it's added on to the end of this little article here.

*"Of course, mimicking its defense of warrantless wiretapping and phone-log data mining, the government maintains it only wants to protect its citizens from external threats. But as any geek can tell you, blimps were ubiquitous in *The Watchmen*, the seminal '80's graphic novel in which heroes have been driven underground and Nixon is still president. Just because you're paranoid doesn't mean they're not watching you.*

**Alan:** And so there you have that part of it, the "eye in the sky." It's nice to know you're being taken care of so well and they're so concerned about us all, isn't it? And all those old folk songs about little things, the dalliances that happened in haystacks in the countryside, will no longer be relevant anymore. You'd have to be inside the haystack; so we're all being watched and monitored.

This is really old stuff, very old stuff. I can remember **Bill Cooper** when he did his article on **Area 51**, he did actually a video on Area 51, where you could watch all these airships – there was UFO types, flying saucers. **It's an Air Force testing base for advanced aircraft and that's where all your UFOs have been coming out of**, now they have them all over the world actually, and he did photograph this huge cigar-shaped object coming out of a cloud 20 miles away with a huge telephoto lens and it was very possible that was one of these prototype "eye in the sky" airships. And we always did say these politicians are full of gas. Well, now we know. Now we know where it's all going – at least it's going to a good cause.

It's a pity they couldn't attach themselves to these balloons and go up in them and just keep pumping the gas in. That's another method of getting high and these characters do like getting high, from all the reports we get about politicians. Any fool can tell this has nothing to do with border security. It's nothing to do with Arab terrorists. It's to do with a world that's coming into view, a planned world, the multicultural world which they wrote about so long ago. The "omelet" that **Mr. Rockefeller** talked about saying, ***"you can't help breaking eggs to make the omelet."*** There will be chaos for a while, according to their plans, and they've been preparing to deal with this chaos for many, many years and as I've said so many times, they have no favorites when it comes to the peasant of one country or the peasant of another.

**The ELITE are a club unto themselves** and the mayhem that will be caused when cultures clash, as they unfortunately will do. That's the history of the world. The ancients used this system over and over. We know that even before the Romans the various demagogues of Persia and other countries moved whole populations from their homelands to other places far, far away and sometimes brought them back generations later. It was a different people almost and we're watching the same techniques occur again and when they want to cause conflict they simply put in racial types with completely diverse cultures, who can get along when there's enough money and work; but when they cause big inflation, when the jobs begin to disappear, people retreat to their cultures and then start pointing the traditional fingers at the traditional enemies and we know what happens. It's just the story of history and it's also an art form, **a technique that's used and always has been used by the global elite**. It's taught even in some of the higher courses of the military at the very top. Nothing new under the sun.

We know the foundations have been funding all the Latin American groups who are pushing for what they think is going to be the new freedom as they move into what was or is American territory and the old histories are rehashed and how they can reclaim it. They'll never figure out themselves, it doesn't matter who claims to be in control, since the leaders are all part of one club, they will not benefit. The average person who ends up causing the fighting and so on will not benefit from this at all.

More and more people will move as they have been from the southern states and go north. Many have moved abroad in fact in anticipation of all this and since this is a mandate, it's not debatable, it's a mandate, it's a plan, there's no complaints department anywhere. All the young politicians who come into federal status understand this right off the bat to "**toe the line**" **as they say in Masonry.** They don't ask questions. They know it's the agenda or they catch on quickly and they parrot all the right things to say. They will not turn back. **This is a mandate above politics, beyond politics, for those who own the world** and they only own it because we believe they own it because we believe in money and through debt et cetera they do own it.

You never borrow. If you do, you're in debt. The debt is a slave to the debtor. That's old ancient history.

There we are with the net – the net that's being spread out over the world by the fishers of men over a very, very long period and what you're seeing under the guises of nonsense and farce actually. It's so ridiculously stupid. At least the excuses we are given are ridiculously stupid and infantile, but that tells you how much they think of the public. **YOU'RE WATCHING THE TOTALITARIAN SYSTEM AS THEY PULL THE DRAWSTRINGS OF THE NET** and the mayhem which will ensue for a while, which is predicted to last maybe three, four generations until a new culture comes out of it. However, it won't stop there because they are already planning to do other things with society such as the chip, the brain chip, and creating new types of life forms as well.

**WE ARE HERE TO SERVE A SYSTEM.** That should be self-evident by the fact that every parent has to send by law their child to school. I know there are some holdouts in the U.S. who still home school, but even they are being encroached upon and forced to teach the same things that are being taught in the public school system. When you're mandated to go to school and you're born free, sovereign, well it doesn't jive, does it? You're either free or you're not free, one of the two; and looking at the definitions of a citizen, it's someone who was born with preexisting duties to the State, some say to serve the State.

In the **Council on Foreign Relations** reports (the American Branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs), they wrote exceedingly about this topic **where the world they're bringing in is where everyone will be proud to serve the state.** That will be their duty, their sole duty actually. What you have is a dominant minority at the top where the keepers of the wisdom of the ages, the knowledge of the ages – the keepers of the financial system at the top. They have a scientific group, "**technocrats**" as **Brzezinski calls them,** who will take care of the system for them, especially the one that's coming into view. It's more technical orientated and they have their various bureaucracies beneath that in the structure to give us a form at this phase of the game of communistic rule over the people. In fact, from the bureaucracies down, it's a copy of the communist or Soviet system.

There's some debate which came first, the British system of socialism or the Soviet system, and of course even some of the communists at the top said (I think Khrushchev said it) that "communism was just socialism in a hurry," and that's true. You use rebellion and revolution to hurry things up. **We are going through a REVOLUTION at the moment.** Revolutions in the past were never headed by ordinary people. The revolutions of the present are not done so either.

The people in the revolutions in France, who took two generations to build it up to the proper pitch of fervor and they used the middle class to do it in France. The French Revolution, while under its many words of equality and fraternity and so on, was really a middle class revolution to usurp power that was held by an oligarchy and spread the wealth amongst themselves. In America it's odd because their definition of "working class" is a bit different from most countries and "middle class."

A "middle class" in Europe traditionally were suit-and-tie employees, people who didn't dirty their hands in any kind of manual work whatsoever. Some of them at one time earning less than some of the higher paid factory workers at a certain point in history when they had factories. However, in the U.S. it's done by their income, so you had people who could work in factories who count themselves as "middle class." When I'm talking about the middle classes and the revolution of France, I'm referring to the learned elite of France, many of whom were not French at all. They'd come from Switzerland, which has always been a training base for the revolutions.

It's odd if you go into the history of Switzerland how cantons were formed from different countries to give you German, Italian, French and so on speaking areas, that somehow always could live harmoniously because the bankers at the top made it so; while the same bankers who funded other countries made it impossible for other peoples to live together. They gave the writers of the Geneva Bible the right to live in Switzerland. They were on the run from the authorities in England and other countries and they were Rosicrucian Freemasons. After that, other rebels fighting against monarchies went to Switzerland, where they were always given asylum there and generally trained to be better at what they were going to do in the future. It was to get sent back home and stir up the people, who would always follow if you tell them you're doing it for them and how wealthy they're going to be and happy and all the rest of it. The same kind of stuff you hear in presidential speeches today – promises, promises. Yet, the **French Revolution was a really good example of Freemasonic revolution.** The United States was the same but they've managed to hide a lot since, through rewriting and writing out of different Masonic incidents and peoples in the history. They've had it scrubbed clean and now they have a sort of Hollywood version.

France tended to leave it as it was and made no bones about it that they set up the coffee houses for discussions (and these were Masonic clubs) to get the whole thing going. The bankers funded the top writers of the day to say all the right things and stir the people up. Down through time, as they recruit Masons, they still tell them that they were behind the revolutions and it was for the ordinary people and how good things were going to be; and they're still doing the same I'm sure in the lodges.

It isn't until you stand back and say wait a minute here, **there's a minority dictating the future always under the guises of helping other people, especially the masses and getting the masses to go along with it.** Sometimes having bloody revolutions, other times having bloodless ones. They've had the sexual revolution. Many different kinds of revolutions and the sexual revolution, it's interesting they even brought unisex into it – "***One sex.***" That's what unisex

fashion means, and the males and the females all dressed the same with the same jeans and shirts and all the rest of it. Unisex fashions to blur the distinction between male and female, which was part of "*The Communist Manifesto*," **the expanded version, not just the 10 planks**. You should read it sometime.

When I was small, I used to be amazed looking at the Chinese, the Communist Chinese they would occasionally show on television, who were all given the same blue tunics and jeans to wear because there was to be no class distinction, no sexual distinction between male and female, so they all walked around with these pajamas on that were blue. That was at the same time as they were doing the same thing in Europe with the hippie movements and so on wearing the blue jeans. The guys got their hair long and from behind often you couldn't tell if it was male or female. The same thing was being done, exactly the same thing, without explaining it to the people who thought it was just their thing, their fashion, their generation's fashion. They never questioned where the fashion came from and they didn't know **the FASHION industry is tied into the ENTERTAINMENT industry, which is tied into the CULTURAL CREATION industry**. This is an old, old, old science.

At least in, say, Soviet countries, the people knew they were slaves. They just didn't talk about it but they knew it. When you're made to think you're free yet you're still adopting all the Soviet policies without the term "communism" ever being used, it will never dawn on most people unless you really point it out to them. Even then, they're in shock if they do understand what you're telling them. Most can't. They think we're just stumbling, evolving along through the darkness and things appear spontaneously into the fashion industry and so on, and scientists are really, really just working on what they tell us they're working on and they don't know all the answers yet about things, and that they get the latest things that are invented, they just appear on the shelves.

The same people never even noticed the transfer of factories to China. They dream their lives through; they're in a form of somnambulism and they have no memory of the past. The children are taught not to even listen to the older people. They're past it. That's why you have no movies or programs now about older people. It's all about young people and that's to give the impression that once you're past a certain age that you have no purpose. Well, you're obsolete, just like your computers and things. Anything old is obsolete. Everything new is good. Simple as that. This is a technique that's used.

Even when I was small we kept getting reruns from the U.S. of old black and white movies. You would see actors in their 40's and 50's quite commonly as the main type of hero characters. You don't see that today because it's a youth orientated culture. Not because the youth picked it for themselves, but because those who direct society in the culture creation industry make it so.

At one time it was a pleasure to listen to the elderly, the ones with wisdom, and they did have them in those days, to just hear how they had lived and been brought up because what happened in the past can be reintroduced at any time. Most people today couldn't put up with what we think of as hardship of any kind. Most people in fact would die psychologically if they had to live like their great grandparents did, yet you get all these snippets of information and you could certainly tie the past in because living history—those who lived through the history—are the best reporters on it. Not the authorized ones that you end up reading in school.



**HISTORY IS ALWAYS SCRUBBED CLEAN UNTIL THEY HAVE THEIR PERFECTED VERSION WHICH BECOMES THE AUTHORIZED STANDARD VERSION** and you're left with dates and places and what they say is wars over territory, and who benefits from all of this?

**Who benefits from all the wars? Who funds the wars?** Which body – which international body set up the treaties to allow bankers to fund all sides and bring in laws so that whoever lost still had to pay what they owed after they lost?

It came out with the Falklands little war, Margaret Thatcher's little war. This is the woman who said her greatest hero was Winston Churchill and she'd love to emulate him by leading Britain through a war. This was her fantasy. What a fantasy to have, for a male or a female, but this is supposedly – I don't know if she was really a woman. I still wonder about that. They called her "The Iron Lady." They gave her the little Falklands War, a real little war, just to keep her happy, I think, and she certainly wouldn't have got a next term if it hadn't been for that war. She would have been out. However, it turned out that Britain had actually given or sold to Argentina most of the ships before the war started (not long before the war started) and the Argentineans were paying it up, kind of like a higher purchase deal, and after the war was over and Britain had sunk the ships (which were technically theirs), Argentina still had to divvy-up all the money that they owed for the warships they got from England which England eventually sunk.

**How come the bankers never lose? How come defeated countries must still pay up? Who sets all these rules? What's the common link between them all?**

You'll find **it's done through major treaties**. Treaties which are not discussed in parliament buildings or congressional halls, just simply signed into law and they have Gentlemen's Agreements which are written into law **and THEY are all FREEMASONS on all sides who bring this about and that's why the BANKERS NEVER LOSE and that's why they fund every side**. Yet the bankers themselves stand apart from all peoples on the planet because they're so interbred that it's scary. They're so interbred. So much so, it's kind of like animals. If you have pedigree Labradors and you interbred them, you're pretty well guaranteed to have the same type, same temperament and so on.

In humans when we marry "in common," we're commoners you see, you can raise a boy or a girl and you really have no say in the personality outcome and he can go off in any direction regardless of what mom or dad works at, but when you look at the banking families they're pretty well guaranteed to stay banking families. Very weird. They don't say, I'm going off to be an engineer, dad, or I want to be a physicist. The only exception I think was **Victor Rothschild** who **was a scientist** and again the odd thing about the Rothschild's if you go into their history being economists – see, they were also economists like Malthus who looked upon the "**human herd**" as they called it and long production could go on in certain areas and they would look at what would happen after those industries would go, including the social mayhem. They used think tanks to do this, but they also had as I say "**archives of histories**." They understood this stuff. They were economists and bankers. **THEY PLAN THE FUTURE**. The economists must do that for a dominant minority.

What's interesting with the Rothschild's is if you look into their histories you'll see that they had a fascination with diseases and some of the Rothschild's in the early 1900's, late 1800's, some of the children had written books on how disease was transmitted by parasites. Well, why would bankers and bankers' offspring be fascinated by this?

Then we find later **Victor Rothschild** who became the head of all British intelligence at one point after he was a main suspect for passing information onto the communists. He was also a scientist **who worked at Porton Down** warfare laboratories where some of the best – **Britain makes some of the best bacterium and viruses on the planet. That was his job there.** They have a fascination with that which also kills people. If they had to breed you up, I'm sure they would use genetics to speed up the process. It's a form of "***herd management.***" You cull off at times and you increase in others. That's part of how you maintain control over the world, especially when you're planning it all. You plan the future.

In ancient Greece because they lived primarily on islands, they sometimes arranged wars at the top to bring down the populations and once again they benefited from it, those who invested because they had investment too. They had international bankers in those days as well, who would loan to them, and if you were very, very good and you brought masses of profit their way, the bankers would actually allow you to marry into the family. The early **BROTHERHOOD SYSTEM** which still **MAINTAINS ITSELF TODAY**, if you're tremendously good to them, this little clique, this very small, small clique will bring you into their family and your genes will be raised to godhood, at least your offspring, and that's how it runs itself. That's how it works.

Looking back at, as a for instance, many of the reports from the American Psychological Association, you can see how this ties in; psychology and psychiatry at the higher levels being tied in with the control of populations, mind control. We know this because even **Coronation Street in England**, the **longest running gossip drama** ever created, **shapes the culture of Britain** by showing in advance what you're going to see and how you would behave and react as the actors do in predictive programming. They employ psychiatrists and psychologists and all kinds of experts for the series and they showed this on television, knowing the public mimic what they see and behave the same way. In many of the reports of these associations, in their own publications, their magazines and books, they've mentioned the need to **use these sciences more so on the public without the public being aware of them.**

We find the same thing written about by **Bertrand Russell** in his book "***The Impact of Science on Society***" and we also find it in Brzezinski's books and you go far back as even old **Blavatsky** who said "***a method of control over the minds of the public would be used – the biggest weapon ever invented***" and she wrote that or at least supposedly wrote it in the 1800's.

Sciences are used to guide and manipulate and direct the world, so much so, that very few people have an original opinion of their own. They all think they're sane, especially when they can bounce these opinions off their neighbors who've gone through the same conditioning and will have the same answers. That's how sanity today is judged. You could have a whole population that's insane and believes that they're living in the top of a pyramid and that's the earth. If they're all taught that they'd all believe it and if you said, no, the earth is round, they'd lock you up. Therefore, if you have a different opinion from everybody else, be proud of the fact. It means you've broken out.

Getting back to these associations of psychiatry and psychology, that's the science really that's employed upon the people in co-operation with script writers, novel writers, movie writers and directors. All of these techniques are used of the mind, psychology and psychiatry, to get us to emulate what we see, to give us the opinions we're all supposed to have. They can even change the opinions half-way through and everyone will suddenly parrot the new opinion without

noticing the change over it's done so slickly. It's also easier to do on a population who's been conditioned from childhood with these techniques of downloading. It doesn't take much to reprogram them in a different direction.

However, these associations of psychiatry and psychology have also talked about for many years the need to monitor every individual since everybody—every individual—is a potential criminal. Every individual has the ability to do right or wrong. Again, the classifications vary and the definitions vary on the era and the period and the function of society. However, when it comes to abuse and violence et cetera, sure, everyone does have that ability, but you do find most people will check themselves from using it. The world they're creating, since they don't believe anyone can be trusted to monitor themselves and direct themselves, this world they're creating is to be a totally guided and monitored society. Monitored by experts until eventually you have the chip and this ties in with the war on terror.

Never in history have they given us a term like this. They've always been able to paint someone as a demon and dehumanize them through propaganda and have us go at them. This war on terror is so ambiguous. It's meant to be so because going back to psychiatry and psychology and their definitions say everyone is a potential terrorist and since abuse, violence of any kind and even crime is coming under, is falling under now—in fact, many of it already is, many of these subjects are already under it—under the guise of terror.

You can be a financial terrorist, for instance, for withholding taxes and I know that for a fact because I know someone in the U.S. who had gone and followed one of these shortwave "gold and silver" fellows who said you don't have to pay your taxes to the federal government, it's all illegal, yah-de-yah-de-yah; and technically they're right because they didn't make amendments to bring in the Federal Reserve in any lawful manner and so on and so on. However, they followed this advice and sure enough, they had demands from the federal government to pay their taxes, just ignored them, found the loopholes, wrote back and told them why they shouldn't. They were kind of left alone, although they kept getting demands, but when the woman was going on a holiday within the United States she was stopped at the airport and she was held for a while and when she asked why, **her name was down as a financial terrorist for withholding taxes.**

We see that everything now is coming under terrorism, everything, and that's why it's called the war on terror. Although it's a war of terror in actual fact. It's been broadened to include everything: right-think, wrong-think, double-think, all of the different kinds of Orwellian thinking, which is a good exercise in understanding, that is to read **George Orwell's "1984."** The movies are excellent or the British movie is excellent with John Hurt and Richard Burton, but it's even better to read the book to get the actual definitions, the in-depth definitions of right-think and double-think and so on. These are sciences.

Orwell wasn't just picking these terms out of the air. **Orwell** was picked, or **Blair his real name was. He was picked to work for this elite** so he understood the process. He understood the techniques and he'd been groomed for it – it was in school, picked at school. Just like today, they pick the CIA and all the other secret services from school. They did the same thing in England and Blair was picked up at Cambridge University and trained to go out and fight for a form of world socialism, until he clued in that the guys who ran the socialist side and the communist side were also the same bankers that ran the so-called right wings as well.

After working at the BBC as a propagandist and he said himself in his memoirs that his job was to convince the British housewife that these cheap rationed little cuts of meat – the stuff that they used to throw away, it's awful. I think they called it "offal" because it was awful, if you check the spellings. His job was to convince them that it was actually better for you and he wrote about that. He didn't like what he had to do but he showed you how this technique is used and that was through the BBC, one of the best propagandists ever invented, in conjunction of course with Tavistock and various other professors. That's how they run society.

For those that think I've been hard on the young guys who have been brought up playing all the video games, who like their uniforms and want to go off and do their bit, especially the Air Force (they're the really brave ones), I thought I should really have a change of heart here and finish off the night with something just for them. After all, they just want to help, don't they? They want to make the world a better place to live in.

For me, it's good night and may your god go with you. This song is my little bit for this war on terror. Bye for now.

### **"Air Farce" By Covenant With Life**

Hello. Have you ever wondered if you have what it takes to be the best of the best of the best? One of the few and proud. One of the determinedly stupid. You're 17 and thinking about college, right?

After spending most of your young life playing video games, did you ever wonder how you could translate that into an amazing salary and kill real people too?

Well, wonder no longer because in today's Air Farce we don't face the enemy mono el mono. We hide from him at 50,000 feet and carpet bomb the shit out of him until every old man, woman and child is dismembered and spread out over the entire area.

Did you know that the most destructive battle mission ever waged was from an Air Farce bomber? That's right kids. Enola Gay dropped a single bomb that killed an entire city of non-combatants entirely filled with old folks just like your grandparents and helpless children.

We at the Air Farce don't cut ears off to prove our kills like those pussy vets in Nam did. We do our killings wholesale just like you learned to do in video games. That's right. You can be a top gun, a real man. In fact, we are counting on and hoping that you've wasted years of your precious lives doing nothing but sitting in front of a TV with a joystick in your hand.

Have you ever wondered if you were the kind of man who could sentence to death someone you would never see? Do you like shiny medals and think sharp-looking uniforms with shiny pieces of tin somehow make you a better person inside?

Well, we hope so. We really do, because if you believe that, then you have what it takes to be a chemtrail pilot. We'll train you using taxpayer money. We'll fill your head with stupid

slogans. We'll convince you we are your real family that will never betray you and that until you joined us you weren't really living at all.

That's right. At the Air Farce we keep you so confused that you won't mind one day spraying the dickens out of your own family and friends, all from a safe and anonymous altitude, just like when you are fire bombing some rice paddy overseas. The great part is you won't even have to leave the states. You can kill right here in America.

We're the Air Farce and we're looking for the best of the best of the best. Join us and become a chemtrail pilot today.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):  
"PUPPETS, PEARLS AND PALAVER"  
FEBRUARY 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and today it is February 1st, 2007.

**"Everybody Wants To Rule the World"**  
**By Tears for Fears**

Welcome to your life  
There's no turning back  
Even while we sleep  
We will find you  
Acting on your best behavior  
Turn your back on mother nature  
Everybody wants to rule the world

Its my own design  
Its my own remorse  
Help me to decide  
Help me make the most  
Of freedom and of pleasure  
Nothing ever lasts forever  
Everybody wants to rule the world

There's a room where the light won't find you  
Holding hands while the walls come tumbling down  
When they do I'll be right behind you

So glad we've almost made it  
So sad they had to fade it  
Everybody wants to rule the world

I thought I would kick off this talk with a speech, or parts of a speech, that **Richard Perle** gave at Oxford University in **2006, June 7th**. This can be found on various sites, but [www.globalresearch.ca](http://www.globalresearch.ca) has parts of it up, and you can take your pick. I'm sure each one has selected parts from his whole speech, but with Perle, he doesn't hold too many punches, so it doesn't matter what version you read. This particular column kicks off with a quote from Zbigniew Brzezinski.

Now remember how these guys play so many roles. **Zbigniew Brzezinski** was on television. He was the first guy on TV after 9/11, claiming that al-Qaeda—Bin Laden residing in Afghanistan—had brought down the towers, and he said this before the dust had settled. The same man, remember, who amongst the myriad of books he's put out there on global policies, released "**The Grand Chessboard**" a few years before 9/11, with the need to go into the Middle East and take over oil and so on, all that kind of stuff. He is a Council on Foreign Relations guy, Trilateral Commission, and a whole host of other organizations, a big player.

**This is a quote from him:**

*"I think of war with Iran as the ending of America's present role in the world. Iraq may have been a preview of that, but it's still redeemable if we get out fast. In a cold war with Iran, we'll get dragged down for 20 or 30 years. The world will condemn us. We will lose our position in the world."* (That was in *Vanity Fair* 2006.)

He speaks truth here, and these guys will often speak truth, as they play different sides and swap back and forth to confuse the public, or stir up the public even, because this man wanted this war. The organizations he belongs to have talked about the coming war, for years, and the necessity for having it.

It reminds me of when **Benjamin Franklin (the high Mason that he was)** came out of the Conventional Meeting for the Constitution, and spoke to the "lowly people," the public, who are barred from getting in, while the Masons put it together for them. When he was asked, "what kind of government have you given us?" he said, "**a republic if you can keep it.**" I'm sure he said it with a little smile on his face; because he was well aware of the real role that America was deemed to play. It's the same thing with Brzezinski, as he talks out of two sides of his mouth.

**To continue with the article on Richard Perle, it goes on to say:**

*"One US carrier task force is already in position in the Persian Gulf. Two more task forces are moving swiftly to take up their positions in the Iranian theatre. The controversial neo-conservative American bureaucrat, Richard Perle, visited Britain on the eve of the papal audience between Prime Minister Tony Blair and Pope Benedict XVI. Earlier in the same week, the Iranian Nobel Laureate for Peace, Dr. Shirin Ebadi, was in Britain to voice her concerns about a confrontation between the west and Iran. In London, Metropolitan Police swooped down on two suspected Islamist terrorists believed to be in the process of building a chemical bomb. Summertime tensions are building."*

**Alan:** There are always these little things, supposedly happening, when these meetings are going on. At least we're told this, to get the tension raised. It gives more credence to the meetings about terrorism.

*"In bland remarks delivered to a small audience of students at the Oxford Union, Richard Perle outlined the Bush administration's response to the crisis of 9/11 and the neo-conservative doctrines of pre-emptive war."*

**Alan:** Pre-emptive war is taking the right to attack a people on the suspicion that they might bode ill will towards you, in the near future.

*"In a droning monotone designed to anaesthetize his keen academic audience, Perle explained the need for an invincible American military apparatus and a foreign policy predicated on the Bush Doctrine of pre-emptive war permitting direct and simultaneous interventions into multiple theatres."*

**Alan:** "Multiple theatres." Really, it's not just different techniques of waging the war, which it does—that's part of it, but it's also multiple fronts if need be. We know the history of those who have taken on more than one or two fronts at the most. It's no surprise to find you overextend yourself and ultimately you're vanquished.

*"While Perle stated his hope that the need for military interventions would be minimal, he left the impression that his definition of excessive use of military power might well differ from that of the average American or European citizen. Perle is on the public record advocating pre-emptive strikes against North Korea, Syria, Iran and a list of other countries. Some of his critics accuse Perle of darkly malignant machinations." (That was reported in Sourcewatch)*

**Alan:** Continuing.

*"Citing Iraq as a glowing example of an obvious need for direct intervention, Perle admitted that he had long advocated military solutions for regime change in that theatre. In his talk, he reminded us that President Bush had launched the invasion on the basis of several triggering factors, including Nigerian yellow cake..."*

**Alan:** I guess that's some kind of poison of some kind.

*"WMDs, terrorist connections, democracy-building and humanitarian issues."*

**Alan:** I love that humanitarian one, where we're going to blow people up for humanitarian reasons.

*"Thus, Perle was finally reduced to justifying the Iraq War as a humanitarian crusade – a theme that struck hollow in the midst of reports of civil war, torture and US war crimes against innocent civilians in Haditha. Questioned by a largely supportive audience of admiring students willing to attend a late lecture on a Friday night, Perle touched upon the diplomacy between the West and Iran in the most insipid terms he could muster. Taking into account the latest diplomatic developments, he gave his Oxford audience the impression that the outcome remains obscure in spite of the fact that he is one of the principle architects – and the sternest – of the Iran negotiations. Perle emphasized that President Ahmadinejad holds fanatical religious beliefs involving the necessity for an Armageddonite conflict to trigger the return of the Hidden Imam at the end of the world, in the Shiite tradition for the Last Judgement and the Islamic Apocalypse."*

**Alan:** Once again, they dig up the old stuff, which you can find in every religion, and bring it to the surface, and paint the followers as raging fanatics. That can be done with every, every religion.



*"Perle singled out the fanaticism of Islamic terrorism as the most serious threat to international security, and he praised the Israeli air-strike against Saddam's nuclear reactor in 1981 as a model of pre-emptive military intervention. In his view, the threat of precision air-strikes against the nuclear infrastructure of Iran constitute the best negotiating option."*

**Alan:** This makes me wonder; because this is all about the nuclear reactors that Iran has been working on. It's so interesting to watch how India was allowed to get atomic weapons. Their archenemy, supposedly, Pakistan was also allowed to have it, but for some reason Iran can't, because they're trying to bring on the Apocalypse. What's even more amazing, precision air strikes against a nuclear reactor is going to cause incredible leakage all over. Goodness knows what size of an area; it might go around the world, in fact—if you remember the Chernobyl nuclear reactor meltdown. So how can you possibly have an air strike against a nuclear reactor, safely? It's impossible. It looks to me like Perle, this Perle of wisdom here, would rather bring on the Armageddon. Then again, it could all be theater to terrify the whole planet into going along to a new way of living.

### **Continuing:**

*"An Iranian student asked Perle whether he considered the Mearsheimer and Walt paper, "The Israel Lobby," to be, "anti-Semitic." Castigating the eighty-five page paper as, "bad scholarship," Perle admitted that he did not know what he was talking about when he confessed that he had not read it in its entirety. This question put Perle on the defensive, and he asserted that there was no secret agenda amongst America's plethora of, "Jewish groups," that sought to place the national security of Israel above that of the United States.*

*In the limited time available, no one was able to follow up Perle's pregnant point about the non-existence of a secret agenda with a question about the Israeli spy scandal that shook his own office at the Pentagon, when Larry Franklin was discovered to be the conduit between the Office of Special Plans and two Israeli officials, who were later identified as espionage agents assigned to the embassy. Neither was he questioned about the incident that took place in 1970, when an FBI wiretap revealed that Perle discussed classified intelligence with an official at the Israeli embassy. Washington insiders have long considered Perle to be, "an Israeli agent of influence. Another fact fuels these suspicions swirling around Perle, since he serves as a director of Hollinger International which owns the Jerusalem Post."*

**Alan:** That was Conrad Black's newspaper. Conrad Black of Canada, who was subsequently made Lord Conrad Black by the Queen.

*"Perle has been paid millions for his "work" for Hollinger even though he is the only 'outside' director on the Executive Committee. Perle's complicated business dealings have brought him under suspicion for conflicts of interest, and the charge that he is attempting to profit from wars that he was strenuously working to create and implement, through his official capacity in the Department of Defense. In 2004, Perle's conflicts of interest resulted in his resignation from the Defense Policy Board.*

*When a perceptive student asked about his preferences for the next president of the United States, Perle made some riveting remarks. He immediately stated his hope that Senator Joseph Lieberman would be the Democratic candidate. Failing that miracle, Perle hopes former*

*Governor Mark Warner will win the Democratic nomination. Perle warmly praised both right-leaning Democrats who are doyens of the Democratic Leadership Council. Richard Giuliani is Perle's favourite Republican. When asked about potential presidential candidates who would cause him concern, Perle swiftly reeled off a long list of Democrats led by Governor Howard Dean, followed closely by Senator John Kerry, former Vice President Al Gore, former Senator John Edwards, and he finished his list of neo-conservative hate figures with a revealing comment about Senator Hillary Clinton."*

**Alan:** I don't what could be more revealing than what's already been revealed.

*"It is hardly secret that Senator Clinton has attempted to appeal to the Israeli right. When she visited Israel, she condemned the Palestinians, but Perle was not impressed. Quite the contrary, Perle said that while she had made some smart moves in her attempt to appeal to the right, the left did not believe her."*

**Alan:** That gives impetus to "not let your left hand know what you're right hand is doing."

*"This comment gave the clear impression that Perle did not believe her, either. Criticizing other Democrats, Perle said that Senator John Kerry, "did not understand power," and was not able to perform the duties of the president of America. In his form of damnation by faint praise, Perle said that Howard Dean was a much nicer man off the podium than on it – and he gave him pride of place at the top of his most worrisome Democratic politicians.*

*The love affair between Perle's base in Likud on the hard line Israeli right and the neo-conservatives of both US political parties is alive and kicking. Perle has long been associated with Likud that has been reduced to a weak rump huddling around Benjamin Netanyahu in the new Knesset. As a close associate of Netanyahu, Perle is seen as Likud's top-ranking advocate in Europe and America, with his tentacles into both political parties, the Bush White House, the Pentagon and many other leading institutions. Next year, it would not be surprising to find Perle's name on contributors lists to Giuliani, Lieberman and Warner."*

**Alan:** The man should get a prize for having so many disguises and faces. He's outdone Brahma with his amount of faces, this man. Who does he really, really work for? One thing is sure. It will never be the obvious. That's why it's being made obvious.

*"The morning after his Oxford talk, Perle appeared on the very influential BBC radio programme, 'Today,' where he was interviewed by John Humphries, the ranking heavyweight commentator in Britain. Admitting President Bush's political weakness, Perle made a revealing comment when Humphries pressed him on US plans to bomb Iran. When Humphries pointed out that a unilateral US bombardment of Iran would be greeted with global howls of derision, Perle said,*

*"No American president who believes that there is a last opportunity to prevent Iran from becoming a nuclear weapons state is going to be deterred by derision. He will do what he believes to be in the best interests of the protection of those who might come under attack from an Iranian nuclear weapon, including the United States." (That was on 'Today,' BBC4, 3<sup>rd</sup> June 2006)*

*"When Humphries pressed him harder by pointing out that the former British Foreign Secretary, Jack Straw..."*

**Alan:** You know the straw man.

*"... had termed the US bombing of Iran, "inconceivable," Perle shot back with a revealing retort. "Well, it's no longer conceivable that he's the Foreign Secretary." Humphries then asked whether Straw had been sacked over his offence, putting Perle on the spot by asking, "You think there's a link there?" Perle replied,*

*"I don't know. He was expressing a view that the government had not concluded yet in a way that diminished the leverage to produce a political result, a diplomatic result. That's obviously unwise."*

*"This response left the clear impression that Straw had been removed specifically because he had ridiculed Washington's negotiating position, and that Perle had been intimately involved in ordering and engineering the surprise sacking. While Perle was undergoing his public interrogation before six million listeners on the BBC, Tony Blair was entering the Vatican for his long-awaited audience..."*

**Alan:** I was going to say "sentence" there.

*"...audience with Pope Benedict XVI. Blair's last papal audience occurred in early 2003 shortly before the launch of the Iraq War, when he pleaded with the late pontiff. John Paul II, to support the Crusade..."*

**Alan:** A crusade, again.

*"...against Islamist terrorism."*

**Alan:** Oh, a crusade, a Holy Crusade. It's interesting terminology coming to the fore. Tony Blair, remember, has been in every other religion. He's been into see voodoo priests and everything else. So I don't see what seeing the pope does. I guess he has to play all the tunes for all the different peoples.

*"The German Pope has been a strident critic of, "fundamentalist terror..."*

**Alan:** This is the Vatican, talking about fundamentalist terror—what a history.

*"...the Vatican's code term for Islamism. According to the published accounts, Blair and the pope discussed the current negotiations with Iran. The Sunday Times reported, "Pope Benedict XVI pressed Tony Blair to find a diplomatic resolution to the Iran nuclear crisis." The Pope is more than well aware of the escalation of the military planning on both sides. There can be little serious doubt that George Bush had given Tony Blair his marching orders"*

**Alan:** This thing continues with a lot of speculation and little bits and pieces, and it's intended to heighten the tensions in the world. Perle is no dummy, and Perle can only say what he's told he can say to the world, because these characters were set up long ago as a separate organization, almost a separate people, really. They don't go by Judaism, although they'll play all sides. At the top they'll play all sides. The old saying "when in Rome" applies here. Perle and all these characters that created the New American Century club, got permission to do it, by Britain, because the U.S. was meant to take over from Britain, and it has been doing that since really World War I. That was the intent and it has the blessings of Britain. That's the special

relationship that different prime ministers keep talking about between the U.S. and Britain, this "special relationship."

This is an ongoing agenda, a very old one. They must get the crowds, all different sects of crowds, following them, so they make sure they give us the leaders to follow. Then the people will condemn—every mob condemns the other mob, and then you have chaos stirred up. When you have enough bloodshed, chaos, fear and terror, you come out with the solutions.

It's interesting to see that around the late 1800's, Revelations in the New Testament suddenly took different twists. Something, which was really, almost a second class or third class bunch of scripture, came to the forefront, deliberately so, with the creation of the authorized British Israeli or British Israel movement. This was the doctrine that the British people were really the lost tribes, or comprised some of the lost tribes. All this stuff came out of secret service committees, on how to control the empire and even expand the empire into a global empire. They found that by reinterpreting Revelations, they could convince followers. At that time, there were quite a lot of people who believed in their given religions. You could convince the followers that this was a natural thing, that Britain's empire taking over the world. Then they've got their branches set up in America, because America they knew would have to take over, because of more manpower, more industry, more space and could put up more factories, and they would become the policemen of the world.

We have the admissions of people at the top, who went into Lebanon after World War I, such as [Storr], who said, "we have created an ouster in a hostile country," talking about putting a new Israel in amongst the Arabs. Now who is "we"? Because [Storr] was talking on behalf of the Crown, the Empire.

Looking back over history, this is nothing new, this ploy of putting in a people into a territory as either a buffer, or to stir up tensions down the road, whereby you could use as an excuse for going in to save somebody, one or the other side or whoever.

In ancient times, whole peoples were moved off their land at times. Not so much ancient, either, when we look at places like the Highland clearances of Scotland from the 1700's into the 1800s. Millions of people were just pushed off the land, put in boats and dumped overseas, by orders of the Crown. That which they make very obvious will ensure the hate will build up, and that's what it's intended to do.

The reasons that we can be fooled, over and over, by the same techniques, are because we are so well conditioned, and so well understood, by those who have access to tremendous sciences of human nature. The representatives we see near the top in the public view, may dawn prayer shawls or they may bow down to popes, or like Mr. Blair, pop in to see voodoo priests. It's all a charade, because those people at the top, on all sides, don't believe in the myths of the old religions. They all belong to their own religion. Every person at the top of every side belongs to a single religion. That's why they plan the future. That's why they never retire. That's why they're just as fanatical at 80 years of age, as they were when they were 25. They also are brought up to their own stature, and power or sphere of influence, by pre-existent authorities.

You don't make your way up through the world by blasting a hole through the ozone layer of society and money and power. If you are not allowed up, you wouldn't get up. You'd be shot down, halfway up. That's the reality of the world we live in. The players we see are carefully

chosen to play their parts on the world stage, because it's the masses they must fool. It's not each other they must fool. They're all very high ranking Freemasons, way above the nonsense you'll read about on your local bookstore shelves, put out as PR about freemasonry, way above that. These are true believers, true believers in a very old esoteric religion, and that's why they never retire. It's the only time you'll see such dedication, on all supposed sides, from the old men at the top. The only time you'll see that is in a religion, and it's not the religions for the exoteric masses.

Unfortunately, the masses have accepted the identity they've been born with, the culture they've been born into. Then they've had their indoctrinations to make them blend into the mass—they're assigned the mass; and because of that they could be counted on to behave exactly as the elite want them to behave, at certain times, when they press the button. This bunch is off to kill that bunch et cetera, et cetera. It's the same arguments, over and over, until it's monotonous.

Religion has never given the opportunity to allow an individual to find their true potential in this world, or who they are. **The function of religion is to control the minds of the followers.** That's why they're "**authorized religions.**" The conflicts will go on and on, until this great work is achieved.

**Albert Pike**, who wrote "*Morals & Dogma*," which was considered to be the Bible of Freemasonry, said it himself, he said, "We could just as easily have taken the writings of Xerxes or some other ancient builder." The reason they took the Old Testament as a form of foundation, was simply because most people in the west were Christianized. They could relate to some of the stories, but they could have picked any ancient builder, or a Persian king, and he admits that.

This religion pre-existed most of our given history. When the pharaohs, for instance, were very young, the priests would educate them in how to maintain and hold power over the people, over the masses. These were sciences which were known thousands of years ago, and it's based on the understanding of human behavior, especially mass human behavior, and because of that they can bring on conflict at any time they wish. It's a simple formula.

In pre-Christian Rome, the Romans, who taxed every country that they went into—they robbed it, they pillaged it and really did drain the countries—to keep Rome itself living in an incredible luxury and style so advanced, compared to the countries they conquered and looted. Yet their own historians tongue-and-cheek would let slip little bits and pieces, being "**authorized historians.**" No different from today. They'd tell you that they were looting the countries that they went into, under the guise of bringing civilization to them. "Civilization," and here's Perle using similar terminology today. Just simple formulas, where you demonize a people you want to take over, and bring this strange odd thing called "democracy" to them. The people are fighting over democracy, with their left wings and their right wings, and their left feet and right feet, and their left eye and right eyes. It's very, very schizophrenic, indeed; but they can't figure it out.

When I was really small, I noticed, by simply reading from the adult libraries, that the organizations such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs were predicting the future, in their own publications. As I grew up, I noticed that regardless of what wing they put in, left wing or a chicken wing, this agenda, sure enough, carried forth, this bringing of democracy to the world. You cannot get people to change their culture or traditional lifestyle, quickly, without violence. It's obvious these characters, who are forcing this agenda, are going on a "business

plan." It's a business plan, you see, with times, dates, money spent, time spent on certain parts of their project, the Great Builders. They want to bring this "humanitarian" war to a close, and we'll have the same standardized system worldwide—how monotonous.

There's nothing perfect in any culture, since if we look back at the cultures and their systems, that they all have so much in common to do with beginnings. One family, that's maybe a bit taller or more aggressive than the rest, simply conquer their neighbors and take them over, and before you know it they own a county. They own an area, and then they own, ultimately, a country through violence. The aggressive ones, they end up being after one or two generations of ritual and propaganda, they end up being set in the mind-set of the people as somehow portraying their tribe. The pinnacle of your tribe, in fact, forgetting how they started off through mass slaughter, murder and stealing. Therefore, their gang gets to be the one on top.

Down through history they have other gangs come along, and sometimes a new gang will take over, and they become accepted by the people, after a couple of generations, as though they'd always been there, and we watch pageantry and ritual. What you're looking at now is a battle of gangs, and there's no doubt about it. All cultures have their top elite gang on top that run the whole show, so naturally they're not going to like it too much if someone wants to take away their takings, the place where they get their takings from—their lifestyle, their prominence, their power, their status, their income.

It always struck me as odd that, that which you could see in a playground at schools, between competitive gangs, wasn't seen in the supposed acceptable forms of leading families, pre-eminent families, very wealthy families, because that's how they got their beginnings. That's how they held on to their power, by being completely and utterly ruthless. **The deviants are in control and have been, down through the centuries.** Money made it much, much more easy for them to take over, money. Rome did it too. They forced the people they conquered to accept money, and then they taxed it back from them, and then paid them back in money, to build for them and work for them. It's a merry-go-round. It's a concept, a strange concept, which most folk accept, but never understand.

I'm surprised that some of the biggest betting shops in England are not, and they might actually be doing it, because they do put bets on the wars and so on, to see which gang wins, **THE GANG OF THE WORLD.** They'll recruit thousands of professors and writers to convince us, very quickly, how naturally it all is, how natural the gang is in place, and how much better off we are. The ancient kings were very good at that kind of thing. How they "build cities," as they said, using slave labor. However, without the participation of the brainwashed on all factions, who are willing to kill each other for people they will never ever see, except on television, the ones that tell us to go off and do this, and do that, and kill.

**WITHOUT OUR PARTICIPATION, NONE OF THIS WOULD BE POSSIBLE.** Once again, the understanding of human nature is used.

You'll notice that at least 20 years pass between major wars, and that is because by that time, those that were crippled or often dead from the last war, the new generations have forgotten all about it. The ones growing up to be recruited, for the next war, know nothing about it. They think it's all glory and wonder, and each one wants to be the hero of his tribe. When he puts on that uniform, he'll be just like Rambo, when he can go off and slaughter millions and just yell as he's got that big machine gun hanging there—something that weighs about half a ton, around his

neck. The fantasy of it all, the tribal nature, which is utilized and understood to the full, works over and over again.

Have you ever noticed, that as you watch these conflicts being manipulated, and how the peoples naturally withdraw into their own group, as if on queue, a natural response, again? Have you ever noticed, as they quote God, and all sides quote God, you see, that God is very quiet in the matter? We need the people to tell us what God is thinking, and they do. They tell us what God is thinking or what God wants. God is a generic term. Every ancient god in the past was called "God," and that's no coincidence. That's the general term that's used. Yes, we know that certain religions have their own secret word for God, deriving from the ancient times in the Arabian lands, because knowing the name of a god meant the god had to serve you, you had the power over the genie. The genie came out of the bottle, and I often think the guys must have drunk the bottle first, before they saw the genie. Yet we have all these people, with all their fancy dresses on, telling us what God wants. God's on our side, eh?

The irony of war after war after war, and masses of slaughter, manipulated by very clever people, who all coerced together to bring these things around, and how the public respond like robots when the tribal button is pushed. People who would never, in ordinary life, without conflict, they'd never think of going and killing somebody, suddenly wanting to do it. The young men want to do it. The older ones don't. That's why they don't recruit older people for the military. They go after the young people around 18, very immature, you see. They don't know any better. The movies have had tremendous effects on their minds. They think they're indestructible.

And to top it off, we have the admissions, down through the years, of the chemical tampering that's going on with troops to make them more aggressive. The new anti-malarial drugs that were given, even to Canadian troops, and some of which caused hallucinations, while they were on duty in Somalia, and there's a CBC documentary on that. The one guy said it was just like walking through rainbows, and at one time he pulled a gun out to a child's head and pointed it, just for the fun of it. It seemed very funny at the time.

When they don that uniform they belong privately. They've sold themselves. That's why they can be experimented on. That's why the cultures that had the elders, which gave wisdom and kept the balance between the very young and the other age groups. That's why the elderly have been discredited, and the families destroyed, because they certainly did not want older people to have input into a young person's mind. They might just put them off putting on a military uniform and going off to kill, for reasons they don't even question. That's another sad part of it. They're not interested in political strategies. They're not even interested in their long term political goals, or who benefits, and which families benefit through the financial scams that we see going on, because war is very, very profitable.

The average mercenary trooper—and all peacetime soldiers are mercenaries—doesn't concern himself with that. He wants to be a hero. He wants to be accepted by his peer group, with honor, and get little tin badges and little ribbons, because deep down he suspects that in his life when he goes back to city streets, he's not going to get any respect at all. He'll probably get a low-pay job, and have nothing but repetitive boring stories to tell people.

I've watched the people at Remembrance Day (some call it Veteran's Day) in Canada and Britain, with these old codgers that dress up with their blazers, their blue blazers or black blazers,

and their little berets on, and try and march along (the old guys from World War II and Korea). They all cry when they tell their stories, and so on and so on. However, because of the bonding they felt under the threat of their lives—you're talking about an increased bonding, because of a survival instinct that was pressed to the full—they feel like they have never lived after the particular war they were in. Their mind, in a sense, stopped right there. The rest of their life has been anti-climax of basic drudgery, and that's a sad statement, and yet they'll encourage the young, those guys will encourage the young to go off and do the same.

The abused always seem to go to the abuser for help, in this particular system, the value system. The value system of what?—Where a few hundred families on the planet, down through the ages, with various titles and honors and so on, can control the rest?

**THE REASON THEY CAN CONTROL THE REST IS THAT MOST PEOPLE ARE AFRAID OF RISK-TAKING.**

They conform, **CON-FORM** - the priest's form. **They're CON-FORMED, SHAPED.** They're scared to go against the grain, because the other robots will look at them strangely. That's where people are until they wake up and have that spark to find out what's going on. That spark has to flare up into a real flame, and get through all the nonsense that's there to trap you, and all the finger pointing with traditional enemies to mislead you.

**THE REASON FAMILIES HAVE NEVER LOST POWER, DOWN THROUGH THE MANY, MANY CENTURIES, IS BECAUSE THEY'VE ALWAYS GOT SOMEONE ELSE TO BE THE SCAPEGOAT, ALWAYS.**

The public, who don't think too far ahead, will jump always on the offered scapegoat—a sad commentary on the world. Those with memory will remember all of the snippets of information from the "**covert wars,**" as they were called, going on all over the world, Latin America and elsewhere, where everyone's involved, the special forces of all the western powers.

The quiet killings—quiet that is, for those who were living pretty well in Europe and North America, who didn't hear the screams as their tax money pounded and slaughtered, often from the air. Being told about it doesn't impact most people. They have no empathy for anyone outside their own family. That's a sad state of affairs, but that's what we have today. There's no cohesiveness and natural bonding between peoples. Divide and conquer, right down to the individual, and that's when the State reigns supreme, when everyone is conquered and separated.

I'll leave you tonight with a Canadian singer, who wrote this song after visiting some Latin American countries, and how he expressed what he felt about what was happening, the promotion of wars, by the big military powers, on peasantry.

For myself and Hamish, it's good night, and please, take your gods with you.

**"If I Had A Rocket Launcher"**  
**By Bruce Cockburn**



Here comes the helicopter -- second time today  
Everybody scatters and hopes it goes away  
How many kids they've murdered only God can say  
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,  
If I had a rocket launcher...I'd make somebody pay

I don't believe in guarded borders and I don't believe in hate  
I don't believe in generals or their stinking torture states  
And when I talk with the survivors, of things too sickening to relate  
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,  
If I had a rocket launcher...I would retaliate

On the Rio Lacantun, one hundred thousand wait  
To fall down from starvation -- or some less humane fate  
Cry for Guatemala, with a corpse in every gate  
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,  
If I had a rocket launcher...I would not hesitate

I want to raise every voice -- at least I've got to try  
Every time I think about it, water rises to my eyes.  
Situation desperate, echoes of the victims cry  
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,  
If I had a rocket launcher...Some son of a bitch would die

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"SIMPLE SIMONS, SECRET SERVICES**  
**AND**  
**SOCIETAL ATROPHY"**  
**February 2, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 2, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, I'm Alan Watt and today is February 2, 2007. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com with another spontaneous blurb, which generally are just thoughts that flicker through my mind as the day progresses or come out just before I talk, things come to the surface sometimes.

I was thinking about the crisis we live through all through our lives, one after the other. That's crisis, not lives I'm talking about, and how the average person not only can't really keep up with it all, all the real things that happen, the real fears and the crisis which are manipulated, the possible crisis coming up. All the things that keep us on edge, fearful and obedient and obedience is the real technique. That is, it comes out of fear mongering, obedience, the technique of creating it.

Tribal nature makes most people who are followers look to the leader for the answers to solve their problems. That's why you have a Santa Claus, the good daddy who a child thinks or has been taught to think brings all the freebies to them, the greatest con for commercialization ever devised. That's why people turn towards their deity, whatever one they've been given, to solve their problems for them. That's why the child looks towards the parent. At least they used to in the old days. Now they don't really have to. They've got guidance counselors at school, who often do in this day and age have more contact and exchange more information, have more conversations with the children than the parents do.

You have to look back to see how the plans that were laid down for the centuries were to culminate in a New World Order for the Age of Aquarius. This is the age where many of the helpers, the workers towards this at the low levels thought they were going to bring in the Age of Peace and happiness, the infantile dream of having no worry, just living a perpetual childhood.

They gave them the "hippy movement" as they called it and broke out an updated form of music, which had been experimented with in the 1920's. The music was to be accompanied with drugs and miniskirts and different fashion designs, aimed specifically at a younger generation. It's always a young generation you must capture if you want to move things in a big way and move the agenda forward.

In the 1920's when they brought out the Charleston and the miniskirts and the free love and made booze a very naughty thing to have, which guaranteed that booze cans sprung up all over the

place and the young would go to them, and they also brought in drugs too. Cocaine was being thrown around in a heavy way back in the '20, the Roaring '20's.

The problem with the free love and the cocaine and the drugs and the booze was that they didn't have the pill at that time. They didn't have all the abortion clinics up and running, and so they had a tremendous fallout from pregnancies and certainly back street abortionists sprung up all over the place. I mean that's a whole different story in itself. The homes, the orphanages, which we know today the big ones sprung up to take care of all the unwanted children that came out of that era. They didn't have the welfare state and all that. What happened was the big planners of culture went back to the drawing board with what they learned and revamped it all and suddenly in the '60's it burst out all over with the pop music – so father, the pop, was followed by the rock you see and drugs.

Britain, the BBC was one of the biggest pushers for the drugs because they got these groups that suddenly appeared out of nowhere and we know from exposure since that they were trained by professionals to appear on the scene. They came out of nowhere at the time and were being pushed on "Top of the Pops", that was a BBC one where they come on and they'd mime their song. Then the next bunch would come on and mime their song. They had to mime because they didn't even give them time to plug anything in or set up their gear. It's impossible, but most of the viewers never noticed that. They thought they were playing and the parents did too that watched this, and it all seemed very innocent at the beginning except when they would bring on certain leaders of the groups for interviews and they were always stoned out of their minds. Some of them fell off the chairs and the interviewers rather than be taken aback or the television cutting that part, the interviewer would turn to the camera and give this naughty wink, like ha, ha, aren't we naughty. This was all to encourage the whole drug movement. An idea as I said that they tried before on a more limited scale under prohibition, which made it really exciting to get into booze cans where the drugs were too.

They coupled this with the advent of the pill for unwanted pregnancies to stop that, at least for the ones who took it. They had tremendous fallout for a lot of the women who came down with blood clots and strokes and so on, but that was all kind of hushed up at the time. We definitely saw tremendous changes and the newspapers began to also rant on about this exciting period of change and hippy communes were being sponsored to go off and try and live in the woods. These little communes were awful like the habitat areas – a preliminary habitat area of the United Nations, which they're promoting at the moment and shortly will be pushed into effect. Nothing happens by chance in culture. It's promoted to the public who simply go along thinking it's actually theirs and nothing works greater than conning a young generation into telling them that this is their culture.

The youngsters have no reason to disbelieve this. They thought it was their culture because all the magazines suddenly appeared, youth magazines, teenage magazines hyping it up, but it wasn't designed by teenagers. It was designed by very old people who knew the business of culture creation.

**THE DRUGS TIED IN WITH THE BREAKING DOWN OF SOCIETY.** It was one of the reasons which would be pushed for creating massive internal armies of police and special drug squads, a whole buildup of officialdom that would eventually control a future population. That's partly the reason they had to have the drugs there and also to literally create such disruption

within society that the old customs, the old way, the culture (your cult, culture), your cult would be broken down; and it wasn't yours anyway because the previous one had been designed as well for them. It definitely separated the generations. That was the encouragement of it.

**TO BREAK A GENERATION FROM ADOPTING THE WAYS OF THE PREVIOUS ONE** – that's really why it was pushed.

Out of the blue came these eccentric talkers, talkers on stage, widely publicized, like Dr. Timothy Leary who would often go on the stage with his white coat of the scientists, the new priests you see, and exemplify and glorify drugs to make the youth think it's so exciting. Alternate experiences, the Aldous Huxlian technique of mind control, really; because if you're not in charge of your mind, who is? Why would hand it over to someone else? – which lots of people do.

We know now that Timothy Leary worked for the CIA. That is no surprise and it wasn't even a surprise to me when I was small watching all this stuff happening and watching adults' reactions to it or watching older children's reactions to it and how they adopted the outfits – the gene theory. That's the gene theory, the blue jeans, the Blue Lodge, the similarity of the uniforms in China and also the miniskirts and the free love attitude. However, they never talked about the sexually transmitted diseases which went rampant as well and that begins another story.

However, Timothy Leary, it's an interesting name, Timothy, because if you speak it out you've got "time of the leary" you see and "the leary" in old Europe and in England was the man who went around with the long pole with the light on the end, the burning light, to light the street lamps which were gas in the 1800's into the early 1900's. There's no coincidence there with his name.

Looking at history can be comical at times because some things are put right out there so obviously for certain people to understand, but the rest of the masses don't. They will speak of these things and be very serious about them without knowing what it even means.

A lot of countries had their own versions of Leary, promoting this stuff to students. You'll find in the behavioral sciences back in the '60, definitely in the '70's, they came out with a wired up motorcycle helmet which produced a mild magnetic field on a certain frequency and this would give you altered states, the same types of altered states in fact as certain of the drugs do, the hallucinogenic drugs.

**"Purple Haze"**  
**By Jimi Hendrix**

Purple Haze all in my brain,  
lately things don't seem the same,  
actin' funny but I don't know why  
'scuse me while I kiss the sky.

Purple Haze all around,

don't know if I'm coming up or down.  
Am I happy or in misery?  
Whatever it is, that girl put a spell on me.

Help me  
Help me

A form of EMP (electromagnetic pulsations) can also alter your reality, make you see things which aren't there, yet in the behavioral sciences it's well understood that they can give you the exact same experiences with this helmet as the drugs they use in Latin America, Peru and so on for their experiences and you'll see the same things. You have the Lilliputian ones where you see small people and it's caused by alterations in the temporal lobe of the brain. You can also stretch it further into the HAARP technology which also beams out EMP and that could control, at least as we know in theory, whole nations of people. Altering the temporal lobe will make you highly excited or placid depending on the slight variations of the frequency.

The reality we live in is a manufactured reality, scientifically put together, so complex because it's your entire reality. It's all the facets that control it, manipulated from a single head you might say, the capstone, and drugs were thrown over university walls at some points out of limos in garbage bags to get the whole ball rolling, free.

Prior to that, we can look into all of the medicines that suddenly came out in the 1800's by the Bayer Company in England. The Bayer is the family name or Bower of Rothschild. They still have the Bayer patent. They run Bayer that makes aspirin today. That's one of their family businesses. They're always involved in drugs on the one hand and money on the other and the running of countries. In the 1800's, they came out with all these medicines which had opiates in them, so no matter what your problem was they would have brand a medicine with an opiate in it, which also could produce these experiences. It drug people down, made them compliant and made them manageable. However, it was highly addictive so they'd lose certain functioning abilities.

They really tried that on the population of Britain, but luckily Britain at that time had a healthy pub industry and the people preferred to go to the pubs where they'd socialize and chat about politics and all that kind of stuff and pass on local and regional and international news. The pubs in a sense defeated the opium industry when they tried to bring it into the population of Britain and other parts of Europe.

At that time, there was no prescription needed. You could buy it over-the-counter. The same people, the same families in fact that had forced the opium into China in the opium wars are still running the show today. You see the same family names and then in the U.S. they still go to Yale. It's hereditary.

And you wonder why the drugs proliferate always into the poorest areas. The crimes develop because people must get their fix. Police forces constantly recruit and up their quotas for more and more manpower to deal with this problem and yet it's a rigged problem. Both sides are run by the same capstone as I say.

Back in 1996, an article was put out in "*Everybody's News*" which was a Cincinnati alternative paper and it was called "The Jeff Lynch Story", so I'm going to read a little bit of this tonight. It's an interesting story to see an average person with an American culture joining the military and his experiences, when at every stage of the game he thought he was doing the right thing.

**Alan:** This was on page 8 of "*Everybody's News*", **November 29th to December 5th, 1996.**

The story was put out by Randy Katz, K-A-T-Z.

These days, 34-year-old Cincinnati native Jeffrey Lynch deals in antiques, applies his skill as an artist and photographer, paints houses and does other odd jobs to support himself while he pursues his dream of producing documentary films.

In the early 1980's, however, Jeff Lynch had very different aspirations. He was committed to a career in the U.S. military and in 1982 became one of only a handful of a group of 300 recruits to complete the U.S. Army's intensive and harrowing two-year courses in "Special Forces Airborne Tactics and Medical Training" at Fort Benning in Georgia and Fort Sam Houston in Texas.

Lynch subsequently opted for the service in the Coast Guard and saw duty as a Quarter Master aboard the U.S. Coast Guard Cutter, *Steadfast*. In that capacity and the words of an official unit commendation, he gave meritorious service in helping to carry out the Coast Guard's primary mission in the Caribbean to disrupt maritime and air smuggling of marijuana and cocaine into the United States.

But while Lynch and his shipmates made some sizeable high-seas busts of marijuana shipments, he said he never saw or interdicted an ounce of cocaine. Though Lynch didn't see any U.S. bound shipments of cocaine, he did hear about some. Lynch's information came from an unexpected but authoritative source.

While on shore leave in Honduras, Lynch ran into an old Special Forces buddy, one of the men who had finished a medical course along with him at Fort Sam Houston. The man, however, was not in uniform. In the course of their conversation in an out of the way bar in the Honduran coastal city of Puerto Cortés, Lynch said his buddy told him he was an active undercover duty carrying out covert operations for the CIA's program in support of the contras.

**Alan:** Remember the Iran-Contra scandal for drugs. It's amazing how much has happened, huge things really, and we skip over them and that's a whole field in itself for those who want to look into it. With Ollie North who wanted to have – he wanted a team to bring in martial law over the whole country.

Lynch said his friend also told him that he had seen a plane load of cocaine cleared for takeoff from a CIA maintained airstrip in Honduran jungle and that the plane was bound for a U.S. Military Base in this country. The plane's pilot, Lynch friend told him, was supplied by the CIA with codes that would allow him to clear U.S. Customs Air Surveillance. The contents of the plane his friend made clear were destined for sale on the streets of America to help fund the CIA's covert support of the contra war against

Nicaragua. In that moment Jeff Lynch's ideas about his relationship to this country's military agenda changed forever. This is his story.

I enlisted in the Special Forces, the Green Berets when I was 18 in September of '81 Lynch recalls. I had the idea that this would be my rite of passage to manhood. I've seen John Wayne in the "Green Beret" (that's the movie) and the hormones were raging.

Lynch never knew his natural father. His mother's marriage to his stepfather broke up when Lynch was 12 and thereafter he was raised in St. Petersburg, Florida by his grandparents. His grandfather had also been in the military, but he was less than thrilled about his grandson's decision.

He told me I was crazy for enlisting in Special Forces, Lynch recalls. Shortly after beginning training, Lynch began to think his grandfather was right. Looking back, I don't know how I made it. I was in the Army Reserve on active duty for two years training. Of the roughly 300 recruits, people from all over the Army who started out with us at Fort Bragg, only 14 completed the stress training at Fort Benning and were sent to the medical training course at Fort Sam Houston.

The pace and intensity of the Special Forces training, says Lynch, were designed to weed out most people. It wasn't only physical hardship; it was also psychological stress. We - those who survived the entire training course were very tight because we went through a lot together.

**Alan:** That's the bonding that's forced in. There's a lot of psychological bonding goes on, which is intensified through scientific methods of training.

One of the most harrowing and effective training procedures at Fort Sam Houston was the poetically designated "goat lab," Lynch says. It was an experience he'll never forget.

They would take a full M-16 clip and empty it into a herd of goats. Then, as surreal as it sounds, an instructor in a white smock would stand over us while we went to work. We tried to simulate a battlefield and our job was to do everything we could to try and save these goats. It sounds cruel, but it was an effective training. You can read in a book over and over how they stopped arterial hemorrhaging, but when that artery is spurting blood in your face and you take that clamp with your hand on it and the bleeding stops, it gives you a high level of confidence.

**Alan:** It also would help to further dehumanize you with natural feelings. That's also part of the procedure, to abuse then help, you see.

Lynch also received intensive training in the most sophisticated surgical techniques, some of which are not taught to civilian physicians until their surgical residencies after medical school and in addition to saving lives Lynch was taught how to take them.

They taught us how to kill people and to make it look like someone else did it, says Lynch. They taught us how to kill a person and make it look like it was suicide.

He understood the rationale for that paradoxical element in his training course, but he was never comfortable with it. He was also concerned about the impact active duty and the Special Forces would have on his young marriage. By the end of his training, Lynch's concept of Special Forces active duty no longer was based on fantasies about John Wayne. The reality spending two or six to nine months of the year in third-world countries training indigenous rebel forces to overthrow governments the U.S. considered undesirable didn't seem to him worth wrecking his marriage for.

He opted instead for active duty in the Coast Guard. He went to the Navy's Quarter Master School and received a posting out of his adopted hometown of St. Petersburg on the medium endurance Coast Guard Cutter Steadfast.

Lynch served aboard the Steadfast from 1984 through '87 as the ship's crew focused on nabbing illicit vessels in and around the Caribbean, choke points such as Yucatan passage and the windward passage of Cuba. In those three years he estimates he was involved in seizing several tons of marijuana on the high seas, though not one drop of cocaine.

The drug shipment that made the most lasting impact on Lynch, however, was the one his captain let go free. It was off the Yucatan Peninsula early one morning, Lynch says. I was on a watch with a young inexperienced ensign. It was my job as Quarter Master to keep track of where the ship was and to keep the official log, which was used in court whenever we brought people to justice.

**Alan:** That's why you log on to the computer. It's a legality; it's being used as a record, which one day will be used against you.

It was really important to be very neat and precise so I would keep a rough log then go back and enter the information in the official log. What happened that morning, however, would never become an official entry in the Steadfast's log.

We had picked up a radar contact, Lynch recalls. It was a good sized craft running darkened ship, that is with no lights, as if attempting to avoid detection. We came up on it and hit it with a spotlight. It was a Columbian fishing trawler converted; it was loaded with dope. There was even marijuana stacked on the decks. You could smell it.

Lynch says he advised an ensign to alert the ship's operations officer, as called for by Coast Guard procedures, shortly after making radar contact with the suspected vessel. The officers were asleep in their cabins, however, and the ensign hesitated to wake them up before making sight contact with the Columbian vessel.

Shortly after the sighting had been made, though, everyone on board the Steadfast was wide awake. We'd sometimes go weeks without seeing anything illegal, says Lynch. This was a big bust. The captain comes up and he's elated, as we all are, then the operations officer turns to me and says, "Quarter Master Lynch, where's the EPIC check?" E-P-I-C, EPIC is the acronym for the Coast Guard's El Paso Information Center, which is electronically linked to Washington based military and government authorities.



**Alan:** I like the name El Paso – like you pass it, passago.

All Coast Guard ships are required to obtain EPIC clearance before taking action against any foreign vessel in international waters. In this case, however, the ensign had failed to inform EPIC of their action, even though a boarding party from the *Steadfast* was already steering towards the Columbian trawler. The captain gets on the radio and orders the boarding party to return to the ship, Lynch says. They send the name and location of the trawler to EPIC and the word comes back that is a Category One vessel.

Category One, Lynch explains, is a code that automatically instructs all Coast Guard personnel that they are not to interfere with or even contact any vessels so designated. These dirt bags had been claiming "no speak English" when we tried to make radio contact, Lynch says. Now the captain gets on the radio and tells them, "sorry to have interrupted your voyage. We've been diverted to an emergency search and rescue mission 100 miles east of here. You have a pleasant voyage north." Then we turned and steamed away full throttle. The bridge of the *Steadfast* fell silent, Lynch says, while he struggled to control his own rage.

By this time my marriage was on the rocks, due to the long separations caused by his sea duty. I'm writing everything down in my rough log and saying under my breath, "this is bullshit, this is bullshit." And the captain sees me writing this and comes over to me and says, Petty Officer Lynch, you don't need to put all that stuff in your official log.

Lynch says the captain instructed him to enter only the time and place of the interception and to note that that the encounter was determined not to be of law enforcement value. I was angry, says Lynch. I said, sir, no disrespect, but this is bullshit. Meanwhile my duty officer was looking at me as if to say you are nuts because you just don't say that to the captain. In fact, Lynch's actions could have lead to a serious charge against him had his captain been so inclined.

Fortunately for Lynch, he wasn't. Instead Captain F.J. Schmidt summoned Lynch to his cabin and after issuing a stern warning about the consequences of any further behavior such as Lynch had exhibited on the bridge that morning, he explained to him the real nature of a Category One vessel designation. He told me that designation is set up to protect undercover informants. We would have had an undercover DEA agent aboard that boat and if we had boarded them we could have gotten our people killed; and I felt terrible.

That experience off the Yucatan Peninsula wasn't the only time that Lynch found himself felling terrible as a result of conflict between the demands of his duty and the dictates of his own conscience. While helping carrying out another aspect of the Coast Guard's mission in the Caribbean, he took the photo of Haitian refugees sprawling on the deck of the *Steadfast* that appears on the cover of this week's EN.

We had intercepted them in the windward passage of Cuba, Lynch says. In the middle of the photo you can see two of the male Haitians looking sadly at something. They were watching their boat sink after our gunners had fired on it. Part of the refugees'

inconsolable sadness undoubtedly stemmed from what they knew lay ahead for them. Our orders were to return these people to Haiti. It was still during the Devali regime.

When we docked there the Haitian police drove paddy wagons right out onto the loading docks. They would beat the refugees savagely right in front of our eyes as they came off the ship. Then they loaded them up and took them away. Lynch's most distressing and disillusioning encounter, however, came not at sea but on land while helping to train Honduran navy personnel in the techniques of drug interdiction.

The Steadfast dropped anchor off Puerto Cortés and Lynch and some of his shipmates were granted 12-hour shore leave. Lynch rambled off on his own and eventually happened on a little bar where he stopped in for a drink and a sandwich before returning to his ship. There he says he ran across a former acquaintance whom he had never expected to see again, let alone in a seedy Honduran bar. The man was a fellow American, one of that handful who had completed Special Forces training with Lynch at Fort Sam Houston.

I didn't recognize him at first, said Lynch. First of all, you don't expect to see other Americans in a place like that and here he is with long hair and an earring sitting in civilian clothes. Lynch will not divulge the name of the former Special Forces comrade out of concern and in doing so he placed a man's life in danger. However, Lynch says he had no trouble recognizing his fellow goat lab veteran once he spotted him.

He says, Lynch what the hell are you doing here? Then he says the former comrades swapped stories for about an hour but he asked his buddy, what's with the hair? Lynch said his friend informed him he was working covert down here. We're not supposed to be here. Lynch said his friend told him the cover was necessary because Congress had cut off funds for the contras. He was on active duty A-team out of Fort Bragg, said Lynch, working covertly undercover for the CIA in support of the contras.

He was a Green Beret, a non-commissioned officer, still an enlisted man receiving active duty pay and working covertly for the agency, but if he was caught he had to lie and say he was a mercenary acting on his own. He told me he was in Puerto Cortés to meet a shipment of arms and to be escorted along with several other CIA subcontractors, none of whom was present among the five or six other people in the bar where Lynch said he met his friend to a contra camp in the mountains near the Nicaraguan border several hours away.

Lynch says that when his friend heard what he was doing in Honduras training the Hondurans to board ships and seize drug shipments in accordance with international law, it struck the undercover Special Forces soldier as funny. He said, you guys are down here trying to stop the cocaine? We're sending it back to the states I said. You're kidding. What do you mean? He said, I've seen them loading it on the planes, tons of the stuff, pure cocaine. They, Lynch says, were the contras – people working with the Nicaraguan resistance forces and he's telling me he's seen tons of the stuff being loaded on planes and it's being flown back to the states and sold in America to finance the freedom fighters.

At one point Lynch says, his friend responded to his expressions of disgust and disbelief by saying the drug shipments were a small price to pay for freedom.

**Alan:** That's how it's rationalized.

It blew my mind, said Lynch. Here vice president George Bush had come on board the *Steadfast* on the previous New Year's Day in the Bahamas, shook the hand of every member of the crew and gave us a rah-rah speech about what a great job we were doing as soldiers on the front lines of the war on drugs. Reagan, Bush, North, I know they knew what was going on.

Lynch said his friend told him about one plane in particular that he'd seen with his own eyes loaded with cocaine to be flown from Honduras to an Air Force base in Texas. There, Lynch says, his friend told him the cocaine was offloaded and allowed to be sold in the streets of America. I said, whoa, what happens when these guys hit U.S. airspace and get confronted by customs? He told me that the pilot has a special designation code that they give customs and customs lets them right in.

**Alan:** The same thing as they were doing with the ships.

Lynch said most of what his friend told him, he presented to me in the form of a joke. He thought it was funny that I was trying like hell to stop drugs getting back to America and he was helping to get them in. It may have been like a joke but Lynch said he is certain his friend was not kidding and Lynch certainly wasn't laughing.

Lynch had given his Special Forces comrade his word that he would not let the information imparted that afternoon in a little bar in Puerto Cortés go any further. For years he kept the secret even when high school friends taunted him when he came home during leave. They'd say, what the hell are you doing out there? You have so much coke around here you must not be doing your job. It really bothered me. Even after his military discharge in 1987, Lynch mentioned the conversation to no one except his wife and close family. His marriage, however, did not long survive the strain that his military service placed on it.

A second marriage ended up when the failure of the war on drugs came home to Lynch in a very direct way. His wife succumbed to heroin addiction. Meanwhile, Lynch used his veterans' benefits to attend film schools at the Ohio State University where he once managed using a handheld camera to interview Ollie North and asked him pointed questions about contra drug operations. Eager to corroborate his own information and to satisfy his own conscience, Lynch sought out any and all public disclosures regarding the CIA contra drug connection.

He closely followed, as most of the media did not, the Congressional hearings chaired 10 years ago by Senator Bob Kerrey which looked into a broad range of CIA complicity in worldwide drug operations and other illicit activities in support of friendly governments. He clipped and saved the 1993 *New York Times* that seemed to bear his own experience aboard the *Steadfast* when the crew was ordered to let the trawler full of marijuana go free. The *Times* and *60 Minutes* both did stories about a covert CIA drug sting operation

that went awry and resulted in a ton of nearly pure cocaine reaching the United States courtesy of the agency's anti-drug program in Venezuela.

Then last August, the *San Jose Mercury News* published an in-depth series of articles by a reporter **Gary Webb** which purported to prove the direct legacy of the American government's covert support for the Nicaraguan guerrillas was the crack cocaine epidemic afflicting America's inner cities, particularly Los Angeles--

**Alan:** Well, you always dope the angels first, eh?

Hearing about the series now with its own website on Internet, Lynch wrote to the paper and obtained a copy. When he read it he felt as if he had been awakened from a long nightmare. I said, thank God, after more than 10 years the truth has finally come out about what was going on down there. Others, however, weren't so sure. Many in the mainstream press pooh-poohed the *Mercury News* series and criticized Webb for making overly broad inferences about the CIA levels of involvement in the drug shipments.

On November 15th, Jeff Lynch managed to get through as a caller to C-Span's *The Washington Journal* whose guest that day were *Los Angeles Times* op-ed page contributing editor, Susan Garment, and Boston Globe columnist, Thomas Oliphant. Lynch asked why the mainstream press seemed to have blown off the Mercury News series, attempted to discredit Webb and had largely ignored the Kerry Commission's report. He also tried to provide a basis for his questions by referring to his own Coast Guard experience in the Caribbean. The C-Span host cut him off.

**Alan:** You'll find all through the news media a lot of the top people are actually working for the CIA. That's not a secret.

With news organizations and individual journalists throughout the country lining up on one side or the other of the *San Jose Mercury News* debate, many have accused that paper of irresponsibility suggesting that the CIA had a direct involvement in illegal shipments of cocaine to Los Angeles and other American cities. Jeff Lynch's story bears directly on that controversy.

EN...

**Alan:** I guess it's EN or N – it's like ON actually in French.

...has independently verified Lynch's service.

**Alan:** This is actually this paper here, *Everybody's News*.

*Everybody's News* has independently verified Lynch's service record with the Coast Guard and has copies of Lynch's training diplomas, commendation letters, certificates of honorable discharge and other records.

In our estimation, Jeffrey Lynch's accounts of his Coast Guard experience appears both accurate and credible and if his former Special Forces training buddy was telling Lynch the truth about seeing a plane loaded with cocaine take off for the U.S. from the CIA maintained airfield in Honduras, it may be history's eventual judgment that the only thing irresponsible about the assertions made in the San Jose Mercury News series was that they didn't go far enough.

And this is old stuff you see because we're being bypassed or it's been bypassed with all the other crisis have come down the pike since then, and it's well called the pike.

This is the world we live in, where that which you think exists for a certain purpose does the opposite. It's really the matrix you live in. Not only that, they've trained populations. Every country's done this to their own people. They've trained their populations to perceive things the way they're taught to perceive things and never to question what's really going on.

We see it even within the churches down through the centuries, where when a priest is caught interfering with little boys who also believed in – I think it was Al Gore's assertions that no child left behind – well, with the church it was no child's behind left. And yet the followers didn't want to believe it because they've been trained to see these upright people as the most honest beings on the planet, regardless of the evidence; and even today when people are caught in the act, so many of them can't believe it's true. They will not believe it's true – the alteration of perception through conditioning.

The fallout on society, all societies, of the drug scene has been tremendous. It's also created large amounts of money for covert "black operations" as they call them and it's also created a huge military force of police within countries who are supposed to combat it; and I have no doubt, too, they're told who to attack and who to let go, who to ignore. The same as every other institution is with their codes and so on.

**THE WAR HAS BEEN ON THE PUBLIC.** The public are the ones who suffer for this agenda and that's okay for the big boys to decide because it's their world as far as they're concerned.  
**THIS WAR IS ON THE PUBLIC.**

It was declared a long time ago. A long time ago and through agencies like Special Forces or the SAS in Britain, they have compartmentalized agencies within them that don't even know what the other hand's doing. They can all go into training together and never know there's a section over there doing the opposite of what you're trained to do or supposed to do with your job. The same in the CIA. The same in the Mossad. The same in MI6 et cetera right through across the whole planet.

It's a double game going on because it's all designed, just like the Cold War was manufactured and designed and financed from the beginning by the same bankers that run the world and the same goal of world government run from Britain. The whole thing was designed to create a huge technological, scientific control of the public through scientific means. That's what it was all heading towards during the Cold War. They said it was going to be won by a war of science.

As they said that those with the most advanced sciences would win that war, they were having annual meetings, international meetings in Moscow with world science organizations where the top scientists of every country that was supposedly opposed to the Soviet regime were allowed to go and attend. Something you would never really do if this was a war which would be won by your scientists, you wouldn't let them go and meet your enemy; and the reason for that being is it was a joke you see.

It was to get every country to finance their government, to be taxed to the hilt in research and development, to protect you, which had nothing to do with the Cold War. It was to do with this present stage we're at now and the age shortly to appear, where we're all totally controlled through scientific technology. That's what it was all about. The two hands work together – the left, the right.

**EVERYTHING HAS A DIFFERENT MEANING FROM THE ONE YOU'VE BEEN TAUGHT TO PERCEIVE.**

When you look at the old books written in the 1800's and the early 1900's from the big foundations, they were quite blatant about the society they were going to bring under way. A world government. A trained well-behaved society and the eugenics sides of it, of course, went in to the types of people who'd be allowed to live and be allowed to procreate and the ones who would die. That goes even back into the 1800's. You find the beginnings of it openly discussed in Darwin's time, because in the high occult system Darwin's family were part of is partially based on eugenics.

The sad part is young men are always recruited to do the dirty jobs elsewhere and on their own people. They go through conditioning themselves, which help them to accept what they're doing. It can always be rationalized and justified with enough conditioning no matter what they're doing and the fallout on the public is phenomenal, as drugs for instance have rampaged through society. Rampaged through society, the fallout is incredible and it's still going on.

There's been a youth culture created and promoted through the "culture creators," the industry of culture creation, to help destroy the old and a lot of people in the age, regardless of how old they actually are, to bring in a new age where partially drugs will control their minds – authorized prescribed drugs which you'll have to take. It will be mandatory to take them since the various psychiatric associations have deemed that no one is perfectly sane except themselves and to get peace they have to radically alter the brain chemistry of the populations.

It's not that I like to bring you bad news. You see, this isn't bad news, it's just news. It's always been this way. A war has always been waged on the people by a hidden religion, an oligarchy that understands this religion and their agenda and they know where they're taking the world. Meanwhile, they give us fads to go through, distractions with the pop stars and the media stars and the rap stars and that's what occupies people's minds – trivia.

They go through their life in a haze of trivia and they're taught through ego-syntonic techniques to ignore the unpleasant, "do not look at the unpleasant," and people who don't look at the unpleasant are sitting ducks and that's what they want you to be when you're rolled over.

Well, it's snowing here. I'm sure they'll give us a few good storms to hype up now that they given us actual snow. They'll hype it up in a few storms before spring because they've got to get this global warming agenda on track. They've got to get us convinced we've got to give up every right we thought we ever had and go into a new scientifically designed system of living where everything will be done and chosen for us. That's the real world we're living in, just an agenda.

However, I don't mind the snow. Albeit, they brought a lot of it on with the spraying, too, a different kind of spray they use then. Weather control is old stuff.

I'd love to answer more mail. I get so much written mail, I can't – literally, I don't have time in a day to even answer them. The email I try to get through, there's so many people to, and I flag pretty well every one of them to remind me to answer, but as I'm doing it more and more is coming in. This particular talk, even though it's one hour, all in all by the time it's uploaded into the main site and then the podcast and so on and the mirror site, is going to take five hours out of the day.

So I hope you forgive my rush when I do this. This is a natural rush, not the high of the drugs you see. It's a natural speed and we'll talk to you again. From myself and Hamish, who loves the snow—he's got the hair to cope with that without a problem, nature has made him very, very well indeed—it's good night and may your god or gods or whatever you worship go with you.

## **"Cocaine"** **By Dick Justice**

Lord a vaudeville circus rider came to town  
They got a dancer lookin' nice and brown  
They didn't know it was against the law  
For the monkey's to stop at a five cent store  
Well, just around the corner, just a minute too late  
Another one standin' at the big back gate  
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

I stood my corner, hey hey!  
Here comes Sal with a nose all so'  
Doctors said she couldn't smell no mo'  
Lord run doctor, ring the bell  
The women in the alley...  
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

Furniture man came to my house, was last Sunday morn  
Asked me was my wife at home  
Said she'd long been gone  
Backed his wagon up to my door  
Took everything I had  
He carried it back to the furniture store  
Honey, I did feel sad

What in the world has any man got, now  
Messin' with the furniture man?  
Got no dough, stand for sho'  
Certainly will back you back  
Take everything from an earthly plant  
From a skillet to a frying pan  
If there ever was a devil born without any horns  
Musta been the furniture man

I hear you mama, hey hey!  
Here comes Sal with a nose all so'  
Doctors said she couldn't smell no mo'  
Lord go doctor, ring the bell  
Women in the alley...  
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

Lord the babies in the cradle in New Orleans  
The doctors kept a-whiffin' til the baby got mean  
Doctor whiffed until the baby got so'  
Mama said she couldn't smell no mo'

Lord go, Doctor, ring the bell,  
The women in the alley...  
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine  
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



**ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):**  
**"NASTY SODS, SPOOKS AND SPYWARE"**  
**February 7, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 7, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and it is [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com). February 7, 2007.

What a time it's been indeed, for me anyway, these last few days, beginning Saturday morning. It appears as though someone didn't like the last blurb, and Yahoo pulled the .net site on Saturday morning. The .com site, I couldn't even get it up, until you went through the whole procedure of punching in the http et cetera, which normally you don't have to do. Calls to Yahoo took me in circles, getting passed from one person to the next, and no solutions found. Of course, the guy at Yahoo told me he could punch up the site fine there, even though I got about 100 emails from other people, proved to the contrary.

Someone obviously put a "word in." That's what the Masons word is. They put a "word in" to Yahoo, probably from the "seeing eye of America," because of the last blurb, which was to do with how the drugs come in, and the quantities acquired to supply all the created addicts in North America. A period in the '90's that they'd all rather forget, when it was exposed the CIA, using Special Forces and a whole slew of special agencies, were involved in bringing the drugs in and selling them on the streets of America, for money which they used for arms and different other nefarious black budget purposes.

The whole weekend was spent with Yahoo, right up into Monday, and it appears that both sites are working now. I had asked for mirror sites, for those who could help. I haven't even caught up with the emails, because the computer here was bombarded with downloaders and spyware of all kinds, over the weekend. I had to reset the computer from scratch, and what a job that is—getting rid of all these viruses and everything. It takes a lot of disinfectant, but, "by God, that computer sparks like crazy when you use a couple of gallons of good stuff!" Don't anybody else try it, unless you're well prepared.

However, this is what you expect when you're not "*toeing the line*," as the **Brotherhood says**, and you're saying something that still matters, and is touchy. There is no such thing as a free society, and there's no such thing as free speech. You'll pay for it, in one way or the other. These are little warning signs of this total emergency management, which we're one-third of the way into, worldwide. An event triggered it, even though Brzezinski and others had planned it and written about it, in their own books, their necessity of taking over certain countries. They wrote about that back in the '90's. The "*New American Century*" club had in their own website, the countries in the order they'd like to take over in the Middle East, and why it must be done,

and the fact that they said “there's always been an empire,” and they were taking over the next phase.

They were quite right, because that's designed that way. That's what the U.S. was designed to do, to bring in the New World Order, from the New World, the Americas—**NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM**. People who have been brainwashed into the patriot business, and listen to the modern myths, and watch the old black and white Hollywood movies, will never understand their country was created to do exactly as it's doing today. Conditioning does that to you. You can't see the truth. You can't see the forest for the trees, even though the Royal Institute of International Affairs, with its American branch, The Council on Foreign Relations, discussed all of this, the U.S. taking the lead. Taking over to bring in the world system from Britain. Britain was exhausted, financially, at least the people were, with one war after another.

In fact, in the late 1980's, it was admitted from the Chancellor of the Exchequer, that they hadn't even paid off the debt incurred from World War I, nor could it ever be paid off, in fact. That's what perpetual slavery is all about. You get people into perpetual slavery by creating usury (interest) and then you compound the interest that's owed.

The Rule Book is the Old Testament. The rules are in there, of a system much, much older than what we're told—not run by those that people would like to blame. It's far, far older. It was a complete system over two-and-a-half thousand years ago, and even older than that. The understanding of how to create and take over nations and create slavery with compounding interest was understood a long, long time ago, even before they coined money. We're all going through it now, the consequences of this part of it, this New World Order as compared to the Old World Order. The Old World Order was a basic feudalism, in Europe, with very thinly disguised forms of government called “democracies,” which paid allegiance to kings and queens and “the establishment,” as it's called.

The New World was to give the semblance of the champion of a different system—a system that was going to be a champion for the peoples of the world, the poor peoples. It certainly is a champion, in a sense, but it's not for those who support it. It's a totalitarian system. Even to colonize the Americas, it took the creation of wars in Europe to drive the people out. It took depressions to drive the people out to the Americas. It took clearances, like the Highland clearances of Scotland, which again, interestingly enough, were promulgated, initiated, by a rebellion when they sent Charles Stuart back over to the Highlands. With a few clans, not the whole of Scotland, just a handful of clans, he went all the way down into England and almost took over the Parliament, and changed his mind for some reason, even when London was being evacuated.

He came all the way back up to Scotland, and took them up to the most remote area you could possibly imagine, had them exhausted, and they simply stood there and waited for the British Army coming in, with all their cannons, to wipe them out. They used that as an excuse to clear ALL of the Highlands out. That was the 9/11 of the day. Terrorism within, you see, the oldest trick in the book. That's why **George Orwell** could write about it in “**1984**,” where everything is terrorism. Even your thoughts could be terroristic. So they cleared the Highlands, and different places, to get “the Americas,” as it was called then, occupied, staffed by the workers—the ones who were rugged enough to clear the swamps and get farms established.

## **"Dance Called America"**

**By Runrig**

The landlords came  
The peasant trials  
To sacrifice of men  
Through the past and that quite darkly  
The presence once again  
In the name of capital  
Establishment  
Improvers, its a name  
The hidden truths  
The hidden lies  
That once nailed you  
To the pain

They did a dance  
Called America  
They danced it round  
And waited at the turns  
For America  
They danced their ladies round

To the candles  
Of enlightenment  
Once lit they say don't burn  
To turn the darkest room of suffering  
To a greater state of pain  
Don't tell me that's behind you now  
Don't greet me  
Don't meet your dying blind  
It's our very last stand together  
So lets sever  
No regrets

(Chorus)

There were days  
That once held confidence  
Strength of will and mind  
The camouflage that once washed your fathers  
Your sons and daughters time

Another Tongue  
My love, my island  
You've gone international  
With all the praying men of God  
Who stood  
And watched it all go on

(Chorus)

(Chorus)

As it is right now, I'm so far behind with mail. I'm being very careful with the email now, because of this attack with the spyware, et cetera, that I'm not going to be accepting attachments. Here's the problem today as well. It's part of the problem. So many people with the blogs simply pass all this stuff around, and virus pools on top of virus, until you end up receiving it. It's like multiplying itself each time people pass these blogs around. It's not just the blogs. People create the spyware. Those who create the spyware must have the same kind of knowledge as those who give you out the programs to combat it. That's the knowledge it takes to create it.

We also have the government agencies with the ability to crash our computers at anytime they wish, as people have found out in the past. The computer is similar to the way we live our lives today. We can walk from here to there. We can take the bus, drive the car and usually we can get to where we're going without a hassle, by any authority. Really, you're living in a cage. You're being watched. They have cameras everywhere. We're in the Orwellian age. It's here. The computer is the same, because you can go surfing all over the place, and I don't. I don't look all over the Internet for anything. In fact, I really don't have any interest in it. The only reason I use a computer is to do what I've decided to do, rather than teach people in small groups or individually.

I knew the time was closing in, where there were people throughout the world scattered, who were isolated and had broken through this matrix, and it was time to get in touch with them, before this system crashes. Otherwise, I wouldn't be using a computer at all. Whatever is given to us is for an alternative purpose.

**When Bell was authorized with the patent for the telephone systems, they were listening into conversations from the very beginning of telephone. It's no different even with your written mail. There's nothing new in opening letters, resealing them in new envelopes, shoving stamps on them and passing them back to you. We've never lived in a free society. A powerful system doesn't even allow the chance of that happening –any sort of breakthrough. They do their best to cover all bases.**

Brzezinski said himself, in one of his books, that shortly a system would be given to the public, of communication, that would unite the whole world and create a common understanding. He's talking about common indoctrination. That's why the mandate is that every child must have a computer, worldwide, just like the television was a fantastic tool for conditioning people. The computer takes over. In its present form it's only here for a short time. It's a step-by-step program to train us to go along to the next step, to the next step and the next step.

You have the “iPods.” They've already told you that they have the ability to make things smaller. Small isn't the problem. The problem is, literally, in making it small and still keeping it

utilitarian, when it's so small you need pins to punch buttons, the obvious step is an implant, that's the next step. They had this all planned many, many years ago, because the sciences are so far ahead of your Popular Science magazine on the shelves, or Popular Mechanics, or any talking head they bring on television to make you believe you're on the cutting edge of everything.

I will be getting back to those who offered assistance with mirror sites, because it's imperative, obviously, after this last show, how easy it is to “switch off the lights,” you might say, and pull the plugs. That's how easy this free society is to be shut down. It's nothing you could ever prove in any court of law, because apart from being their system anyway—in those courts of law, those Masonic temples—you can never pin them down on any actual nefarious intentions, even though you know it.

Thanks to all those, and I've had so much pouring in from so many people with offers to assist, in some way or another, with mirror sites, even with the knowledge of how it's all done. I'll be getting back to different people, see what we can do. It is tremendous to see that there are people out there who put themselves forward, in these times. That in itself is encouraging, at a time when people are living in fear and most people won't even admit to that. They simply live it. They want to be accepted by all those who are also pretending that everything's quite normal, but it's only pretense. They sense something coming. They sense what's happening.

I talked on the phone to a fellow yesterday. He's down in [Missouri]. They had the ice storm. They were out of power for over a week and he takes care of his wife. They're both very elderly. His wife is in bed (bedridden). The military were going door-to-door, often on the advice of neighbors, who drew up lists of the elderly, thinking they'll get the military to help them. “Good intentions,” because they believe in the system. This fellow, who's elderly, has been on radio before, talking about this very system that's coming in now, so that would be a great opportunity for them to whisk him off somewhere, and state that he wasn't capable of looking after himself or his wife. You know when the military come to your door, in full combat gear, armed to the teeth, and we think that's normal and they say “we're here to help you,” something's happened to the people who accept that as normal.

The history of Europe was one of the military being feared, because every so often it was turned upon their own people. That was tradition. That's why the United States, to get the people “onboard” as the pirates say, told them that they wouldn't have a standing army. It was a big, big argument of point to have a standing army. They knew what standing armies did. They were turned on their own people. Therefore, they claimed, “we would not have that, that people would have their militias et cetera, to keep the public safe, the citizenry safe.” However, what they used to get in that standing army was with the Second Convention. They used the excuse that American ships and sailors were being kidnapped, off the Bahrain Coast—read your history—and so they would need to get some kind of Navy together. With the Navy, they would need some kind of soldiers onboard, too, like the British Marines, and so they created the regiment of marines, the Marine Corps.

They side-stepped their previous constitution by the changing of terminology. That's how they got the start of a standing army. Now those armies come around your doors with machine guns when the lights go off, or you get a bit of a freeze that shouldn't have caused any problems and they say that they want to “help you.” “Is there anything we can do?” and the people are being trained with this as the “**new norm.**” Most of them, you know, don't think twice about it. That's odd to me. That's very odd to me.

The times we're living in are changing rapidly to a goal, a predetermined goal, worldwide. It's happening in every country now, to the end of even a conversation with someone you know, expressing your ideas or opinions will be thought crimes. They already are, actually. The entire Sovietized system of experimentation is implemented worldwide now. In the Soviet Union they used psychiatry and created terminology and diagnosis to lock people up who were dissenting, in one way or another, to the system they lived within. One of the greatest terms they slapped on them was "**inflexibility of opinion.**" That was a diagnosis, an official psychiatric diagnosis, to lock you up for life, if need be.

We know that **B.B.** (you know, the little B.B.) wanted to put a bill through. I don't know if he did. It would have every child, adolescent and teenager evaluated by psychologists, every year, and eventually it would spread into the adult population, and people think it's all still normal. What do you think all of that trend is?

We've gone so far in a short space of time, because those who control society and update society (like a program being updated) were well aware through all the studies and the continuous daily ongoing poll taking that **the minds of the public have been taken over effectively.** They're programmed from school through adult life by media, television, and the computer today. Therefore, they were well aware they could bring all this forward, without any probable backlash of any kind. All, supposedly, because of a guy in a cave, a "cave-man" supposedly brought on the collapse of Jachin and Boaz, the Twin Towers, all by himself. His little brain did it all (and a little help from his friends). All the farce we go through with the stories we're told of how it was done. Why even go that route and even discuss that? It was so ridiculous, all this stuff they've told us about that particular day.

All I have to remember is they wrote about their agenda in the '90's. We're simply watching it happen. **Carroll Quigley**, the Professor, who wrote "*Tragedy & Hope*" and an even better book in some ways, "*The Anglo-American Establishment*," talked about how wars take over the distribution of goods. It was called "rationing" in previous wars. The creation of new bureaucracies to deal with and manage the public, even the public opinion, that's called "propaganda departments." Their social services and so on could literally advance their agendas. They could get 50 years crammed into 5 years of war. Fifty years of peace, it would take to do it any other way, through massive propaganda. They could do all that in five years of war. That's the primary purpose of war.

War on terror—it's a pity it's phonetically the same as my name, W-O-T. Or is that another coincidence or synchronicity? But really, what's it all about, eh? We know what it's all about. It's to change society and bring in this utopia of theirs, a utopia that will get rid of all those who dreamed of the utopia. The ones down below, who helped them, because they will no longer be necessary, and they'll never really be included in the grand final act. You don't need all these people anymore. This world will be run on efficiency.

We won't need entertainment. We won't need even training for work. You'll be programmed so easily and quickly, and even altering your programs, whenever it suits your masters. You'll be more like an insect. If you watch ants or bees, you know an ant is just a wingless bee. One lives in a colony; one lives in the hive. The ant is programmed, in its genes, for its task. It doesn't have to watch mommy and daddy, even if it could find either. Even it could think to look for either, and it's terribly efficient. We can look around us at all of nature, all these wonderful nature

programs they show us all time, into the mammals and the higher mammals, to realize that it seems our goal is to work all the way to where we are now—to have the ability of communication, language, memory, abstract thought, emotions, all of those higher things, just to get rid of it all—and become a worker bee. What a goal, eh? What a goal.

The rest of them started that way, programmed through their genes. No, we work towards it, into a stage of "non-think," "non-me," "non-you," just numbers, like Seven-of-Nine (from Star Trek). What a goal to work towards! They call it progress. When the brain chip is offered and marketed to the public, we'll be all under such stress of, "oh my goodness, impending terrors, fears, plagues, earthquakes, wars, famines," all the old recycled stuff—fear of poverty, the economy, terrible relationships. We'll be offered this thing that is going to make everything "just nice." "All the pain will go away." That will be the pressure that's built up to bring that point around.

I've had it from people, working in the inside, who have told me they've had think tanks working on this for quite a few years, how to even market "snob appeal" into the chip. "What type do you have? What class of chip do you have?" Platinum, gold, silver, bronze or copper maybe. At least, copper's up these days, the price of it. They've already trained the public to be walking billboards, to advertise the makes of whatever they've bought. You buy the item, whether it's a running shirt, pants, a cap or whatever, and you advertise the company that made it; but you buy it. They used to hire people, to wear billboards on the street, to do this kind of thing.

Now they've given it snob appeal. People are terrified to go out, within their own peer group, without wearing it. They might be looked down upon. That's how bad it's become. They are totally conditioned, totally trained—no individuality there. Everyone is terrified of being an individual. What a sad way to be. That's not living. That's following your program, the one that's been authorized as acceptable, by the establishment above you.

I was on the Vzygoth Radio this morning, The Grassy Knoll, and I don't know if he's got it up yet on his site, because I just got word that he's now being slammed with viruses and problems with his computer. It seems like, as I start going around, they're trying to scare the people off, who are in contact, or the other shows that will put me on as a guest. Maybe that's because I never got my flu shot; I'm passing it everywhere. However, this is the whole thing though, they terrify those and try to isolate people through fear and intimidation.

**In the mid-'90's, BILLS were passed in both Canada and the U.S., and I'm sure in every other country, which stated that EVERY COMMUNICATIONS DEVICE, from telephone, fax, computers, MUST HAVE A BUILT-IN CHIP which ALLOWS ACCESS by ANY GOVERNMENT AGENCY. THAT'S LAW.**

I've often said, "Since they want us so desperately to have the computer"—and I've said this, even with the television set, long, long ago—"they should give us it for free. Just hand it out for free," but if they did that it would be kind of suspicious. When we buy things, we think it's ours. That's why they gave it the name "personal." It's your personal "whatever." This is the conditioning process that everyone's gone through.

We're given obsolete technology, always, because power could never maintain power and share the latest of anything, with anyone else, and still retain power. Whatever you're given is obsolete and made as a tool, which is a two-way street, for them to use on you. However, it still shouldn't

scare people off, when at least they're still using standard methods of intimidation, as opposed to what's coming down or compared to what's coming down the road.

I have no doubt you will, like the Soviet system, have a whole slew of diagnosis for every politically incorrect opinion you might have, which will probably warrant lobotomy or a special chip or something. Generation-by-generation we've been conditioned to do all this, but we've also accepted it. We've ACQUIESCED by our SILENCE, as specialized NGO (Non-Governmental Organizations) supposedly championed different rights, for the silent masses, which were intended to dehumanize us all. They put the value of life down, beginning with abortion.

You can't knock the pillars away that hold up your roof, because the first one weakens all the rest. Now they've got the extra burden, until after a few pillars, the whole lot comes down anyway. You cannot allow yourself, but most have done it—through nature programs, science, Darwinism, all the massive propaganda—you've been dehumanized into just a “higher animal.” Once you accept that, then they can do with you as they please; and they have been.

In Ontario, in Canada (I'm sure it's similar in many other places), they fly in teams if you happen to end up in hospital, with what they say is a particular slim chance of pulling through. They're after your organs. They fly in a team of specially trained negotiators to talk to the relatives, who make the decisions then, whether to let them harvest you while you're still alive. You see, when everything's dead and the blood stops flowing, there's always a little bit of necrosis, et cetera, death, tissue which causes problems. When they start, it's always the same story, innocently, in a sense, or “for good reasons.” “It's helped so-and-so” or “this saved their life,” and we all say, “Oh isn't that nice. A life that was gone saved another.” Now they're not waiting until you're dead. They want you to still be breathing when they remove the organs.

We've watched what once was sacred being trashed. Many people have participated in it. Many people adopted those opinions, because they parrot the propaganda, and they can't think through things critically, with logic, for themselves, until we're at the stage where we're at today, where they want to chip you in the head with a little injection. The injection itself, no matter how little it is, is going to destroy tissue. The old saying is that “the road to hell is paved with good intentions.”

We always see the most tragic cases, flashed across the television at news time, with someone who needs an organ here or there. You have the emotional story, and the mother is always there and very concerned, and there's a nice little child. Who would have thought that a good part of this is a dehumanization process, where we're cannibalizing each other for body parts? Some guys will relate to this, with what I'm about to say. Those who have put together their own engines and kept them going, their old cars or old vehicles, when men used to do that sort of stuff, went to the scrap heap for parts, where you'd cannibalize them. Well, we've all been turned into the human scrap heap. Now when you end up in certain hospitals, and certain places like Ontario, you're put down as a “potential donor,” should anything happen.

If you're lying there in the bed, do you now trust that doctor or that surgeon? Is he going help you or kill you? Think about it. Where does his profit lay? —His personal profit? Where does your value, to society, come into play here? In the United Kingdom, and I'm sure it's in many other European countries, too, with the National Health Service for many years they had a system of categorization of your worth to society, for resuscitative purposes. So if a couple of



guys had repetitive heart attacks (coronaries) in the hospital ward, you'd go for this particular person first, not the other, according to their status. Literally, it was a written system.

If we're all born equal, I'll tell you, it doesn't last long, not in this system. Certainly, certain topics are taboo completely, for almost verbatim, today. At one time we heard the term, although it didn't really mean much, and they said that they were “public servants.” Which ANTS do they serve? They don't tend to use that term anymore. They're “officials.”

Policemen are not "peace officers" or "peace men" anymore. They're "enforcement officers," “EN,” which comes from the French, a play on "ON." ON is a symbol of the obelisk and the Ben-Ben (“the big one” as the Egyptians called it), in the City of ON, Heliopolis, where they had thousands of them—the force of ON. Every cop knows to become a Mason, if he wants to "be covered." That's an extra insurance policy, should any lawsuits come in for wrongdoing.

This is the real world we live in. There are levels of secrecy upon levels of secrecy, compartmentalized, right down to the social level, where the public are supposed to think trivia and go through their abnormal lives, with all of its chaos, because it's not a normal life. That's why you have the chaos. That's why you have the faulty relationships, the dysfunctional systems, the dysfunctional societies and families. It's all part of this dysfunctional created and planned system we live in.

The individuals who go through it must stop blaming themselves when everything seems to fall apart. The ideal, that's been marketed to them, is that the best citizen is a good hard working citizen, living in a standardized home, wearing the standardized clothes and saying the standardized things. That's the ideal they sell you, a complete fiction. Those who have been programmed to accept that are the last ones to admit it, until they have troubles and really try and confide, for the first time, in others. Most people put a show on, all the time, and couples do the same thing.

The system, in fact, doesn't allow you to have peace. It's not meant to give you peace. **PEACE MEANS THAT THOSE WHO CONTROL THE SYSTEM LOSE CONTROL.** When you have peace it's hard to make you do something. When you're used to grazing in the same area, it's hard to get you moving into a new direction. When you're kept stampeded throughout your life, then stampeding cattle don't see where they are going; they just follow those in front. We know they're lead by the front, by the nose, as they say.

To those who follow conspiracy theories as a hobby, I tell them to go to the other sites that deal with theories, and they can let their imagination roam forever, like some strange little quirk you're into that excites you. **THE ELITE GAVE OUT THE TERM "CONSPIRACY THEORY."** Many of them involved in checking out the truth have adopted the term quite naturally, thinking it's natural. Well they've just signed themselves out, to be taken with any form of credulity.

To those who have broken through, individually, and come to the realization they're living in a mental prison, a social prison, I tell them, “Don't panic. I know it's difficult to find people who understand, but they are out there.” They are definitely scattered all across the whole planet, and so you're never really alone.

The war isn't really on the general public. Those who have never thought for themselves are of no problem to the elite—the general public. It's always the thinking ones who are the problem, in the present era and past eras. It's always the same thing. The energy that can be put out by a single thinking person is phenomenal. I'm sure, those who have woken up, and broken through the different layers, have experienced the synchronicities that begin to happen in life. There's a process that people go through, and you cannot do it for others. You don't get tied up with all the theories anymore, and all the stuff that's put out to distract you, and make it a new kind of hobby, like looking for reptiles under your bed, or Big-Foot, or any of that kind of stuff. There are realities behind and beyond the realities we're given.

Once again, before I sign out tonight, I'd like to thank all of those people who've emailed, showing their concern at getting yanked from Yahoo. Yahoo—the term used by Jonathan Swift in his novel, "Gulliver's Travels." The “yahoos,” of course, were the basest form of human. I wonder if that's what the message is, to all those who subscribe. However, if you choose any competitor, a major one, you'll find the same thing.

We're living in a fixed system of occult control, and it is occult. It's a hidden control, which manifests itself through symbols, all around you. You've been brought up with them. The symbology is very important, because the symbols are a language. In every era of totalitarianism, symbols accompany the dictator. The face of the dictator and the symbols (and badges are just symbols, remember), are meant to intimidate and cause fear. They're all related. They're all the same. They're all one, eventually. They're all variations of the same system, and we respond to those symbols, because it is a language, which our subconscious and definitely the unconscious mind [understands]. The unconscious is where you keep all knowledge, stuff that doesn't even come into your conscious head, except perhaps through dreams. However, it definitely understands the symbology and you can be programmed through the symbols, which you think are natural, simply because they're all around you. An occultic religion above all the other authorized religions is running the show, above what's known at Freemasonry, much higher, which runs everything beneath it.

Thanks for listening tonight. Thanks for the concern, and I will get back to those people who have mailed me and expressed their concern. For myself and Hamish the dog (who's doing just dandy), it's good night and may your god go with you.

## **"They Call it Democracy"**

**By Bruce Cockburn**

**(Tribute to the International Monetary Fund)**

Padded with power here they come  
International loan sharks backed by the guns  
Of market hungry military profiteers  
Whose word is a swamp and whose brow is smeared  
With the blood of the poor

Who rob life of its quality  
Who render rage a necessity  
By turning countries into labor camps  
Modern slavers in drag as champions of freedom

Sinister cynical instrument  
Who makes the gun into a sacrament --  
The only response to the deification  
Of tyranny by so-called "developed" nations'  
Idolatry of ideology

North South East West  
Kill the best and buy the rest  
It's just spend a buck to make a buck  
You don't really give a flying fuck  
About the people in misery

IMF dirty MF  
Takes away everything it can get  
Always making certain that there's one thing left  
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

See the paid-off local bottom feeders  
Passing themselves off as leaders  
Kiss the ladies, shake hands with the fellows  
Open for business like a cheap bordello

And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy

See the loaded eyes of the children too  
Trying to make the best of it the way kids do  
One day you're going to rise from your habitual feast  
To find yourself staring down the throat of the beast  
They call the revolution

IMF dirty MF  
Takes away everything it can get  
Always making certain that there's one thing left  
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy  
And they call it democracy

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"VIRUS, VICTIMS**  
**AND**  
**VORACIOUS LOBBYISTS"**  
**February 8, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 8, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is February 8th 2007.

We're speeding along here on an agenda, well written about, just not widely publicized on the television set – you know, that deformed piece of you-know-what that sits on the cabinet in everyone's home. The books that published the agenda for reengineering humanity are all over the universities for those in university, but not generally in your public library. Some get through. Some are old and are discarded. People don't read them. They think that anything that's old must be terrible and they've been conditioned to believe this. In fact, that conditioning process has been speeding up more and more. New is good. Old is bad. So we tend not to look into the past too much and that's where most of the answers lay.

Going back to the 1800's even, you can look through books on people within the Rosicrucian and Freemasonic societies, the ones who are a bit higher up, and you can see all the traces of the reengineering process, which they knew eventually they would arrive at through science and medicine.

Mary Shelley the wife of the poet, Shelley, both basically were employed to write stuff about this coming new order of the world, but Mary wrote about Frankenstein and how science would eventually get to the stage where they could cannibalize body parts, trying to create a more perfected, stronger human. They put the twist in the tale to get the viewers watching. They must always write a story of drama in their conditioning, the predictive programming, so that we will follow it to the end, so they added in that everything is perfect except the brain they put in this creature through a mistake, a human folly and deception.

Yet they were well aware back then, those in the know, of where they were going. They knew that science could and would take us to and through a whole bunch of stages of acceptance. It's easy to get people to accept the gradual changes through conditioning them by fear – fear of plagues, disease, all of these things, and then offering them the help, the antidote to the fear. Who would have believed the way you've been trained in the exoteric world that there could possibly be hidden agendas tucked in to the help package.

Prior to World War II and the advent of penicillin, doctors really weren't of much use really. The antibiotics really are what made the whole medical profession take off and get some respect for

the first time. You called doctors in usually towards the end of a life. They didn't know much more than the patient's relatives knew. Keep them warm. Let them sweat it out. They'll either recover or they won't. The signs and symptoms were easy to diagnose, but really they had very few treatments for things.

They were using the same medicines prior to the antibiotics as the veterinarians were using and it was the same deal. In fact, the vets were more essential in a sense. Probably because they got more truth given to them since animals, especially farming animals in business was more important than people, so they had certain treatments which worked great with sheep and cattle et cetera. However, in the human populations nothing much was done to give people any leg up over disease.

Tuberculosis used to be rampant. What we do know is that the incredibly crowded conditions that emerged out of the industrial era in Europe when they took the people off the land and forced them into the cities to work on mass, and they died on mass too, getting pitiful wages in the 16 hours per day. They were very prone to all the diseases that were going around at that time because they had no bodily defenses. Their diet was terrible. They couldn't afford the higher quality foods. They were stunted in growth and it was terrible because even Malthus, who wrote the "*Essay on Population*" for the big companies in the 1700's, commented on the differences between the better farming people and those who worked for their lords. They still had tenant farmers. They still do actually in Britain. Prince Charles owns lots of them. He doesn't do the work. The tenants do the work. I don't know why it's always TEN-ANTS, but that's the way it is.

You'll find that Malthus talked about the size of those and the robust structure of those who had more access to better foods and the "runt quality," as he described it, of those who are malnourished who are wide open to diseases. The only thing with Malthus, he was advocating that more people were turned into runts so that they'd die off quicker because he had to match his books up. He was a good bookkeeper, as being an economist and too much population equals X-amount of money, it doesn't go, so you get rid of so much of the population. Even in his day Britain had already decided to put the cotton factories elsewhere and put thousands, maybe some millions of people out of work in the big cotton factories in England.

Everything revolves around economics in this system. The human part of it is almost secondary – it is secondary. Well, it used to be secondary. Actually, it's fallen even lower than secondary, it's down there. They don't need all of the human power anymore. We find with the coming of the League of Nations, the LON for the lion, we find they had all the answers to all of this through science and medicine, and that everyone eventually would be inoculated worldwide and every infectious disease would be destroyed. Quite the confident bunch.

Then we find even with the League of Nations prior to the United Nations they had another agenda too, which was the precursor of the *World Health Organization* and the *Population Control Council* to bring the populations down. The Population Control Councils even today with the UN don't go around saying, "please don't procreate." So what do they do? What do they do? Do you think they're being paid for sitting there making wish lists of how to drastically reduce the populations? The answer is no. They have their own agenda. That's what they're there for and they must fulfill it silently by various forms of sterilization, which they've been caught at more than once, with for instance the free tetanus shots they gave out to people in India and Africa, where millions of women eventually got sterilized by attaching an upgraded mutated

created bacterium onto hormones which went right to the ovaries and caused massive inflammation and fibrosed them.

Where is the kind of World Court that would try these characters? Well, there isn't one you see. They are the World Court too. In fact, the boys that put them there control the World Court as well. You won't see them up for any kind of war crime. They do it with the cooperation of the big pharmaceutical companies that make the inoculations and the bacterial warfare groups that work for the military in every country, mainly U.S. and Britain. What a sweet bunch. They've been caught so many times doing their nefarious deeds, yet they always just brush it off and come back with propaganda of how they're helping people and the public go back to sleep.

We know for instance that the polio vaccine put out years ago back in the '50's was laced with simian viruses. Live simian viruses and they convinced whole countries to give this to their people to the public and generally it was the mothers that took their children in innocently believing and trustingly believing that the doctor, the God, was going to help the child because that's how you're trained to think. The doctor doesn't know any better because he's been told all that he needs to know as well through his training. Yet even the doctor doesn't have the facilities to check out what's in that vaccine. It's all based on trust and faith, faith-based.

After the Salk vaccines, Dr. Salk, who was into eugenics himself, by the way, this great hero that wanted to eradicate polio and become famous, his prior books that he put out in works and publications were on behalf often of the Eugenics Society of the U.S. He believed in drastic population reduction and suddenly he changes his coats and becomes the champion of the people.

Then we see years later the outcome of premature in fact aging diseases. Massive arthritis attacks and people are getting it more and more young as time goes on. Now you have adolescent arthritis, never mind all the autism we see as well. These are designed to attack the human body and disable and eventually kill lots and lots of people, under the guise of helping them. The double-think that they've created is enormous and the majority of the public through the conditioning, through all the TV dramas and hospitals and how super they are and efficient and they always know what they're doing, like detective stories and medicine, they go all through the stuff and my goodness they will trace down the problem and fix you and we're trained to believe that. Trained, trained, trained.

## **"Goodness Gracious Me"**

**By Peter Sellers and Sophia Loren**

Her: Oh doctor, I'm in trouble.

Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Her: For every time a certain man  
Is standing next to me.

Him: Mmm?

Her: A flush comes to my face

And my pulse begins to race,

It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom

Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,

Him: Oh!

Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom

Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: How often does this happen?  
When did the trouble start?  
You see, my stethoscope is bobbing  
To the throbbing of your heart.  
Her: What kind of man is he  
To create this allergy?  
It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom  
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,  
Him: Oh!  
Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom  
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: From New Delhi to Darjeeling  
I have done my share of healing,  
And I've never yet been beaten or outboxed,  
I remember that with one jab  
Of my needle in the Punjab  
How I cleared up beriberi  
And the dreaded dysentery,  
But your complaint has got me really foxed.  
Her: Oh.

Her: Oh doctor, touch my fingers.  
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.  
Her: You may be very clever  
But however, can't you see,  
My heart beats much too much  
At a certain tender touch,  
It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom  
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,  
Him: I like it!  
Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom  
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: Can I see your tongue?  
Her: Aaah.  
Him: Nothing the matter with it, put it away please.  
Her: Maybe it's my back.  
Him: Maybe it is.  
Her: Shall I lie down?  
Him: Yes.  
Her: Ahhh...

Him: My initial diagnosis  
Rules out measles and thrombosis,  
Sleeping sickness and, as far as I can tell,  
Influenza, inflammation,  
Whooping cough and night starvation,  
And you'll be so glad to hear  
That both your eyeballs are so clear  
That I can positively swear that you are well,  
Ja-ja, ja-ja-ja-ja.

Her: Put two and two together,  
Him: Four,  
Her: If you have eyes to see,  
The face that makes my pulses race  
Is right in front of me.

Him: Oh, there is nothing I can do  
For my heart is jumping too.  
Both: Oh, we go boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom  
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,  
Her: Goodness gracious,  
Him: How audacious!  
Her: Goodness gracious,  
Him: How flirtatious!  
Her: Goodness gracious,  
Him: It is me.  
Her: It is you?  
Him: Ah, I'm sorry, it is us.  
Both: Ahhh!

Then the next breakthrough comes through, the great miracle this or miracle that, and people pop pills or take inoculations and you watch the fallout. Prozac was going to be the great thing, the Huxlian medication that was going to make everyone feel happy. They had two-page spreads in newspapers across the planet how wonderful it was going to be and this stuff of course was parroted by every major media, free advertising everywhere.

Do you really think they did it because they wanted to write that or do you think they were told to write that? They were told obviously. Why else would they put out such glowing reviews on this drug when they hadn't seen the effects of it on the public? and this is the media. The media seems to have no memory either of previous drugs or the addictions to even Valium, but they kept quiet for over 20 years. Massive addictions.

We're living in a Malthusian run world where the "useless eaters" have to be cut back by all means possible, a war on the public. When Kissinger was in and running the show in the U.S. he put through a bill himself and declared that the biggest threat to the state - "*the enemy of the state was overpopulation*" and millions of dollars were then sidetracked into ways of reducing it. Then a few years later out comes the AIDS and various other things and then all the disinformation to poo-poo AIDS even. The double-think again until people don't know what to believe. Intelligence, counter-intelligence until you're punch drunk.

Well, since it's population control we can get back to this little article by the *Associated Press*, the AP. They should put a "T" there, then it would be very APT. It was updated at 4:52 p.m. Eastern time **January 30th, 2007**.

*"Austin, Texas. Merck & Co."*

That's the Merck as the messenger, as you know. I wonder what it's bringing this time.

*"is helping bankroll efforts to pass state laws requiring girls as young as 11 or 12 to receive the drugmaker's new vaccine against the sexually transmitted cervical-cancer virus. Some conservatives and parents'-rights groups say such a requirement would encourage premarital sex and interfere with the way they raise their children"*

See, right away they're putting it into a debate of right wing, left wing so you bypass the middle way, which is the real intention.



*"and they say Merck's push for such laws is underhanded."*

My, my, my.

*"But the company said its lobbying efforts have been above-board."*

Well they're pirates. That's why they use the terminology I've just read. Above board, below board. It's all the same thing. They want everybody on board and if you do get on board, you're not playing with a full deck, which means you must have a hollow deck near the top.

*"With at least 18 states debating"*

Ha, ha. They've already been paid off in advance.

*"whether to require Merck's Gardasil vaccine for schoolgirls"*

Gard-US-il. Where do they make these names up?

*"Merck has funneled money through Women in Government"*

Oh, an "advocacy group", an NGO. Here you go.

*"made up of female state legislators around the country."*

Legislators, it's the lawyers. Interesting, isn't it, that they get the lawyers to do it, an advocacy group advocating on behalf of a drug company to mandatorily inject young girls with a brand new vaccine and we'll see the results of it eventually because most people you'll find will take their – or most moms will take their little girls there because they love the medical system. They've been brainwashed more than the men to just love doctors and hospitals and people who know what they're doing who promise them safety and peace and security.

*"A top official from Merck's vaccine division sits on Women in Government's business council"*

There's no conflict of interest here. I'll read that again.

*"A top official from Merck's vaccine division sits on Women in Government's"*

That's like WIG, like a wig.

*"Women in Government's business council and many of the bills around the country have been introduced by members of Women in Government. "Cervical cancer is of particular interest to our members because it represents the first opportunity that we have to actually eliminate a cancer," Women in Government President Susan Crosby said.*

### **Protection against HPV**

*"Gardasil, approved by the federal government in June"*

Boy, there's quick approval.

*"protects girls and women against strains of the human papillomavirus, or HPV, that are responsible for most cases of cervical cancer."*

Most cases.

*"A government advisory panel has recommended that all girls get the shots at 11 and 12"*

Years of age.

*"before they are likely to be sexually active. But no state has yet to add Gardasil to the list of vaccinations youngsters must have under law to be enrolled in school. Merck spokeswoman Janet Skidmore"*

Where did she get a name like Skidmore?

*"would not say how much the company is spending on lobbyists"*

No, they wouldn't. They wouldn't do that.

*"or how much it has donated to Women in Government. Crosby also declined to specify how much the drug company gave."*

Well that's fascism you see, corporations and governments in bed together. There's nothing new there at all, even when they call it other names, it's still the same thing.

*"But Skidmore said: "We disclosed the fact that we provide funding to this organization. We're not in any way trying to obscure that." **Laws could mean billions in sales**"*

Oh, here's the upside of things, sales.

*"The New Jersey-based drug company could generate billions in sales if Gardasil — at \$360 for the three-shot regimen — were made mandatory across the country."*

Well now they're going from state to country.

*"Most insurance companies now cover the vaccine, which has been shown to have no serious side effects."*

No serious side effects. Now the side effects of all these things come out often years later, and here's this thing got pushed through in no time at all and you're expected to believe it's what they tell you it's there for.

*"Cathie Adams, president of the conservative watchdog group Texas Eagle Forum, said the relationship between Merck and Women in Government is too cozy."*

I guess they're all in bed together. Who is this Merck?

*"What it does is benefit the pharmaceutical companies, and I don't want pharmaceutical companies taking precedence over the authorities of parents," she said. Adams said Merck's method of lobbying quietly through groups like Women in Government in addition to meeting directly with legislators are common in state government but still should raise eyebrows. "It's corrupt as far as I'm concerned," she said."*

You know the sad thing is that's a simple statement, "it's corrupt," you see, but we've become so used to corruption, we're trained in fact to accept it. It's gone that far and it's been like that all my life. I can't remember clean governments. There's always scandals where millions of whatever the term they use for your particular money is. The CON GAME of money, but millions go missing and they have these inquiries that go on forever and they come up with, "yep, the millions went missing here or there and everywhere" and no one goes to jail for it. It's business. See, government is business. It's big business. It's the biggest actually.

### ***"Parents' rights***

*A mandatory vaccine against a sexually transmitted disease could be a tough sell in the Lone Star State"*

You know the big Lucifer State one with the single star, the Prometheus.

*"and other conservative strongholds, where schools preach abstinence and parents' rights are sacrosanct. But Merck has doubled its spending on lobbyists in Texas this year"*

Oh, there it's like a sports game in other words.

*"they have doubled its spending on lobbyists in Texas this year to between \$150,000 and \$250,000, as lawmakers consider the vaccine bill for girls entering the sixth grade."*

And they'll spend a lot more than that, believe you me. That's nothing at all. That's what they're showing on their books. That's not all the payoffs to private hands.

*"Also, the drugmaker has hired one of the state's most powerful lobbyists, Mike Toomey, who once served as Republican Gov. Rick Perry's chief of staff and can influence conservatives who see him as one of their own."*

This is all show and dressing because there's not a person in there that hasn't been approved by the system. This is window dressing.

*"What we support are approaches that achieve high immunization rates," said Skidmore, the Merck spokeswoman. "We're talking about cervical cancer here, the second-leading cancer among women worldwide." The legislation already has the enthusiastic support of the conservative governor. "I look at this no different than vaccinating our children for polio," Perry said. "If there are diseases in our society that are going to cost us large amounts of money, it just makes good economic sense"*

Oh, it's good economic sense. Hmm.

*"not to mention the health and well being of these individuals to have those vaccines available."*

These are the people you know that will be involved with the spraying of the skies and making all these chemicals they're dosing us with because they care about us. You see, they love us so much. That's why they go into these jobs because they want to help people. They just love us.

*"Proposals for mandates have popped up from California to Connecticut since the first piece of legislation was introduced in September in Michigan. Michigan's bill was narrowly defeated last month. Lawmakers said the requirement would intrude on families' privacy, even though, as in most states' proposals, parents could opt out.*

*Even with such opt-out provisions, mandates take away parents' rights to make medical decisions for their children, said Linda Klepacki of the Colorado-based evangelical organization Focus on the Family. The group contends the vaccine should be available for parents who want it, but not forced on those who don't. But Texas Rep. Jessica Farrar said her proposal is aimed at protecting children whose parents are less informed"*

Meaning they're a bit dumb. That's what she means. They're less informed.

*"about or less interested in preventive care."*

So there you have that nonsense, but it's written so cleverly to get this group against that group and you miss the whole point of the whole thing. The whole point being we know and look through the medical journals of most countries and look at the vaccinations and follow-ups that have been done on vaccinations and it's a horror story from the beginning.

Never mind the fact that what the blazes are drug companies doing pushing laws onto the people. That is, as I say, fascism. In fact, what's government even got all these lobbyists there for? Well you see, government is almost like a – well, it is a continuation of business. That's what it is. They're trying to tell us that this vaccine – this is meant for the really stupid because that's how the public are seen by these people. They're saying it's no different than the one that protects children against polio. I wonder what that did to the people and many are coming down with all the diseases now, as I say, pre-aging diseases they're having, younger and younger all the time; and the Texas Governor was paid by Merck.

We accept this because, as I say, governments are completely corrupt. Completely and you'll find these characters that you vote into office have worked with many of the companies and most of the companies that lobby governments. They go back and forth from being elected into government and back into the company and then back into government. Back and forth like ping-pong balls.

Carroll Quigley talked about the new system, the New World Order, being a "***new type of feudalism where the international corporations will be the new feudal overlords.***" Well, guess what? It's happened. It's been here for a while. The whole idea supposedly of what they called "democracy" was you from your area vote the person that you wanted to represent you in your area into government. Then they came up with the party idea and that put paid to that because you didn't belong to you anymore, he belonged to the party.

Now you had thousands of guys with one head, the boss at the top, and that's who they obey, so democracy was shot down at the beginning. It doesn't represent you at all and the corruption, as I say, you can't fix something that is broken like this. It was started on a faulty foundation. It's held together with Band-Aid and tape and glue, and we keep trying to supposedly plug loopholes and fix things. It's completely utterly corrupt. It's the biggest gangster business on the whole planet.

And because they stamp it "legal" doesn't mean it's not criminal. It's the same thing. It's the big mafia, government, and the common tie between all of these things is Freemasonry, both the male and female groups, big money, swearing to secrecy and the legal system. It's very interesting when you look back at how they drummed up the panic and fear over polio and kept showing the same shots of children in the big "iron lungs" they called them, the big machine that kept them breathing.

It terrified the hell out of everybody. Same shots over and over, Pathe news and so on; and lo and behold, polio vaccine was a tremendous success supposedly and they even declared it was eradicated across the planet until it came back again. It comes and goes you see and right after they stopped having polio they started getting meningitis and encephalitis. Very odd because it's really the same symptoms. We see outbreaks of it all the time. Every year there's a break in schools and things like that with at least the same symptoms too, strangely enough. In fact, you could almost say it was the same thing.

Well that's the hurried blurb for tonight. Been a busy day. Got lots of email to catch up on over this weekend. I'm doing pretty good otherwise. The computer seems to be doing well. It only takes a couple of gallons of disinfectant and a good scrubbing brush and you can get all those viruses out of it. Maybe they'll come across with inoculation against that one day, hey.

All the best from me and Hamish, and may your god go with you.

**"Chanson D'Amour"**  
**By Manhattan Transfer**

Chanson d'amour (ra da da da da)  
Play encore  
Here in my heart (ra da da da da)  
More and more  
Chanson d'amour (ra da da da da)  
Je t'adore  
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)  
Chanson (chanson) d'amour

(Ra da da da da)

(Ra da da da da)

Chanson d'amour (ra da da da da)  
Je t'adore  
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)

Chanson (chanson) d'amour  
Everytime I hear, chanson, chanson d'amour

Chanson d'amour (ra da da da da)  
Je t'adore  
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)  
Chanson (chanson) d'amour  
Everytime I hear, chanson, chanson d'amour

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"MONEY, MASTERS AND CON-SCIENCE"**  
**February 9, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 9, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hello. I'm Alan Watt and today is February 9th, 2007.

I thought I'd close off this week by reading a few pages from a very good book written by an insider, **Lord Bertrand Russell**. This book was called "*The Impact of Science on Society*" and I'll preface this with a little talk on Russell himself.

He was a member of hereditary aristocracy who seemed to have been picked for his abilities in mathematics and certain sciences to help formulate his part in this agenda of a futuristic society that was to come into place, in which he worked tirelessly his whole life towards. This is the man who talked about the necessity for getting rid of the "*useless eaters*" as he called them.

The "*useless eaters*" would be those who had no purpose in serving the economic system and the upcoming new economic system more especially. He had no problems with debating eugenics, which is all part of this new system coming into play, and he talked candidly about the effects on the world in general. Russell seems to have been commissioned for his role in life and picked out at university, although there are letters left in his family that when he was a child superiors in the British government had set a role for him when he was only four or five years of age, a hereditary type role.

His family had always taken part in policy making for Britain, being members of this aristocracy. I'll read on **page 36** of "*The Impact of Science on Society*".

**"She Blinded Me With Science"**

**By Thomas Dolby**

It's poetry in motion  
She turned her tender eyes to me  
As deep as any ocean  
As sweet as any harmony  
Mmm - but she blinded me with science  
"She blinded me with science!"  
And failed me in biology

When I'm dancing close to her  
"Blinding me with science - science!"  
I can smell the chemicals  
"Blinding me with science - science!"

"Science!"  
"Science!"

*"War has been, throughout history, the chief source of social cohesion; and since science began, it has been the strongest incentive to technical progress. Large groups have a better chance of victory than small ones, and therefore the usual result of war is to make States larger. In any given state of technique there's a limit to size. The Roman Empire was stopped by German forests and African deserts; the British conquests in India were halted by the Himalayas; Napoleon was defeated by the Russian winter. And before the telegraph large empires tended to break up because they could not be effectively controlled from a center. Communications have been hitherto the chief factor limiting the size of empires.*

*In antiquity, the Persians and the Romans depended upon roads, but since nothing traveled faster than a horse empires became unmanageable when the distance from the capital to the frontier was very great. This difficulty was diminished by railways and the telegraph and is in the point of disappearing with the improvement of the long-range bomber. There would now be no technical difficulty but a single worldwide Empire. Since war is likely to become more destructive of human life than it has been in recent centuries, unification under a single government is probably necessary unless we are to acquiesce in either a return to barbarism or the extinction of the human race."*

The one thing he omits here and you'll find this as they lead you towards a mode of thinking where you think, "well he's right there, yeah he's reasonable there and yeah that's understandable. That makes sense. It makes sense." He's using a form of logic and remember that Bertrand Russell was into the philosophies and he was a philosopher as well as a mathematician and he understood rhetoric, the ability of speaking and formulating, to do this very thing, to guide you into a mode of thinking where you can identify with the first half a dozen or ten or twelve topics he brings up and his solutions to them. Then once you've swallowed that, he's guiding you into other areas and you're not on guard anymore. He's taking you along a way of thinking which you will agree to. This is actually an exercise in logic you might say. They taught this in ancient Greece and Rome.

*"There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government. The chief source of social cohesion in the past, I repeat, has been war: the passions that inspire a feeling of unity are hate and fear."*

Now remember, he's talking about empire building. He doesn't mention that the system that he belonged to happened to be behind the wars. The aristocracy mixed with the bankers. Business bankers, aristocracy. The ordinary people don't cause wars. It doesn't happen. They don't have the finances to start wars and it's the last thing on their mind is going off across the sea to kill people when they've got a wife and family at home. At least they used to anyway. So he's already admitted the major cause of wars. It's not just the people being annoyed and upset about something. It's getting the people upset and annoyed so they'll join the militaries and are taken off to fight for an agenda which they really never understand. They think they understand. He says:



*"These depend upon the existence of an enemy, actual or potential. It seems to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force, not by the spontaneous loyalty that now inspires a nation at war."*

During war, all the patriotic symbols and the tribal symbols are pulled and out and waved and brass bands go and speeches are made and tears fill the eyes and all this kind of stuff to get us emotionally involved. That's emotive involvement. However, as he said – now he should know this because he attended the big meetings with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and all the other British Empire organizations that ran the world right up until his time. He was born at the tail end of the predominant British rule, a British Empire, and this book I think was published around 1952 I think it was, first published and it was taken from writings from speeches he'd given at different universities. Dean Rusk, remember, the guy who inspired Cecil Rhodes, the college in Oxford and at Columbia University New York and the last few chapters were at Lloyd Roberts lecture given at the Royal Society of Medicine in London in 1949 because he was involved in eugenics and population reduction.

The book is geared and written in such a way to build up to different things and he has things at the beginning which you can identify with, believe and understand. The rest of it is to try and guide your thoughts to support this agenda. And he's already admitted that:

*"It would seem to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force."*

They couldn't use the old techniques of having an enemy to fight because it would be an unseen enemy. The enemy of course we've found now is terrorism, which is everywhere. It could be you. It could be yourself and you don't know it yet. You need a psychologist to do a test on you and they'll find out, or maybe measure your skull or the lobes of your ear. To continue:

*"So far, I have been considering only techniques derived from physics and chemistry. These have, up to the present, been the most important, but biology, physiology, and psychology are likely in the long run to affect human life quite as much as physics and chemistry."*

Then he goes into the next kicker.

*"Take first the question of food and population. At present the population of the globe is increasing at the rate of about 20 millions a year."*

I love these statistics. There are lies, damn lies and then there are statistics; but if it's scientific it must be true.

*"Most of this increase is in Russia and Southeast Asia. The population of Western Europe and the United States is nearly stationary. Meanwhile, the food supply of the world as a whole threatens to diminish, as a result of unwise methods of cultivation and destruction of forests. This is an explosive situation. Left to itself, it must lead to a food shortage and thence to a world war. Technique, however, makes other issues possible."*

*Vital statistics in the West are dominated by medicine and birth control: the one diminishes the deaths, the other the births. The result is that the average age in the West increases: There is a smaller percentage of young people and a larger percentage of old people. The danger of a world shortage of food may be averted for a time by improvements in the*

*technique of agriculture. But, if population continues to increase at the present rate, such improvements cannot long suffice. There will then be two groups, one poor with increasing population, the other rich with a stationary population. Such a situation can hardly fail to lead to world war."*

He keeps telling you this over and over. You see, he's making a conclusion for you without telling you, well, it was himself, the bankers, and the class he belonged to that made the wars in the past.

*"If there is not to be an endless succession of wars, population will have to become stationary throughout the world, and this will probably have to be done, in many countries as a result of governmental measures."*

Making the laws of sterilization is what he's talking about here. He says:

*"This will require an extension of scientific technique into very intimate matters."*

He goes on to say:

*"There are, however, two other possibilities. War may become so destructive that, at any rate for a time, there is no danger of overpopulation; or the scientific nations may be defeated and anarchy may destroy scientific technique. Biology is likely to affect human life through the study of heredity."*

They're talking about genetics there to see if you have or you're prone to diseases or to pass them on genetically, born diseases.

*"Without science, men have changed domestic animals and food plants enormously in advantageous ways. It may be assumed that they will change them much more, and much more quickly, by bringing the science of genetics to bear."*

Now they knew – this is in the 1950's he's giving these talks, these lectures, a member of the largest social control organizations of the British Empire. He knew the agendas. He was part of the agendas and he will couch things in such a way it doesn't sound so terrible.

*"Perhaps, even, it may become possible artificially to induce desirable mutations in genes. (Hitherto the only mutations that can be artificially caused are neutral or harmful.) In any case, it is pretty certain that scientific technique will very soon effect great improvements in the animals and plants that are use to man."*

If you go back to Rutherford in 1920's, the great mathematician, he was employed with an organization working on genetics before supposedly they discovered them, but that was in his own book. What Russell's telling you is partial truth. They'd already found ways to mutate genes in the desirable direction, as he would say, but he mustn't let the public know that at that time.

What they're talking about too, is if you weren't quite up to a standard, because obviously if they're talking about what's desirable and undesirable there must be standards set for what is desirable for IQ and different things. Therefore, they would enhance the person, the fetus. They would remove the ones they would call "defective" and put in the ones which would be more

"effective," harking back to Plato's *Republic* of breeding humans for specific tasks. Well here we go again. These guys all were tremendous fans and advocates of Plato because this is a very, very old society that runs the world.

*"When such methods of modifying the congenital character of animals and plants have been pursued long enough to make their success obvious, it is probable that there will be a powerful movement for applying scientific methods to human propagation. There would at first be strong religious and emotional obstacles to the adoption of such a policy. But suppose (say) Russia were able to overcome these obstacles and to breed a race stronger, more intelligent, and more resistant to disease than any race of men that has hitherto existed, and suppose the other nations perceived that unless they followed suit they would be defeated in war, then either the other nations would voluntarily forgo their prejudices, or, after defeat, they would be compelled to forgo them. Any scientific technique, however beastly, is bound to spread if it is useful in war"*

See, what he's doing is telling you what had been discussed; all these different possibilities had been discussed over and over at higher level meetings. How could he get the general populations of the world to go along with this? and they could cause wars and do exactly as he suggested. It's odd that the same people who apparently went all out to defeat Hitler and his eugenics programs seemed to be identical in their nature and their agenda to Hitler, isn't it? Isn't that an interesting little connection?

*"Any scientific technique, however beastly, is bound to spread if it is useful in war until such time as men decide that they have had enough of war and will henceforth live in peace."*

In other words, they can bring you to your knees, make you war weary. That was another thought that they had.

*"As that day does not seem to be at hand, scientific breeding of human beings must be expected to come about. I shall return to this subject in a later chapter. Physiology and psychology afford fields for scientific technique which still await development. Two great men"*

Great men, yeah.

*"Pavlov and Freud"*

I call it "fraud".

*"have laid the foundation. I do not accept the view that they are in any essential conflict, but what structure will be built on their foundations is still in doubt."*

We always hear about Pavlov experimenting with his awful experiments on dogs, but what people don't know is that Pavlovian technique was also used by Pavlov on humans. What they found and what they learned was introduced into the schooling system in Russia to get the students to be more pliable, quieter, well behaved and not to ask questions, simply to repeat. Much more effectively than they did in Britain with their straps and canes to beat the children.

H.G. Wells, by the way, left his own son in the care of Pavlov to be trained by Pavlov, who was his hero, and his son became eventually a professor in zoology, I believe, using it for the study of

animals and man. The same purposes as his dad and he went over to New York to work at a university. They're all connected these characters.

*"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology."*

This is a very important field here.

*"Mass psychology is, scientifically speaking, not a very advanced study"*

That's a complete lie even then.

*"and so far its professors have not been in universities: they have been advertisers, politicians, and, above all, dictators. This study is immensely useful to practical men, whether they wish to become rich or to acquire the government. It is, of course, as a science, founded upon individual psychology, but hitherto it has employed rule-of-thumb methods which were based upon a kind of intuitive common sense. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called "education."*

Education you see is propaganda.

*"Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part. What is essential in mass psychology is the art of persuasion. If you compare a speech of Hitler's with a speech of (say) Edmund Burke, you will see what strides have been made in the art since the eighteenth century. What went wrong formerly was that people had read in books that man is a rational animal, and framed their arguments on this hypothesis. We now know that limelight and a brass band do more to persuade than can be done by the most elegant train of syllogisms."*

And it's true. You can see this being used in the United States with the big ticker tape parades of the welcoming heroes. Something that's to drum up the emotions to such a high pitch they'd never forget the sights. It's imprinted on their memory. We'll see the same thing used by presidents when they want wars to continue, where they'll bring in guests supposedly at State of the Union speeches, guests being the bereaved parents of men that died fighting for something or other, and they'll bring these parents to stand up in front of the cameras and everybody's turned to them and there's the mom crying. There's the dad with his lip trembling but looking stern and masculine and stiff upper lip and all that stuff. These techniques are used to the maximum by those who know how to manipulate opinion in the general public – the art of persuasion. He goes on to say:

*"What went wrong formerly was that people had read in books that man is a rational animal, and framed their arguments on this hypothesis."*

Then he goes on to say, to reiterate. He says:

*"You can do more with a brass band and limelight, et cetera et cetera. It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."*

I'll read that part again.

*"It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."*

When you think about how many children are taken from their parents now by Children's Aid because of the standardization, once more of what's supposed to be normal and abnormal within society. If parents are bringing up their children in an old-fashion way which doesn't fit in with the authorized new, then the children are simply taken off and taken away so that they don't get a religious indoctrination. They get a government indoctrination. One for the other. See, the old system was useful for the same controllers and their families because that was their predecessors. They're all hereditary, the controllers. They used religion for long enough, now it was time to move into the next step, the white coat replaces the black coat or the priests. He says:

*"This subject will make great strides when it is taken up by scientists under a scientific dictatorship."*

That's right out of Aldous Huxley, great friend again of Russell. They were all buddies because they all worked for the same organizations and went to the same meetings.

*"Anaxagoras maintained that snow is black, but no one believed him. The social psychologists of the future will have a number of classes of school children on whom they will try different methods of producing an unshakable conviction that snow is black."*

That reminds you right away of George Orwell's "**1984**" when he's being tortured by O'Brien and O'Brien says, "How many fingers am I holding up, Winston? Winston keeps telling him how many he sees and gets electric shocks, until he says, "it's as many as you want me to say."

*"Various results will soon be arrived at. First, that the influence of home is obstructive."*

Now this is what they called in Communism familiar or family familial infection. Old infection. Contamination is another term they used. Contamination of morals, contamination of antiquated ideals and the home itself because it used old ideals of the family, the rights of the family, the rights of the parents; the rights to pass on morals was passing on "contaminated ideas." Remember that Bertrand Russell back in the 1920's, this same man here, was running experimental schools on behalf of the British government and authorized by the British Crown to test different kinds of ideals on children, mental tampering of all kinds, and everything in fact that happened in the 1960's he was allowed to practice on the youth in his schools in the 1920's. That's why they knew exactly what to expect. They observed the behavior.

*"Second, that not much can be done unless indoctrination begins before the age of ten."*

In his earlier book, "**Education and the Good Life**," which came out of his experimental schools, he said that if we can get them at kindergarten and indoctrinate them even for two or three hours per day with a scientific indoctrination any input that the parents would try moral-wise or value-wise in the same day later on would be of no effect.

*"Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective."*

I'll repeat that bit because we all heard it. We all lived through it.

*"Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective."*

Listen to the music that came out in the 60's. Often you'd wonder did they run out of words or sentences or something or creativity. Maybe their pencil broke, because they would come to a line and just keep repeating it over and over and over and over. Well this was not by chance. This was part of the scientific indoctrinative methods being employed by intention and put out there by producers who told the groups what to do and rearranged their music for them.

*"Fourth, that the opinion that snow is white must be held to show a morbid taste for eccentricity."*

You make people feel odd-ball if they said what they thought, which if they actually said, "well, I can't see that you know." So you make it a class thing, a group thing, where the group, who can be crazy and psychotic, if they all agree that things are the same according to their own perceptions, then they must all be sane. If you're the one who says, "no it's not, the snow is white," then they'll make you feel like you are mad. He says:

*"But I anticipate. It is for future scientists to make these maxims precise and discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black, and how much less it would cost to make them believe it is dark gray."*

He's talking about every variation of the same theme must be totally investigated for maximum effect – cost-effective indoctrination.

*"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. **The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated.**"*

Let's say that little bit again.

*"Although this science will be diligently studied"*

You see and there's thousands take psychology courses and so on, but it's really what they're getting are the crumbs. They're not getting the real higher meat. That's kept for a select few.

*"it will be rigidly confined to the governing class."*

There is a governing class. **Huxley** called it "**the dominant minority**." He calls it "*the governing class*." He's not talking about elected government either, by the way.

*"**The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated.**"*

They will think it's their own idea, their own opinions.

*"When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies"*

*or policemen. As yet there is only one country which has succeeded in creating this politician's paradise."*

At that time he was talking about, it was a toss up between the Soviet system and China, "the politician's paradise."

*"The social effects of scientific technique have already been many and important, and are likely to be even more noteworthy in the future. Some of these effects depend upon the political and economic character of the country concerned; others are inevitable, whatever this character may be. I propose in this chapter to consider only the inevitable effects. The most obvious and inescapable effect of scientific technique is that it makes society more organic, in the sense of increasing the **interdependence**"*

Interdependence, Margaret Thatcher's favorite word.

*"interdependence of its various parts."*

And you think it's not connected. It's all connected.

*"In the sphere of production, this has two forms. There is first the very intimate interconnection of individuals engaged in a common enterprise, e.g. in a single factory; and secondly there is the relation, less intimate but still essential between one enterprise and another. Each of these becomes more important with every advance in scientific technique."*

I'll continue on page 42.

*"Although the peasant's lot is in any case a hard one, it is apt to be rendered harder by one or both of two enemies: the moneylender and the landowner."*

Now they can tell a truth once in a while, and since he was basically an aristocrat whose family owned tenant farmers, he should be the landowner, I guess.

*"In any history of any period, you will find roughly the following gloomy picture: "At this time the old hardy yeoman stock had fallen upon evil days. Under threat of starvation from bad harvests, many of them had borrowed from urban landowners, who had none of their traditions"*

Totally different class.

*"their ancient piety, or their patient courage. Those who had taken this fatal step became, almost inevitably, the slaves or serfs of members of the new commercial class. And so the sturdy farmers, who had been the backbone of the nation, were submerged by supple men who had the skill to amass new wealth by dubious methods."*

That's called being successful actually.

*"You will find substantially this account in the history of Attica before Solon, of Latium after the Punic Wars, of England in the early nineteenth century of Southern California as depicted in Norris' Octopus, of India under the British Raj, and of the reasons which have led Chinese peasants to support communism."*

And it's quite funny because Bertrand Russell was also sent over to help initiate communism in China. He wrote about that in his memoirs. He taught at universities and he was basically teaching elementary communism while working for the British Crown.

*"By way of contrast with the primitive peasant, consider the agrarian interests in modern California or Canada or Australia or the Argentine. Everything is produced for export, and the prosperity to be brought by exporting depends upon such distant matters as war in Europe or Marshall Aid or the devaluation of the pound. Everything turns on politics, on whether the Farm Bloc is strong in Washington, whether there is reason to fear that Argentina may make friends with Russia, and so on. There may still be nominally independent farmers, but in fact they are in the power of the vast financial interests that are concerned in manipulating political issues. This interdependence is in no degree lessened—perhaps it is even increased—if the countries concerned are socialist, as, for example, if the Soviet Government and the British Government make a deal to exchange food for machinery. All this is the effect of scientific technique in agriculture."*

Now he goes on to talk about Malthus, one of his heroes.

*"Malthus, at the beginning of the nineteenth century, wrote: "In the wildness of speculation it has been suggested that Europe should grow its corn in America, and devote itself solely to manufactures and commerce."*

And they did for a while.

*"It turned out that the speculation was by no means "wild." So much for agriculture. In industry, the integration brought about by scientific technique is much greater and more intimate."*

Now here's an important part here.

*"One of the most obvious results of industrialism is that a much larger percentage of the population live in towns than was formerly the case. The town dweller is a more social being than the agriculturist, and is much more influenced by discussion."*

In other words, the ones who live in the rural areas are more independent.

*"In general, he works in a crowd"*

That's a townsman.

*"and his amusements are apt to take him into still larger crowds. The course of nature, the alternations of day and night, summer and winter, wet or shine, make little difference to him; he has no occasion to fear that he will be ruined by frost or drought or sudden rain. What matters to him is his human environment, and his place in various organizations especially."*

The mass man really. The townsman.



*"Take a man who works in a factory, and consider how many organizations affect his life. There is first of all the factory itself, and any larger organization of which it may be a part. Then there is the man's trade union and his political party. He probably gets house room from a building society or public authority. His children go to school. He reads a newspaper or goes to a cinema or looks at a football match, these things are provided by powerful organizations."*

There's nothing in life that's spontaneous and there for your amusement or entertainment.

*"Indirectly, through his employers, he is dependent upon those from whom they buy their raw material and those to whom they sell their finished product. Above all, there is the State, which taxes him and may at any moment order him to go and get killed in war, in return for which it protects him against murder and theft so long as there is peace, and allows him to buy a fixed modicum of food."*

He goes on, on page 45, to say:

*"The increase of organization has brought into existence new positions of power. Every body has to have executive officials, in whom, at any moment, its power is concentrated. It is true that officials are usually subject to control, but the control may be slow and distant. From the young lady who sells stamps in a post office all the way up to the Prime Minister, every official is invested, for the time being, with some part of the power of the State."*

And by God they let you know it, don't they? You really do get to know it. They don't really call themselves public servants at all or anymore. And they keep you waiting and they look down their noses at you because you're common. You don't work for the government. He says:

*"You can complain of the young lady if her manners are bad, and you can vote against the Prime Minister at the next election if you disapprove of his policy. But both the young lady and the Prime Minister can have a very considerable run for their money before (if ever) your discontent has any effect."*

Jobs for life.

*"This increase in the power of officials is a constant source of irritation to everybody else. In most countries they are much less polite than in England; the police, especially in America for instance, seem to think you must be a rare exception if you are not a criminal. This tyranny of officials is one of the worst results of increasing organization, and one against which it is of the utmost importance to find safeguards if a scientific society is not to be intolerable to all but an insolent aristocracy of Jacks-in-office. But for the present I am concerned with description, not with schemes of reform."*

Now he'd also taken part in many discussions and debates within the Royal Institute of International Affairs and various scientific organizations on all of these topics. They knew they'd have to bring in massive, massive organization of officials and Lenin even talked about it, an age would come in the West where there'd be so many departments of government that they would be tripping over each other's toes as they interloped on each others territory, and that was the stage that would come just before the end of the old stage into the new. Bertrand Russell knew all this too, because, as I say, capitalism and communism all worked for the same side ultimately.

*"The power of officials is, usually, distinct from that of people who are theoretically in ultimate control. In large corporations, although the directors are nominally elected by the shareholders, they usually manage, by various devices to be in fact self-perpetuating, and to acquire new directors, when necessary, by co-option more or less disguised as election. In British politics, it is a commonplace that most Ministers find it impossible to cope with their civil servants, who in effect dictate policy except on party questions that have been prominently before the public."*

Now in other words and this is the important part, you see, it doesn't matter who you vote in. These guys belong to an organization all right. However, the civil servants, the bureaucrats who run the departments they are placed in charge of, are there for life. They know what it's all about. It was so comical to watch the game of musical chairs that happens in democratic countries when they re-shuffle their cabinets and so on, and Miss so-and-so that once the director of all health organizations for the country is now in charge of the environment or sewage systems or something like that. Of course they don't know anything about it, so of course they have to depend on the bureaucrats that no one elects to tell them what to do.

*"In many countries the armed forces are apt to get out of hand and defy the civil authorities. Of the police I have already spoken, but concerning them there is more to be said. In countries where the communists enter coalition governments, they always endeavor to make sure of control of the police. When once this is secured, they can manufacture plots"*

Now where have we heard all that before?

*"make arrests, and extort confessions freely."*

Well we have it by law now under all these terrorist laws.

*"By this means they pass from being participants in a coalition to being the whole government. The problem of causing the police to obey the law is a very difficult one."*

There's your dialectic.

*"It is for example, very far from being solved in America, where confessions are apt to be extorted by "third degree" from people who may well be innocent."*

And he quotes from a book called "**Our Lawless Police**", by Ernest Jerome Hopkins, N.Y. Viking Press.

*"The increased power of officials is an inevitable result of the greater degree of organization that scientific technique brings about. It has the drawback that it is apt to be irresponsible, behind-the-scenes, power, like that of emperors' eunuchs and kings' mistresses in former times."*

Not tonight Josephine.

*"To discover ways of controlling it is one of the most important political problems of our age. Liberals protested, successfully, against the power of kings and aristocrats; socialists protested against the power of capitalists. But unless the power of officials can be kept within*

*bounds, socialism will mean little more than the substitution of one set of masters for another: all the former power of the capitalist will be inherited by the official."*

Now a little bit from page 48.

*"Owing to the increase of organization, the question of the limits of individual liberty needs completely different treatment from that of nineteenth century writers such as Mill. The acts of a single man are as a rule unimportant, but the acts of groups are more important than they used to be. Take, for example, refusal to work. If one man, on his own initiative, chooses to be idle, that may be regarded as his own affair; he loses his wages, and there is an end of the matter. But if there is a strike in a vital industry, the whole community suffers. I am not arguing that the right to strike should be abolished; I am only arguing that, if it is to be preserved, it must be for reasons concerned with this particular matter, and not on general grounds of personal liberty.*

*In a highly organized country there are many activities which are important to everybody, and without which there would be widespread hardship. Matters should be so arranged that large groups seldom think it to their interest to strike. This can be done by arbitration and conciliation, or, as under the dictatorship of the proletariat, by starvation and police action. But in one way or another it must be done if an industrial society is to prosper."*

This is a fellow who also knew that Britain in his day was already over the industrial era, because they'd signed an agreement with the United Nations to de-industrialize in 1945. It's quite interesting to see what they say to the public, what they infer and then to find what they really know. Since this was meant to get people onboard the pirate ship with this agenda and many people in ordinary life belong to the Bertrand Russell society. They believe in all this stuff and eugenics et cetera.

This character without any problems goes down the whole list of all the problems that he sees and his groups see, but it's all to do with population control, mind control, and as he already said it, **"the public would be unaware of how their minds were manipulated."** That's probably the most important part because Zbigniew Brzezinski said the same thing in the **"Technetronic Era"**.

*"A technique would shortly be used on the public of which the public were completely unaware, which would be a form of mind control."*

The **"Technetronic Era"** was to do with technology, science and electronics, EMP and all that stuff and HAARP technologies, so it's not hard to guess he was talking about literally using it on the public, which probably is in effect I really do believe it's being used now. It makes sense they would use this kind of technology on the public as they bring us through the greatest changes since the beginning or even pre-industrialization of countries like Britain. The massive flows of people from the country to the cities, by force often and coercion by others.

We're seeing the same things again as was turned upside down to fit an agenda, put out by people who worked for the same organization that ran the old system, the higher elite, aristocrats and the bankers all combined together. They're simply updating their system to make it more effective and cost-effective and less troublesome to manage, and we always go along with it because **we**

*think it's our system, just because we're born into it and it preexists we think it's natural.*  
Exactly what Lenin and Stalin said.

People are kept worrying and scurrying through their whole lives. Most turn on the television to zonk out after work like a tranquilizer. Instant hypnosis where others program their minds for them, flush it clean of all the day's worry while downloading them with predictive programming. They seldom read books. They're too exhausted or neurotic or afraid. They have no patience to do it anymore and they're oblivious to this kind of topic I've been on about tonight. It can't be true because the major media isn't saying it. If the major media says it then they'll start thinking about it.

In fact, the major media will tell them whatever to think about, whether it's Michael Jackson or Dolly Parton's new pair of whatever, that becomes their topics of thought and conversation. **The media is an essential arm of government.** That's why it's media. **It's in the MIDDLE.** It passes down filtered stuff to the masses and gives you your thoughts for the masses. Yet unless we go through all the material that's been made available to those who want to find it, legally, that is. It's been put out as a legalism. That's why it's there and available.

It's a completely different world we live in. It's a horror story and you'll find that when they discuss things they wish to do in the future, you'll always find when they announce it for the first time in a book that you can get your hands on, it's old stuff. They've been doing it for a long time. That's their double-speak. We'd like to blah, blah, blah in the future. In reality, they've already done it. They've been doing it.

At some of the ivy league universities where these people go around and are given their honors and they're applauded by people as though they were some kind of rock stars, but they're applauded by the offspring of the hereditary elites who see themselves fitting into this dominant class system where they will be the ones who will escape the techniques that Russell talks about, where he says the dominant minority, the managerial bunch, won't be affected by the same form of mind control. They all see themselves as part of that. That's why they applaud. They have scraped by the finish line and got into the upper group.

Man's inhumanity to man knows no bounds and self-preservation is an ugly thing at times. I'll probably read more of this in the future and get to the parts about population reduction and the methods which he advocated. Once again, when he advocated this stuff it was already being done. In a sense, it's almost like testing the waters to see how we react to their books.

That's it for Bertrand Russell, or Lord Bertrand Russell, the chinless wonder, for tonight. As for me, I've got a lot to do this weekend. I'm sure you all have too. I'll try and catch up on the mailing and different things, but there's so much to look back on and get up-to-date with. However, it has to be done.

It's good night from me and Hamish, and may your god or gods or favorite authors or whatever go with you.

**"Flying  
By Rita MacNeil**

**On**

**Your**

**Own"**

You were never more strong girl  
You were were never more alone  
Once there was two, now there's  
Just  
You're flying on your own you

You were never more happy girl  
You were never oh so blue  
Once heartaches begin  
Nobody wins  
You're flying on your own

Chorus:

And when you know the wings you ride  
Can keep you in the sky  
There isn't anyone holding back you  
First you stumble, then you fall  
You reach out and you fly  
There isn't anything that you can't do

You were never more wise girl  
You were never more a fool  
Once you break through  
It's all up to you  
You're flying on your own

You were never more together  
You were never more apart  
Once pieces of you were all that  
You  
You're flying on your own knew

Chorus

Repeat Chorus

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"PUBLIC-PRIVATE-PIRATE ENTERPRISES/  
SUN, STARS AND SPRAY"**  
**February 14, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 14, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net at the moment. I guess that's common to the net. I'm in the process of adding mirror sites which will enable me to hopefully stay up there should any of the other ones be pulled, which can happen at any time in our wonderful free society where we soon find out the price of free speech depending on what we say.

This is February 14, 2007. Please watch the site for more mirrors as I hopefully add them to them or add to them. I've been terribly busy here with emails and I can't really cope with so many of them, never mind just getting through the average doing the things you have to do, which everyone has to do. It certainly adds up and I had no idea when I began all of this really how far it would go. In fact, I wasn't even certain if there were so many people out there who would be interested in what I had to say.

We're living in a punch-drunk society, a society where we've been conditioned in an almost schizophrenic fashion, bombarded with techniques of mind control, trained still in the old-fashioned system which served the purpose for an elite during the industrial age. We're trained through the same training, even though we're almost post-technological, never mind post-industrial, since most of the technology has been passed out to countries like China, by design. Yet we're still trained in little black and yellow school buses, the bees to be carted off from your little mini-hive, your cell, off to school and school is taken from a school of fish.

Fish all move at the same time you'll notice when you watch minnows and little groups of them. They all seem to move at the same time, all coordinated like an orchestra conducted by the conductor and that's how you're trained and you're taught to compete at school, competition, and it's all training you to get out into a workforce and compete and grab your share by any means possible and just don't go too far breaking laws.

It's much more easy to be crafty and devious. If you're very devious and crafty and you join the right associations, you can get on in life. That's what all secret societies have always been involved in, regardless of the particular reason for starting them, even if it's for oppression at times, they end up corrupt and they're always started off by freemasonry, as they just create new branches to deal with this part of society or this time in history.

They admit it themselves that they eventually become corrupt and we see the corruption everywhere. Little clubs that are formed at universities, little associations that you're initiated into if you're dumb enough to do it and you give your word and your bond and then you're tied to secrecy; and if you keep your mouth shut you'll benefit and you get on in life and you get all the contracts and business or you get up the ladder of the legal system, which is tremendously lucrative. It's a business and ultimately you know all money comes from work, from labor, which in turn, as the big boys know, since they have us Karl Marx, labor is where all produce comes from. You produce through labor, work, and governments collect that into a big pool, a big honey pot and they help themselves to it, so it's the biggest bank in the world really, government.

It can also sign whole generations who are yet unborn down as guarantors of future payments on a present day loan. **Thomas Jefferson**, being no dummy and being a member of the high lodges in France and in America, said the same thing. They can tell you a truth without giving you their verdict on it and he said that "*a generation born in with the bondage of paying off a debt incurred by previous generations is therefore a slave generation,*" and that's true if you're born into a debt.

How can you be born free and be put down as a guarantor of a debt that was incurred 150 years ago or longer or even in the previous generation? You had nothing to do with it. That's where the legal side of the fiction breaks down because they will pretend through voting that you vote them in. However, if you haven't been born yet you couldn't have voted them in and they'll never answer that question. However, it's in the Old Lodge Book. The lodge book uses their Masonic bible with the Old Testament with all the rules in it and slavery is quite acceptable in the Old Testament.

You can sell yourself into bondage and your children and your children's children to pay off a debt, supposedly, all to please this wonderful deity that liked his breakfast burned in the morning and he couldn't get enough of it, and that ran the world for an awful long time. How many countless generations were downloaded with this preaching and then indoctrination and that was their whole reality for hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of years? "**THE LAW**" they called it. **The Law is a WALL.**

I liked the "Devil's Advocate," the movie where Al Pacino is supposedly the devil. It's a good story. It's got a lot of allegories in there, too, and he owns the largest lawyer corporation in New York and he tells his son, who doesn't know he is his son yet, that the way the world is being taken over is through lawyers and law. He says armies of them are being produced every year all over the world. Armies of lawyers and this is where we are today because we cannot say that the world system is illegal. They have made everything which they do legal. It's just simply immoral you see. It's morally bankrupt and that's the difference.

Those who've studied societies and all societies and all religions can see the phases that we go through and they'll also realize that the elite of any age or period or country don't perish. They move on to the next transitional phase, always running it from behind the scenes with a similar system, which must be based on something which we think is a unit of exchange, for instance, money, in order to keep control of it. Even though you can keep idiots believing that they're in control of it by telling them they're free. This is the trick that's used to get masses to work for them and never know what's really going on. There's no system in fact you could go into that hasn't been tried before, like circles or cycles of them, and much of it is hidden within the religions if you really understand what you're reading.

There are three paths always – the exoteric, the esoteric and then a deeper inner path that's not quite one or the other. It's another way. It takes data from both and formulates another way, the third way.

**If you look at ancient China you'll find that every system which today we call "fascism" or "communism" and "capitalism" and all the 'isms' had been tried in ancient times for long periods and observed and noted by the experts of that day and archived for future use. The times of Confucius you had—and I call it 'confuse us' because it's quite interesting the way it's written—Confucius supposedly, apart from all the mythology of his birth and how righteous he was, was a man who wanted to simply help the world and so he's made to almost walk on water, meaning he's an illumined one, because the sun can be seen to walk on water at sunset if you live near the coast before it sets. Confucius just wanted to get up there and he couldn't get a high position, supposedly, in an administrative capacity because he was so darned honest and the people who ran that system were so dishonest, so he got petty positions supposedly.**

On the one hand he gave all the right way to live, the right way for a social functioning to work. All the dos and don'ts, which they always do, we always get these given to us and every country has had their version of it and their founding mythological hero to get the public to go along, the masses to go along, with the agenda run by very wise men at the top.

Now the public always think of a permanence, a stability of a system because our lives are so short and whatever data is fed into us like history tends to keep you that way. They don't give you a continuity of long eons of time. That's reserved for a select few within every nation. If you understand the eons or ages of time, you can understand how you can use people until things don't work anymore, everything is so corrupt; because *as the king goes, so do the people* since we mimic what we see at the top. It comes to a stage where everything is so corrupt it doesn't work.

The Soviet Union got like that eventually, where I know people who visited countries like Poland while they were under the rule to visit relatives who were in hospital and they had to bribe the staff to change the linen of their relatives who could be lying in urine and so on. That's the stage that you reach when you can't go any further with it, nothing really works. All this had been tried thousands of years ago as I say with China. It had also been tried with those who gave the ideals of Brahma in India who kept the records of the ages and they give an exoteric for the



public, even still today, and an esoteric for those who want to follow the paths, but as I say there's a third way and you have to understand both to see it.

People react throughout their lives to situations, mainly because on a conscious level we don't plan them. They adopt patterns of behavior. They adopt modes of behavior and tradition. Tradition when it's changing to a new tradition is a dysfunctional period where people try to emulate the old and they can't fathom out why it doesn't work. The data is there as to why it doesn't work and all the indoctrinations that have made individuals dysfunctional is also out there too, and that's why you have incredible growth in those who pretend to handle the dysfunctions, all the therapists and professionals and counselors. All the Dr. Phil's who can solve your problem in one hour on television, and again, television is fiction but it's more real to many people today than reality.

They say there's nothing new under the sun and there truly isn't. Public-private initiatives, as they're called today, is a very old technique. There's nothing new really in it at all. It's where the public put in their labor in forms of money that's taken from them to build large building projects. The Masons love building projects. That's what it's all about, is always building new and bigger and better and building bridges between countries and peoples and all that stuff, and sometimes they build real bridges, at least pay their cronies to design them, and the public do. They pay, that is, and then it's handed over to a private corporation because they tell you "well, it's going to cost so much to maintain," so in the public-private partnership deals it's written to the new owners who buy the new bridge or whatever for a song, a token, that the public will maintain it.

The public pay the costs of maintenance. They also pay tolls all the time, even though their tax money built the bridge in the first place, and this is called "a better way" and it is a better way for those who own the bridges. It's much more convenient not having to put out some of your profit to maintain something, this public-private business, and we're told that this is a better hive, the hive for the bees, than the previous one, but it's really always been there.

In Europe especially in Britain, which still goes under the Crown. This nefarious, odd, obscure definition, where on the one hand you're told the Crown really has no power anymore in a democratic society. It's a titular head which can make suggestions, but truly it can't make any decisions. That's what we're told and yet every person who works for government and especially those guys with a Masonic chessboard on their helmets called the police, and who are all Freemasons, can hit you on the head and make you do something or else lock you up in prison if you don't follow the rules of the Crown because they've sworn allegiance to the Crown, this obscure thing that doesn't exist or sort of exists and has no real power. Then if you go into the Commonwealth countries, that's Australia, New Zealand, Canada and so on, you'll find that the land which is part land and all the rest of it comes under the Crown. It's Crown land. This obscure term which doesn't apply today, as I say, because they're just a figurehead of a system and the real power is in the democratic institutions.

However, this same Crown knights those who serve the democratic institutions, whether they're politicians or high-level bureaucrats or very exceptional police chiefs or something like that. It seems to mean a lot to them and no one's ever voted in the Crown. We've never had a vote on that.

Recently, I've read about one of the projects, I knew about it quite a few years ago in fact, but someone sent it in and it's from "*The Telegraph News*" 2003, I believe, **June 4th** and a little

article was put in there about a public-private partnership deal, where the judges who were trying the case of a civil rights campaigner were asked by the campaigner if they were Freemasons. This is the little story that was written by Auslan Cramb, I believe his name is.

This is a little example of the corruption we have, but it's not really corruption. It's moral corruption, you see, but it's legal because there's no laws against it, I suppose. It could be speculative if that were the case.

*"Three judges yesterday refused to reveal whether they were Freemasons after being challenged by a veteran human rights campaigner."*

Now this campaigner goes under a pseudonym called "Robbie the Pict". A Pict, that's P-I-C-T. This isn't in the paper but I'll explain what a Pict is. A Pict or the Picti were the people who inhabited Scotland and parts of what's now northern England. When the Scots came in, the Scots were the Gaels who came in through Ireland from the west, so that was a western gale you might say. They intermarried with the Picts, who used to paint themselves with pictures, and when you saw them moving around in the Highlands you'll realize that Scotland invented moving pictures long before Hollywood ever got the idea, and these were talkies, too. However, this campaigner under his pseudonym is called "Robbie the Pict".

*"Robbie the Pict put the question to judges hearing his complaint that a "secret society" of senior figures in the Scottish establishment is undermining the impartiality of the judicial system. He believes that judges who are members of the Speculative Society could have influenced cases against him during his long-running campaign against tolls on the privately operated Isle of Skye bridge."*

They're into the building huge bridges you see. They made one in Canada on the eastern coast of Canada. It's miles long, to an island, Prince Edward Island, and that's also a public-private and they pay tolls on that too. They're doing this all over the place. It's very lucrative and Robbie here is talking about the Speculative Society. **Now the Speculative Society is a Masonic Society**, which I think goes back to the University of Edinburgh, where the old school tie comes into play, where they all meet each other and become initiated into Masonry and they have many different branches or sub-branches you can then go into. In Freemasonry you have "operative Masons" and you have "speculative Masons". That's what they're called by Masons. The speculative part of it has taken on a new meaning – or maybe it's not so new, because they speculate where they can get the best bang for their bucks for investments et cetera. They help each other out with the old school tie. Once again, it isn't illegal at the moment, this conflict of interest.

Here's this guy being tried by judges who are a member of the Speculative Society of Freemasons who are charging him and trying his case against having to pay tolls on this bridge.

*"The campaigner said that Sir Iain Noble, chairman of the Skye Bridge Company, was a member of the same organisation, and also suggested that the 250-year-old debating club"--*

That's what they used to call them.

*"had Masonic connections."*

There's no suggestion about that at all.

*"Appearing at the Court of Session in Edinburgh yesterday before Lords Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley."*

These are all lords, this old feudal system from the Norman system. Lord Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley. There's a trinity for you.

*"he demanded to know whether they were Freemasons."*

This is what he asked.

*"Have you ever taken the oath for the purpose of entering into Masonic association?"*

That was Robbie.

*"After a few moments of silence, Lord Gill, the Lord Justice Clerk"*

This is a bigwig.

*"asked him to continue reading his speech, and said: "We are certainly not going to answer that question right now."*

Which is the right Masonic response actually. Either that or they're supposed to get up and walk away, but it's harder for a judge to do that when he's trying a case.

*"The protester replied: "That is as much as I wish to upset your lordships, the rest is downhill."*

Because he knew where it would go from there. A clique is going to try you and they're going to get their way with you.

### **"Pirate King" from Pirates of Penzance (Opera)**

But I'll be true to the song I sing,  
And live and die a Pirate King.  
For I am a Pirate King!  
And it is, it is a glorious thing  
To be a Pirate King!  
For I am a Pirate King!

You are!  
Hurrah for our Pirate King!  
And it is, it is a glorious thing  
To be a Pirate King.  
It is! Hurrah for our Pirate King!  
Hurrah for the/our Pirate King!

*"The latest case follows his conviction in 1998 for failing to pay bridge tolls. He claims the collectors of the toll do not have proper authority and is arguing that no cases involving the bridge should be heard by society members. He wants membership of the group considered against the background of a dozen failed appeals in his anti-toll campaign. Raymond Doherty, QC"*

QC in the Commonwealth countries means "Queen's Council". That's a lawyer who's done business for the Crown at some time or another, legal business.

*So Raymond Doherty, QC advocate depute"*

Another little title there.

*"produced a list of members from an internet site to show the "Spec" was not a secret society."*

That's the Speculative Society.

*"The society's own literature describes it as a "secret brotherhood bound by intangible ties of shared loyalty and common tradition".*

Then it goes on to say: "A judgment will be issued at a later date."

Now you can go into links from this particular site, "***The Telegraph***," which will actually give you the list of members I think from 2004 onwards and they're all bigwigs and lords and judges and top lawyers. In other words, the top system and people who get knighted for being terribly good, that kind of thing.

However, there's nothing new in this you see. Here you are in a system riddled by Freemasonry, which has been clever enough to disguise itself with many different little branches connected to the main lodge to try and keep the people steering clear of the main lodge, the fact that they're all Freemasons, and they help themselves. They run the justice system. **JUST-US** system. That's what they run and if you go against them they'll put you "on ice," **JUST-ICE**. That cools you off. That's why they call it "the cooler", the prison.

There's nothing new in corruption you see to do with the affairs of humanity in a system which has broken down into many systems from tribal systems and the new systems are based on money and profit, which allay the fears of poverty. It allays the fears of starvation and if you're able to afford healthcare. That kind of stuff. Money is the key because the system is run on fear. Fear, unfortunately, is the motivating force for the corruption that we see all around us. That's why when people are terribly afraid they're prone to be used by dictators who will say everything, they'll voice all of your concerns for you, things which you have been thinking and discussing with others, they will voice them very clearly, succinctly and you'll follow them. Then you give allegiance to them, only to find out that the persons and the people at the top are so full of fear themselves, fear of being overthrown eventually, that they come down on you and they always benefit themselves. They'll plunder the country in fact at your expense. This is also just history.

We find this going right back to a very old ancient system which introduced money. From money came standing armies. You can't have a standing army without money. It doesn't matter what form it takes. You need money to tax it from the people to pay and keep and train to hold a standing army. It's hard to get a volunteer militia, where everybody in the country is a member, to leave their homes and go and fight for something they don't quite understand halfway across the world. However, you can do anything with a standing army because a standing army in peacetime they're mercenaries. They're still little boys who run around forests going bang, bang you're dead with toy guns, which is a tribal thing to play these types of games.

However, very old men are allowed to manipulate the feelings of very young men and if they can grab you early enough they will get you into a uniform – the "one form," "uni," one form – and you'll do their bidding for them, never knowing who's really benefiting and most folk don't ask the questions. Then you can run around amongst the trees with uniforms on with real guns going bang, bang you're dead. It's been able to grab an immature phase in every man early enough before he matures and gets wiser. That's why old men create wars for young men to fight. The old men benefit and their offspring and families and dynasties benefit. Nothing new in it at all. Then official historians are hired to write the histories on behalf of the victor. Nothing new in that either. As I say, "there's nothing new under the sun."

The techniques as I say can be traced back and tried and tested in different countries like India and China who tried them all, and they went to see how far each type of system could last before it was so corrupt that nothing worked and so even that is down to a fine art. They know they must always keep appearing to change it to the next system and they work on it to get the public to accept the new system.

It's very much like if you imagine time being railroad tracks and they set off a locomotive hauling a huge long train, like the China Express that passes me every day. Tremendous force to get that train moving with two or more engines in front and once they get it moving they have to judge when to apply the brakes long before their stop and that's kind of like the systems we live through over the eons of time. Very clever people with histories and archives of histories, as opposed to public libraries, and who are really a priesthood in themselves, have access to all this information and they can decide when to plunder a society for a while under some guise until the public catch on and things don't work. Well rather than wait until the end until they lose control, they set up the next phase, the next system and sell that to the public and for a while that will work too as it builds up momentum and then they start applying the brakes, so they must always have the next system ready and working as they're starting to apply the brakes. That's how it works. If they let it go to the very end and start all over again they'd lose control of it. It would take forever to get it moving again.

That is the system. The great builders of ancient times. The standing army. The taxation of the city-city states. The "artificial systems," as Plato called them "the beehive city-states," where once you have people within those walls and you train a generation, you can make them believe anything and make them believe anything is normal and they generally will never question it, and we see it today. We've all been brought up the same way really. However, within those artificial systems, once you get them from a real system, which is either Nomadic or Agrarian, settled, scattered families or tribes, part of really a greater tribe, you can make the city, the artificial people who must have money to live because they can't grow anything. They can't even feed themselves on their own and to produce anything they must use money to pay for it, anything they need made, building.

That's why Nimrod is glorified by all mystery religions as the "big builder," and once you have a monied system and a taxation system, you can then carry on your big building projects through conquering peoples with your standing army, filling your coffers with nine-tenths for me and one for the state. That's how they do it and then they go on to the next country and plunder and they call it "empire building," until you reach the stage which we're pretty well at now, the "global empire." The big honey pot where everybody and everybody's child is down as collateral forever because it can't be paid off with compound interest, all the debts incurred. It's a numbers racket, as they used to call the gambling.

Carefully designed with the full knowledge that parents, single or two parent families, are so caught up in the world and trying to get through, they'll never figure it out themselves. They don't have time. They're so stressed out they just want to be hypnotized by television when they come home and they want the state to take care of their child for them, through daycare and schooling, and then they wonder why they can't recognize the child anymore when it has these strange opinions and values, all given to them by the state. Exactly as **Bertrand Russell** said in his book written after he experimented with his own schools by permission of the Crown. His book was called, "*Education and the Good Life*".

It's a term they often use for their system. The public think they mean themselves. We're all going to have the good life, but it never did because Russell never ever considered the average person anywhere as his own equal. None of them do.

Now for a little talk on the chemtrails, the new phenomena which we're being acclimatized to as being the "new normal." Those who still retain some memory might remember prior to about '95, even further back in fact in the U.S. because they were testing there before everybody else. Definitely in '98 in Canada when they signed the "*Open Skies Treaty*." All the countries which signed it are being sprayed like crazy and those who didn't sign it are being left alone and you can do searches on which countries signed it. It's a very vague document meant to be intentionally vague because we're not supposed to really know what it's all about.

You'll sometimes see for instance the spraying in the skies where they're spraying at 30,000 feet or so and you'll see smaller aircraft much, much lower coming along. They're testing the air to test the mix, to see if they have the right mix in the atmosphere, constant feedback to this global system – this global Air Force, the Freemasons of the air, the scientific elite that would run the world according to **H.G. Wells** in "*Shape of Things to Come*." Well it's here and they had to be making this stuff for many, many years with all the big familiar names, the chemical companies involved to store it all to spray it on such a massive basis.

It brings me back to John Dewey who was the first one to talk about "if only there was a threat from out there," meaning outer space, at least that's what the people were made to think at the time, the world would have to come together to fight a common enemy; and the UFO thing was pushed big time to get everybody into that. Oh, invasions from outer space and all these sci-fi programs and movies and series on television, which got everybody thinking, "oh it's aliens, my goodness and they could invade us all," and they put tremendous movies on this kind of thing, how we'd have to come under a global government because we're too stupid and primitive to handle our sciences. Our intellect had run away with our ability to perceive and control and do the right thing. We were still too primitive in nature.

Like the old Hindu expression that "we're victims of our own intelligence." Well we certainly are victims, but what the question is, is it our own intelligence? because we're like computers who are programmed. You ask a programmer of a computer a particular question and if he knows the language of that computer and he programmed its logic, he should be able to tell you the conclusion the computer must arrive at and we're no different. We think along the same ways. This is understood, always has been, long before we were given electronic computers.

We come at conclusions which are preordained through our logic and what we're taught. This tremendous spraying is the threat from out there that Ronald Reagan and others prattled on about many times, the same Dewey type speech. It's global warming. It's the sun. It's ultraviolet rays and since maybe the '60's and speeding up from then, you had the slow rising drumbeat of skin cancer being hyped by the medical professions worldwide. To the average person living in their own little life, which is a short span of time, where you can be stampeded into panic quite easily because we think everything's always been this way and it hasn't.

Many ice ages have come and gone and you have warming periods between them, otherwise you'd have one continuous ice age. This is understood. It was taught in junior schoolbooks when I was at school, that you couldn't expect the climates ever to remain static as we're taught nowadays. It's supposed to be static, you see, as though it was a clockwork mechanism, even though we don't go around in a perfect circle around the sun or even really in the same path every year. It's always changing a little bit, different influences of gravities in the long procession.

This is also understood, but how our sciences can start taking away knowledge, too, and then confusing you for nefarious ends. We see the threat now with "oh my goodness, people are getting skin cancers." Well, prior to definitely the Hollywood era, people did not go to beaches and burn themselves to crisps by sunbathing. That's a fairly recent phenomena. If you look at the fashions of periods just before that, you'll find the same thing. People did not dress and expose much skin to the sun. They had more common sense. They didn't go buy the same fashions when they were living all around the country and in the country. They were practical people and they wore big hats to shade themselves from the sun. The whole burning yourself to get a suntan has been a commercially-created phenomena and hyped up through glamour and magazines and movies to make the public emulate the stars et cetera.

It used to be quite funny to watch people who had bought, especially in Britain where you have so much rain and clouds, they'd buy these infrared lamps and ultraviolet lamps and they'd sit in front of them with their little glasses on and they'd have these owl faces with the white skin around the eyes and the red faces, and then later on they wonder why they were developing the skin cancers. Then the sun tanning facilities came out, the clubs you could join and you could go and bake yourself in there; and then lo and behold, you have skin cancers and everyone's forgotten that eventually they had to put warnings and come out and admit, yes, it's causing skin cancer, all these sun tanning facilities.

However, it doesn't affect the young because the young still want to copy what they see, never realizing that what they see on television is fake. They want to look like this hero or new idol that come and go all the time. You can't keep up with them because you can't keep them very long in a stage where you want to always concentrate on the young. They're always going for the next group and the next group of the young to indoctrinate them. They bypass the elderly. They

don't care about them. They've been effectively put out of the picture as far as power and input go.

We're seeing the chemtrails you see and the few people who are aware of them because they actually look up. Most people you'll find, and it's scary to find this, but most people have never looked up and that's why they think you're talking nonsense when you point out these aircraft with their crisscrossing of the sky and that amazing mushy stuff that's left behind, and then you have red eyes and itching or burning in your eyes, depending on the mix that day. It's a multipurpose function I'm sure to do with HAARP, control and maybe even sedating the public. Sometimes during heavy spraying everyone's just tired, very tired. And we will never be told the whole truth of what's going on.

This little article, because I've mentioned this before, that the children are being taught in school and that NASA had put out a documentary I think that was being shown to try and make the children think this was a normal phenomena, all this crisscrossing of the skies, so that they'd grow up always thinking it was normal. That tells you that this is to be an ongoing intergenerational operation, which is interesting too in another point of view, because in ancient histories or mythologies of the Middle East and even in old Judaism, they talked about a time when the sun could never be seen. That the earth was enveloped within a massive cloud and there could be a link there somewhere to the old story that "nothing is new under the sun."

This little report I'm going to read was put out by "**Sanity For Sale**" at **Wordpress.com**. Some of their information is all right. Other stuff is – well, it's just not verifiable or it's got a spin on it for agendas and this was put out **January 31, 2007** and it's called:

**"Chemtrail Sunscreen Taught in US Schools.**

**A is for Apple.**

**B is for Boy.**

**C is for Chemtrails.**

*At least this is what one American father found while paging through his child's science book. SmT was astonished to find seventh graders being taught about chemtrails. And geoengineering their home planet. Anyone with question about the "spray programs" he now says, "should perhaps just ask their kids."*

He says "kids". It should be children because kids are young goats. The dehumanizing process that Lenin talked about by the use of words.

*"The chemtrails section is found in the Centre Point Learning Science I Essential Interactions science book."*

Now I haven't checked that out.

*"Under "Solutions for Global Warming", section 5.19 features a photo of a big multi-engine jet sporting a familiar orange/red paint scheme. The caption reads: "Figure 1- Jet engines running on richer fuel would add particles to the atmosphere to create a sunscreen". The logo on the plane says: "Particle Air".*

PA.



*"I kid you not," SmT insists. "Why did I spend all of that time doing research when I could have just asked my children?"*

And with the picture, the usual criss-crossings. It's rather good. It's knots and crosses, which I've seen. It says:

*"Helping habituate children to a life under lethal sunshine and "protective" spray planes, this trippy textbook urges young readers to "Use Sun Block". But its authors are referring to a sunscreen spread across the sky. "Could we deliberately add particles to the atmosphere?" asks the text, before helpfully suggesting that "Burning coal adds soot to the air." You might be old enough to recoil at such a notion. But in a country where down is up and wrong is right, your kids could be learning that what used to be bad and a bummer is a now good thing!"*

That's a little bit on that, but I know that NASA for instance was definitely putting out a sort of documentary to be shown in junior schools on this very thing. Intergenerational obviously. They're going to step up this program and I've noticed even here in the winter where the stars, and this is one of the joys of living and you can generally or you used to be able to generally find joy in all kinds of seasons. You could find tremendous joy even on the cold, cold nights outside looking up at a crystal clear sky with billions of diamond-like stars to inspire you and to get you beyond the religions of the world, which are so obviously man-made, into a sort of contact with something way beyond and much bigger. The awe that inspired, mind you, might challenge the state because it must be all powerful when it has no competition and it's pretty well thrown away all the religions it gave us before when it was useful.

Now, at night, even when it's supposed to be a clear sky it's not. You're only seeing one-third of the stars you should see, or even less, night after night. You've got this kind of haze. When the temperature drops to 20 to 30 below, that never happened before. You always had clarity because all the moisture comes down onto the ground and you're left with this clear, clear sky. Well not anymore. They haven't just mused it up during the day. They have mused it up pretty good at night too. Massive program. Massive program worldwide and we're not supposed to know about it. As I say, they bypass the adults and they indoctrinate the children who are going to grow up thinking this is all quite normal. The older ones will die off. This is how it's always been.

What a world we live in, indeed, where most of what really goes on is decided behind closed doors, all the important stuff. Always. Trivia is given to the media, the men in the middle, who peddle it to us and diversions and even exposés, so many diversions and you could chase them forever. And people think, "well, it's impossible to fool so many people. It must be an alien intelligence that's doing this." Well here's the thing. What man can unravel, that tells you right there, man can create. You don't need an alien intelligence. You do need what they call "the wisdom of the ages," which is incredible knowledge and specialists trained in that knowledge, and we have been run fairly openly under this kind of system for quite some time.

It used to astound people to find out that that which they fought for and even rebelled, which takes a lot to get people to rebel. What they rebelled against never came into fruition the way they envisaged it and that's no coincidence because it truly is the Grand Chessboard where you're used for "other purposes". The initial move that you make is not the final intent of those who

control the board, but they need the people to only see the next move and that, because of our short life spans, is why it works so effectively.

Plus, today, it's even more effective than it used to be because the age groups were deliberately segregated. There's no input of the elderly and even those who are becoming old have been so conditioned they have no wisdom to pass on, at least for most people anyway. They've believed that what they grew up in was quite natural and they went through their hectic lives and got stressed and burned et cetera doing so and didn't notice what was happening to their own children, so they were left tremendously confused. Most people don't question. They react as I say.

That's about the end of my time for tonight. I hope you're all doing well. Don't panic about things. You're up against a system which is incredibly old. You can't simply reverse something and you wouldn't want to simply reverse it. You must do something outside of that which you're expected to do and it takes time.

All the best from me and Hamish, and may your god or gods to with you.

**"Don't Let the Sun Catch You Crying"**  
**By Gerry and the Pacemakers**

Don't let the sun catch you cryin'  
The night's the time for all your tears  
Your heart may be broken tonight  
But tomorrow in the morning light  
Don't let the sun catch you cryin'

The night-time shadows disappear  
And with them go all your tears  
For the morning will bring joy  
For every girl and boy  
So don't let the sun catch you cryin'

We know that cryin's not a bad thing  
But stop your cryin' when the birds sing

It may be hard to discover  
That you've been left for another  
But don't forget that love's a game  
And it can always come again  
Oh don't let the sun catch you cryin'  
Don't let the sun catch you cryin', oh no  
Oh, oh, oh

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"OPEN SKIES TREATY/EXOTERIC GOOD REASON**  
**ESOTERIC REAL REASON"**

**February 16, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hello. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and there's a few more sites to be added, this is February 16, 2007. Hopefully because of the troubles when you realize that your sites can be pulled so quickly and easily, we have no power legal or otherwise over the system which has temporarily been given to us and that's how it must be viewed, as a temporary thing.

Years ago, they talked about the information wars prior to giving the public the Internet. This was all planned long, long, long ago before Joe Public even knew that computers would be on sale eventually to them. Brzezinski talked about this system of communication which would be made available to the public. Now if they made it compulsory to have a computer we'd be suspicious of their motives and it wouldn't be hard for people then to start thinking for themselves and they would come to conclude, wait a minute here, what do they want us to put on these computers?

Well, it's everything you have put on it, such as your banking, all your transactions, your purchases and most of your life in fact. Some people put their whole lives on the computer, their personal lives. A dream that tyrants down through history could never have imagined and yet it's being made available to us because we think it's somehow not quite free, but we purchase it so it's of value and that we have something to do with it because we have a choice to purchase it or not. However, it's becoming evidentially clear, that apart from being a stepping-stone towards a much larger system and more nefarious system, we're going to be forced on computer. Governments have been pushing it and pushing it. It's mandatory almost. All children must have it or you're "leaving them behind" as they say, they won't get the same indoctrination as everyone else and it's imperative that they all get the same world indoctrination for a world society.

It's also extremely difficult and not so cost-effective to have to monitor everyone the old fashion way by collecting gossip through various institutions scattered throughout your society, all Masonically linked and going back to police stations where they gather all the gossip and trivia on everyone. It also takes a lot of manpower to monitor telephones as they've done in the past and even opening your mail was a big chore, and we know they did and they still do open mail in certain post office departments if your name is on a list your mail is diverted to a certain place where they can take it out, read it, reseal it in a brand new envelope and give it the stamp of any country they wish and the date. That was exposed by **Peter Wright** who worked for MI5 and MI6 in his book called, "*Spy Catcher*".

Therefore it's much, much easier when you get on the Internet and disclose everything, thinking that we're free and little old me wouldn't be watched because I'm very good. "Good" meaning, you follow every rule that's given to you. You don't question anything. You don't question the whys or why the rules are there or even who you are. You're a composite. If you're very good, you'd have to be a composite of what you are supposed to be by the system's viewpoint, which is someone who just watches sports or passes the time reading magazines or watching soap operas or whatever else is dished out to you and your opinions are given to you. That's a good citizen and that's a well-managed being.

Prior to the setting of the League of Nations, which transformed into the United Nations – league itself should be explained. League is a measurement – it's a measurement. It's Masonic. It's a league. That's why they call them leagues. Prior to setting up the first League of Nations, which wasn't the first really itself, it transformed from the Concert of Vienna and different ones into the League of Nations promoted by the bigwigs of Europe. They wanted a system that would run this coming society, which they knew was coming since they were all working towards it. Plunderers always make sure that their offspring control the future. "He who controls the past controls the future and the present" and so they're always looking making sure that their offspring will be well taken care of and still in command of the ship of planet earth.

Therefore, they saw, they had huge conferences in the 1800's and they saw that eventually the plunderers, the pirates would get to a stage where they would have a world society. Borders would come down. Common currencies would come into view; they'd have the three trading blocks as Karl Marx talked about under a supreme world government; but they also planned to use the sciences to control vast populations of people. It was not news to them way back then that most people who are good people and do all that they're told and trained to do. It was no news to them that most generations float through their life reacting to the changes in their life that's outside of their control, but they never figure out what's causing it or the fact that they're meant to be kept off balance. It doesn't dawn on them and they die not knowing.

There were always some in previous generations amongst the elderly that could pass on wisdom, but that sadly has declined drastically since the scientific techniques of indoctrinations, especially through starting with schooling took over and programmed them from birth basically, certainly from kindergarten. A scientific technique which would give them fixed viewpoints on things so they would come to the conclusions if they ever tried to figure it out and they'd follow the paper chases that were laid out for them to follow, all the books and so on to try and get to the bottom of things, and they'd go round in circles because the paper chase is the oldest trick since education was given to the general public.

It was around the 1800's in industrialized Europe where because of the factories, which were blossoming at the time like weeds, they had to get a basic education so that those who worked within the factories could follow basic guidelines and follow their jobs and take note and write things down and all that kind of stuff, so they gave them a very basic type of education. Prior to that, teachers were almost nomadic. They would travel through countries and individual families would hire them to teach their children. They certainly had a much, much better education because they were taught the classics and they were Latin and Greek so they could read original stuff going back for thousands of years in those languages and understand the nuances which are lost in translation. They could understand the ingenuity of ancient peoples as far as thought goes

and philosophy went, because it's all to do ultimately not just with controlling an individual yourself, but it's about controlling vast societies.

When they gave the standardized education—and Masons will boast—their books will boast how they championed international education to get this on the books and once that was done we got the lowest form of education possible. They then went into motion to lay false trails of information for those they knew would come along who would try to figure out the system in which they were born. Masses of books would appear especially in the 1800's onwards to do with the mysteries and it wasn't to expose those who control the mysteries, it was to fuddy the trail and lead you off in a billion false directions, all fascinating, mind you.

People love to be fascinated and they had very good story tellers. That's called the paper chase. You can buy books and books, and books, and books and go round and round in circles and still never figure it out. That's intentional. To further ensure that the masses again, the common masses, the commoners – the commoners are those who marry in common. Their spouses are not picked for them for certain qualities of intellect or whatever or even aggression. The commoners meet someone, their hormones take over and in the old days they used to just get married when the obvious offspring would come along. That was standard; whereas the elite have their spouses picked for them, matched up by a priesthood who keeps very, very long genealogies and they mate them up for specific qualities.

When the League of Nations decided to use these scientific techniques of controlling minds of people, using mainly the behaviorist theories because within psychology there are different movements. There's a lot of psychology taught today and practiced today that's just New Age mixed with shamanism and they charge big bucks when everything else has failed. That's where you go.

However, the study of humanity is a different thing, it's sociology and repeated experimentation with the behavioral sciences; that's a different thing altogether. When you understand how an individual will react in a certain circumstance and the paths and steps he will take and follow after this particular experience, you can pretty well study the next one and the next one. If they all take the same path and go through the same emotions and they come to the same conclusions, then you can apply that to whole populations. It's a fairly exact science taken over long periods of study and then it's implemented on the public.

Honesty and openness was never ever going to be given in an upcoming system. In fact, the meetings that they had at the League of Nations viewed the populations of the world, the unenlightened masses and the profane, they viewed them almost like animals. Now remember, the League of Nations wasn't funded and put up there or elected by ordinary people. It was actually put up there to serve the interests of leading families who already owned countries. The same families who would have those countries warring with each other when need be to benefit themselves or further their agenda are the same families who ran the League of Nations which became the United Nations.

And being the hypocrites they are, they viewed the populations of the world, the commoners, as the problem. It's quite an amazing projection, how you can project the faults that you have onto other people. It's very psychopathic when it's taken to this extreme. So rather than say, we'll do away with all of these big families that cause the wars, they turned around and said, no, we'll

manipulate the minds scientifically of all of the populations and they won't have all of these problems anymore. Science has been used with tremendous effect for mind control purposes and yet the mind control which people are under they think is the natural system, simply because everyone else is under it and they compare themselves with regards to normalcy by bouncing their opinions off their neighbors and their friends. When they get the same echoes back like a radar, they think "well I must be normal. I think the same things."

You could train people to believe the earth is a cube and you could give them a billion scientific reasons as to why and rationalize it and redefine gravity working on every side, and after a population or so, one generation of the population and propaganda and fake photographs, people would believe it. There's no big deal to lying to the public on a huge scale. In fact, it's easier than lying to a few people; when the general public believe they're living in a reality and they think they have a functioning brain, it's much easier to fool them all.

H.G. Wells who was a real propagandist for the Crown of England, who hated the commoners himself—even though he technically was from them. He was from a fallen middle class family. His father was an alcoholic. His mother was a housemaid for an aristocratic family and he was brought up in the home where his mother worked. He had access to the books and the libraries. He liked the lifestyle and he craved that lifestyle so badly of the aristocracy, he sold completely out to try and become one.

World War I was necessary to kick off the whole globalist movement because for the first time they had a world war. Initially, they called it "The Great War" – grand, the great, it's all Masonic you see, like the Grand Lodge. Whenever you hear that word through a person like Alexander or a war, you know it's a freemasonic, much higher level freemasonic, part of a plan. Eventually, they changed it to the World War because they follow it with a second.

The Great War had propagandists on all sides working for it. What was unusual was that the King of England was really at war supposedly or apparently with his cousin in Germany. They looked almost identical when you see the old posters for recruitment, "Your Country Needs You" or "Your King Needs You." Yet when you dig further back to the memoirs of the diplomats of that era, you'll find that some of them they disclosed the fact that the two kings got together at one point and talked about combining the peoples to take over the world – the Anglo-Saxon Germanic stuff you see. And in World War I, because the King of England's family still had a German name, because they were German and Prussian, their advisors thought it would be better to change their name to Windsor, the name of a castle and actually it goes back to a Tudor name which they adopted to make it more palatable to the public rather than have them off to fight the nasty Hun, as they said, and that was Kipling who used that title. He also worked for the British government as a propagandist along with Wells.

Kipling came up with the Hun, the nasty Hun, to dehumanize the enemy; while H.G. Wells tried to get the youth involved working towards a much bigger agenda which they would not understand and he called it the "war to end all wars." It sounded wonderful you see to the youth. Youth see things very simply in black and white. They don't know. They haven't lived long enough to experience the hypocrisy and the lies which governments indulge in all the time, and so they see justice and injustice and therefore they are so easily manipulated by very old people who understand these things.

There we have the nasty Hun from Kipling and we had the "war to end all wars," which is a big lie too. A whole bunch of stage theater came out to do with the military and military families and they used a white feather to show a coward you see who wouldn't go off and fight, and Wells and others encouraged the women to wear them in their hats if their fiancées or boyfriends refused to go off and march into battle standing up into hails of machine gun fire. It takes a lot of training to knock out the common sense in people to make them do that, but that's what military is for. It's a uni-form – one form. There is no more individuality once you put on a uniform. They drill it into you.

Deception was agreed upon, was a normal method of controlling and guiding vast populations. The elite saw nothing wrong with this; they never did. The people who helped manage them all, all their workers, see nothing wrong with it because they see the general population as children. They're just children and you tell children all they need to know.

Back to the information wars: There's no war going on with information, it's more of a rout; because prior to even the beginning of the Cold War agencies were set up to handle intelligence and counter-intelligence and propaganda to manage the minds of the public. To manage those who weren't quite happy with the reasons given for the way of things and who would start looking for answers, and so they were supplied by departments and sub-departments and compartmentalized departments of intelligence agencies.

Leaders are supplied to keep you busy and help you vent off steam. Venting off steam doesn't change anything. It gives the appearance of something happening, but it doesn't change anything. Ultimately, you're bombarded with information and disinformation and just like the mainstream media, most of it is really trivia because so much information has been made available to the public about bills and who's passing a bill or putting a bill in or introducing bills, bills, bills. Who is Bill anyway? Very popular guy. In other words, laws and it doesn't matter who's introducing what. Members of parliaments and governments are picked long before the public even hear their names. They're picked to be there. They're proven "worthy" as the Masons say. They can keep their mouth shut and do what they're told, and it wouldn't matter if this guy or that guy was picked to introduce any bill. Faces are irrelevant and so are the names. None of them would act by themselves, none of them. They would be brought down if they had an idea of their own, so they're told what to do.

You'll find you're bombarded with disinformation, some information and repetition of the mainstream on what claims to be opposition radios et cetera. This is what they meant by the information wars. People still think of wars like countries with flags and two sides facing each other. It's nothing like that at all. The war is within what you see as your own side. That's governed too. It's managed.

We have so much information made available to us, which can be verified, that the people of today who are trying to wake up or even think they've woken up will just come to the conclusion that they are the best informed slaves who ever existed. There's never been a time when you can find out so much information to bring you to that conclusion.

We're the best-informed slaves that ever existed. I liken it to rats in a cage in a laboratory, where one day the rats get up early in the morning before the technicians come in and the white-coated scientists and they discuss "what are they going to do to us today? Are they going to stick these

things in our brains and shock us? Will they snip bits out of our bodies? Will they drop us from great heights and weigh us and dissect us? What will they do?" and you see that's what the people are left with in the patriot movement. They vent steam off but it's just going around in circles, is what will they do to us next, until you're in a living nightmare of apprehension and you're brought to a complete standstill through fear and terror which is meant to immobilize you.

You can be immobilized and still walk through life. Your mind has been immobilized. That's what fear is meant to do. Counter-intelligence, apart from mixing fact with fiction to discredit the truth, the fact, is also designed to immobilize people, to render them harmless, to put them out of action so that there is no action. The standard old techniques used to the same extreme today; when you know you're being terrified constantly by someone you think you're following, you should question the motives.

There are also those who do not understand who think they're leading, but until they get clear as to what they're trying to keep and hold on to, then they won't know what they're fighting or why. You can't fight to keep a system that was not yours in the first place. It's a foreign alien system you might say. It didn't just develop down through the ages spontaneously willy-nilly. It was guided and predicted. That's why you know nothing happens by chance at the top. Anything happening by chance would mean that the elite would lose control and that's never been the case. They do not lose control because they don't leave things to chance. That's smart power.

Getting back to the information wars and now knowing that behind everything there's a very good reason which is given to the public and then there is the real reason, never forget that. Never forget that.

Before I start off this little reading part here, I'd like to say that I got up this morning and it was a nice, nice morning.

## **"Windy"** **By Association**

Who's peekin' out from  
Under a stairway  
Callin' a name  
That's lighter than air?  
Who's bendin' down to  
Give me a rainbow?  
Everyone knows it's Windy.

Who's trippin' down the  
Streets of the city  
Smilin' at  
Everybody she sees?  
Who's reachin' out to  
Capture a moment?  
Everyone knows it's Windy.

And Windy has stormy eyes  
That flash at the sound of lies  
And Windy has wings to fly



Above the clouds.  
Above the clouds.

The sun was shining. It was getting warm in fact. It went above freezing and then as the morning rolled on, in came the aircraft and left all those chemical clouds, long trails, all kinds, which I'm giving names to now because there's different designs you'll notice. There's the little zig-zaggie ones that stretch across the sky like a drunken man's stagger. There's the herring-bone ones that go across with the spaced blobs coming down from the mainstream. Then you have the real polymer mushy ones that have no defined outline and this morning I saw them all; what a mess they made all across the sky and that's a real downer of course because you realize with the agendas as they are, in fact they have begun to teach young children in school that this is the normal, you become to understand that this is intergenerational. They're going to keep this up.

Interesting enough, in the movies like "Blade Runner" in the background of most of the shots outside it was always raining. It was dull and always raining. Predictive programming can take many forms, often just with the background, to condition you to something.

What's behind this, apart from the rubbish about preventing global warming? We know when they're spraying the warming process speeds up. Just watching it for the last few years, personally, it can show you that. It was begun under – never mind the long term planning it took, officially it began with the **Open Sky Treaty**.

The **Open Sky Treaty** to the public, again a very good reason is presented, it was put forth as a way for other countries after the Cold War to monitor each other by observation flyovers. That's the good reason they give you. However, the reasons they go into don't make sense. For instance, to see if military establishments are being built, facilities to launch missiles et cetera and all of that stuff.

Now they have more hardware floating around in space than probably all the metals that were used in previous societies for all their wars. They have more satellites out there that can see the brand of chewing gum you're opening and not these fuzzy pictures they showed you during Gulf War I or II. They can pinpoint things exactly and cloud cover is nothing because they use infrared and different methods of seeing through all of this stuff. They can even see into the ground. Scientific papers in the past have boasted about this in detail. Yet they want flyovers, you see, so here's the good reason for the public, thinking this is to keep us safe, to make sure we're all (as the pirates and the Masons say) "above board," nothing is going on by subterfuge. There's a whole bunch of legalities – you'd have to read it. It's so amazing to see the lawyer-speak, you know the lie-speak, that they go into and screeds and screeds of stuff where foreign pilots can come in and fly your aircraft even – military aircraft over your territory, and if they can't do it they can get some other country next to you to do it for them, and on and on it goes. Very, very important project, way too important in fact for simple observation, which, as I say, by aircraft is obsolete technically. They don't need it anymore. They have satellites to do all of that.

However, here's the very good reason they give us and this is from the U.S. government and from the Open Skies Consultative Commission. This is the shorter blurb, the non-legalistic blurb they give you. You can go into all the legal stuff if you're really interested and if you like all that kind of stuff. Personally, it bores me as the party to the first part and the second part agree to the

third party et cetera, et cetera. All these parties all over the place, no wonder they get nothing done.

*"The Open Skies Consultative Committee is supported by the Forum for Security Co-operation Support Unit in the OSCE Secretariat. The central focus of the Committee is to discuss all questions relating to compliance with the Treaty's provisions.*

### ***Treaty on Open Skies***

*The Treaty on Open Skies was signed on 24 March 1992 in Helsinki, Finland."*

**Alan:** Now, you can all go into the Helsinki agreement and all that kind of stuff. That's usually where most presidents and prime ministers go. It's the first big major meeting they head for is the Helsinki meeting that's held every year.

*"It entered into force on 1 January 2002,"*

**Alan:** That's not true either. They've changed that because I have a memory. I remember them publishing this in the newspapers in Canada back in the '90's. It says:

*"following ratification by 20 countries.*

*The Treaty, which is designed to promote openness and transparency in military activities, established a regime of observation flights over the territory of its signatories. Signatories are allowed to conduct observation flights, using unarmed--*

**Alan:** You could really play around forever today with "unarmed" because you'd have screeds of legalities just in there depending on how you define "arms" with high-tech et cetera.

*"fixed-wing aircraft, to gather information about military forces and activities of other States Parties from Vancouver to Vladivostok. The Treaty also envisages--*

**Alan:** **NOW THIS IS THE LITTLE CLAUSE THAT'S THE REAL REASON.** This is the little clause that is the **REAL REASON**, not the camouflage.

*"The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime to additional areas--*

**Alan:** They always do, they get the law on the books then expand it you see to the real purpose.

*"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."*

**Alan:** That's the real reason. Now you can read all the rest of the additional stuff and legalities and yah, de yah de yah, all the nonsense, all the masses of camouflage because that little paragraph here is the **REAL REASON**. Not the very good reason, but the real reason for the Open Sky Treaty. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension – possible extension –

envisage. Envisage is to see ahead, you see, the possible extension of the Open Skies regime, regime. Military term – regiment, regime,

***"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."***

**Alan:** Now that tells you. Why would something to do with military establishments and nuclear weaponry et cetera, why would they have to go into crisis management and protection of the environment? Protection, not observation but protection of environment and below it has treaty members. There are more joining all the time because this is happening on a world scale and when you see the amount of stuff that's sprayed daily pretty well over your own heads you realize this is drifting from hundreds and hundreds of miles and sometimes thousands of miles to other countries that ultimately no one can stay away from it. However, these are the main treaty members and they will see the spraying over their heads, which is nothing to do obviously with observation.

These aren't contrails, condensation trails. Condensation trails as an aircraft comes across the horizon you'll see it, a few hand spans behind the craft, you'll see the tail of the condensation disappearing as moisture would have to. It can't sit there forever like a big ice cycle in the atmosphere, it dissipates into the dry air and disappears. The ones we see are not condensation. They're chemical and remember what I just read. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime "to additional areas which as crisis management and protection of environment."

*"The Treaty's thirty-five State Parties are: Belarus, Belgium, Bosnia and Herzegovina, Bulgaria, Canada, Croatia, the Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Georgia, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, the Kyrgyz Republic, Latvia, Lithuania, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, the Russian Federation, Slovakia, Slovenia, Spain, Sweden, Turkey, Ukraine, the United Kingdom and the United States of America. Several other states have declared their intent to accede."*

The real intent of the Open Skies Treaty was simply to deal with a threat from out there, the environment, you see, but it's also to do with controlling people – crisis management. Remember, this is a United Nations effort and the World Health Organization that's part of the United Nations already years ago talked about lacing certain water supplies with tranquilizers to calm people who might just want to get rather nasty if their country was being taken over. That's on record.

People have been noticing the effects of the heavy spraying, sometimes on themselves and on people around them. In the summer you will see people who are like doped patients in a psychiatric hospital wandering in and out of stores, the same blank expression, slow. Even the owners of the stores or the people who work there, you ask for something simple and you'd think you just asked them to explain Euclid's theories on mathematics. It's beyond normal. It's beyond simply a hot summer's day, especially when they're inside.

I think they're using chemicals for multi-purposes here; but definitely if you understand how an elite work in their head space, you would use every weapon at your disposal on the general public if your plan is to take that same public through the biggest transition phase from one complete lifestyle to another. You don't want them thinking about things. You don't want their

minds to be active. You want to avoid people complaining, forming groups and all that kind of stuff, so you would use everything in your arsenal to keep them dumb and stupid.

I know there are people out there who would never believe that that would be done to them by this group at the top, that they have been brought up to believe exist on some kind of totally selfless motivation to help others. That's why they're there, these unseen bureaucracies and levels of super government, they're all altruistic some how. They come out of different wombs than anyone else, therefore they don't have any nasty impulses. They're just there because they're servants of some kind. You don't elect any of them. They're just some kind of special servant that maybe god elects, I don't know, or appoints. They'd never believe that this could be done to them. That's the conditioning, complete, complete conditioning, because to breakthrough into the realization that nothing is as it seems would probably take a nervous breakdown for most of them to come through that. Or at least a severe crash through the system where they find out that all of the social services, the safety nets, all the things they tell you are there to help you when you need them don't really exist as such. At least it's a very different system altogether if you have to fall into the net.

Some people are born with the ability to see through, many are caught at school and stuck on drugs such as Ritalin, but most of the people who get hypnotized every night by television will never come to that conclusion. You can't live in both worlds and retain your clarity or your sanity. Television is the biggest tool they've ever given the public, apart from inoculations which certainly do attack the brain. You see that with all of the problems with autism and the subdivisions thereof. We see it in today's people who have short-term memory. They have low concentration. We're definitely far, far weaker physically than people of even a couple of generations ago. We're being reengineered, which is another reason they went for the food and kept it secret from the public while they tested it on the public by agreements with governments such as Canada who admitted, yes, they made secret agreements with the big ones like Monsanto. Secret agreements with your food, the most basic thing you can have. You are what you eat, so they say.

It's certainly didn't make food any cheaper or better. So why did they use such immense brainpower and science and mix hundreds of genes together to make one brand new stock of corn? You'll be the last to know because the real world and the ones who run this world will never tell you truths. It's done by deception. In a sense it's done by a form of diplomacy. Diplomacy is a way of getting what you want often without the other person even figuring out how you give them – how that you give up what the other wants. It's a chess game. Huge departments work just on the wording of documents to give the general public one view, which will be peddled to them by media, while the insiders committed another way. Therefore, legally they didn't lie to you. They just worded it in such a way you'll take the exoteric meaning and think no further, especially if some person on television that is very popular, some mainstream news anchor person, tells you what you're supposed to think. You won't question it any further. You won't check in yourself. That's how simply this stuff is peddled into our minds.

The Open Skies Treaty was decided generations ago. H.G. Wells talked about the police of the world, the new freemasonry of the air, scientists who would spray over hostile territories and gases and different things that would affect the minds of those below and render them silly and stupid and helpless in the "Shape of Things To Come." The new freemasonry of the air, the air police. H.G. Wells was no genius. He simply was given files of info from professors at Oxford

and Cambridge, predictive programming, and his job was to write stories around them, which would implant the intent in your mind through a fiction which you would enjoy and they certainly were enjoyable. He also belonged to the Fabian Society, a founding member, that was steeped in eugenics. A society that believed the sciences should have the right to dictate to public of the world how to live, what your purpose in life was, how many of you there should be. Your betters, your intellectual betters should decide for you. That's really what's behind them. They all believed they were superior and the Fabian was taken from Fabian the Roman, the General, who would plan strategies years and years ahead of actual events and by slow incremental implementation of certain things he would achieve his goal unnoticed by those who are being taken over the Fabian way. That's what's been happening and it wasn't invented by the Fabian Society. It was already on the go prior to that.

When you look at the main characters who alter our mindsets primarily through fiction, they sell way better than any dry factual book. Fiction appeals to the public. We have an imagination – the image is within – image, you see, and they supply the images which people then worship, and when you worship something you try and emulate it, predictive programming.

The world we live in is not a hallucination; it's an illusion, which is a distortion of reality. Distortion. It's not difficult to understand how it's being manipulated up until this point when you realize the sciences of human behavior were understood thousands of years ago and the knowledge was never lost. The milestones of life are understood and because of that you can be pretty well guaranteed that people 25 and under, or maybe even 30 and under, are definitely preoccupied with hormonal drives. It's prime in their minds, an instinct which they must obey, so they're out of the running. They're very easily used, of course, because they have more open minds they can put the image in, imagination. They use imagination more and you can predict that which will set there for their rest of their lives through fiction, ideas et cetera, which they will carry to their death never realizing how it got there, like a virus put in by a program on your computer. It works very well.

Wells wasn't the only one. In the '40's and '50's they gave us other authors, science fiction, who made us all excited about space travel. Even though an incredible tiny minority get to travel in space or ever would get to travel in space, and it certainly wouldn't be as exciting as Star Trek or any of the novels that people have gobbled up over their lifetimes.

We have a pioneering spirit within us for adventure and because of that, those who understand it supply and download into us the predictive programming. It never occurs to us why we should be spending billions of bucks throwing junk into space to begin with, when there's so much to be done on earth here and where the money that comes from our labor should go towards. We take for granted, though, it's a kind of norm. Yet NASA and these big companies, these highly secretive organizations whose real job is nothing to do with what they tell you, it's to do with putting up hardware which will ultimately monitor every individual worldwide and control them, but we don't question it. We're given the fascinating stuff that intrigues us and made to almost wish we were up there too, you see, doing exciting things. Although you'd be bored out of your mind cramped in a little place going round and round the earth and having to get out once in a while and fix some other piece of military hardware—which is the other function of the space shuttles, **THE REAL PURPOSE**, maintenance of these military machines.

All of that came into being with the farce of the Cold War, which they call the ARMS race. Great con it was, where governments in the West said, "oh look at that big nasty bear over there, the Russian. They're miles ahead of us." The same technique they used in World War II when they claimed that Britain had no aircraft and the Germans had thousands of them. Same con. Same con and it worked so well. "Oh, they're going to blow you up," and they showed you all these movies of U.S. nuclear weapons going off and houses getting blown away in the desert, at the same time telling you that hiding under your table would save you. There's you dialectic in motion, the helplessness of it all.

It's a wonderful con trick which works and so they kept saying, "oh gee whiz, these Russians have got all these missiles, way more than we've got," and then the governments taxed and taxed and taxed, and we said "well I guess they have to just keep us safe." All that stuff had nothing to do with weaponry as we thought it was. It was to do with the advancement of sciences which would be used down the road after they declared the Cold War was over—there was a thaw—and we'd all be monitored and controlled by high-tech. That's what the purpose was, research and development, unlimited financing. The scientists of the Soviet Union and the Western countries met every year, the top scientists, and discussed it. It was in the newspapers. Why would they do that if they said that the winner of the Cold War would be those who had the best and most advanced sciences? Well, you'd never allow them to mix, would you? Until you realize it's all a con and we're both sharing the same information.

The Russians worked because they had to work hard in research and development. Everybody worked towards something they believed in. That's how you con peoples and populations. The West simply used an excuse to get billions and billions and billions, trillions actually, of dollars into special projects which are now coming into fruition openly and being used, and a lot of it yet hasn't been used on the public. That's still to come. All that stuff had nothing to do with building all these weapons when we had enough weaponry supposedly to blow the world up hundreds of times over they declared.

The money went into a system, a worldwide network, that would be used to control the populations of the world because it was the populations of the planet, not the leaders, but the populations that had to be brought under a common system and controlled and that's what the real intent of the Cold War was.

I'll leave you all to do your homework on the **Open Skies Treaty**. Look into the OSCE, the OSCC and all the related documents and ask yourself if this makes sense to you. Compare it to what your eyes can see on most days if you look up, and as I said, remember, everything that's presented to the public, for everything there must be a very good reason and then there is the **REAL REASON**.

It's not for us to be given truths, just good excuses.

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

**"Bad Moon Rising"**  
**By Credence Clearwater Revival**

I see the bad moon arising.

I see trouble on the way.  
I see earthquakes and lightning.  
I see bad times today.

Don't go around tonight,  
Well, it's bound to take your life,  
There's a bad moon on the rise.

I hear hurricanes a blowing.  
I know the end is coming soon.  
I fear rivers over flowing.  
I hear the voice of rage and ruin.

Don't go around tonight,  
Well, it's bound to take your life,  
There's a bad moon on the rise.

All right!

Hope you got your things together.  
Hope you are quite prepared to die.  
Looks like we're in for nasty weather.  
One eye is taken for an eye.

Don't go around tonight,  
Well, it's bound to take your life,  
There's a bad moon on the rise.

Don't go around tonight,  
Well, it's bound to take your life,  
There's a bad moon on the rise.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"MEANING, MENTORS AND MASTERS**  
**(OR)**  
**SEEKERS, SPEAKERS AND SOPHISTS"**  
**February 21, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthefmatrix.com. It is Wednesday the 21st of February 2007 and this month certainly is going in quick. That's good.

People have called me and asked if I am still teaching small classes and at the moment I'm not, because, to be honest with you, I'm just over my head with even these little blurbs. There's so much to do to get them up there and uploaded, especially when you're using dial-up, and the high-speed isn't in my area at the moment. It was supposed to come in, in February, but it's been postponed to some obscure later date and maybe never because there's no point for the big boys to run specific lines all the way to remote houses for one customer to pay and it doesn't pay them. The alternative would be satellite, but satellite is extremely costly. I think it's around 800 or more dollars per year and they want two-year contracts, so it's all up in the air you might say. I'll just continue doing what I'm doing at the moment, so, yes, it takes a lot of time to upload to different sites and get it all ready. The talking part is no problem. It's all the things that come afterwards to get it up there and working. It takes hours, hours.

What I don't try and do is to teach a religion. There's lots out there for people who are seeking a religion to go to and pay their money. They'll find once they've done their circuits they're pretty well all the same, regardless of the avenue you first come in to, they end up going along the same road and regardless of what school or the country it seems to come from, it's all really the same.

Religion is to bind, to tie. That's what it means. You bind yourself to something. You're re-tied. Re-ligion, ligio. Everyone has been conditioned through their birth or their place of origin or whatever through the prevailing religion of their country to see the world in a specific way, even if you don't attend the religions or the churches in their countries, it's already in the culture. It's established – the mode of conduct, the behavior, all of that kind of stuff. The culture comes from what is or what has been the religion and it shapes your world view on things.

They say it's easy to get a person out of religion, but it's hard to get the religion out of the person; and that's probably very, very true. When you compare the different main religions in the world, you will see how each one would affect and shape the thoughts of you as a follower. They're all meant to create a form of social cohesion so that a system will work and it's also to teach obedience to the rulership of that system without question, either through punishments which will come from a deity or the forces which are out there, the yin and yang, that kind of thing.



There's bits of truth in everything. Bits of truth in everything. Cause and effect you might say. To bring people up to a higher truth out of their conditioning, whether it's religious or what they presume is cultural even, because your culture still is the same. It shapes a world view, how you will then see new information and then always go back to Plato's Cave to compare it to, and then if you can find it in the cave or something similar you'll think it's normal. That's what it really does to the individual person and we need something to believe in, something which we think is normal. Otherwise, you'd be flying all over space with no grounding at all, nothing to grab a hold of, so aspects of life and religions can also be tools or staging rockets to go higher into other understandings, if you have fully used them to their limit, it can help a person beyond.

Many people cannot leave traditional indoctrinations behind. They still will keep comparing what you're giving them as new concepts or ideas back to their old religion and back to Plato's Cave as I say. Some people are overly enthusiastic concerning where they are in their understanding. Someone recently had written in to say that they'd read **Albert Pike's "Morals & Dogma"** right through and he could understand it perfectly. He meant the language that was used at that time. Most people today, sure enough, can't get through it because it's more intricate a language than the simplistic form we use today. However, the fact of the statement was it showed me that, yes, you can read the exoteric straight through thinking that's it. If you'd understood the esoteric all through that, you would be astounded. It wouldn't be a matter of "well what's next?"

The world is full of schools of thought and you'll find that the students and pupils have spent their entire lives going from one school to the next just consuming information, often without understanding it. They're consumers.

Higher understanding will alter lives, your own life first and foremost, profoundly, without a set of dogmatic rules which you learn by rote. Rules and formula are for those who are seeking religions which compare to the old one, which have rules and formula; and why unshackle one chain to put on another?

Consumers of the vast movement which has been openly created since the times of Madame Blavatsky, has really pushed people into an endless seeking and searching and validation of what they learned previously in the previous schools. It's all to try to concretize something which they've done, they want to believe in but they just can't – deep down inside them, even though they say all the right things to their friends to make them think they still truly believe, they don't really, so they're on to the next thing looking for validation of what they've just learned elsewhere; rather than seeing that everything you learn is a staging rocket to the next level.

Many people get stuck in an experience and because of the experience, which can be induced in many ways, even scientifically. That's understood well in the behavioral sciences, but the experience seems so real and profound that they'll hang on to that for their entire lives and never go beyond that experience; rather than say, "is there something beyond this? Something more fulfilling on a mental level, a mind level, a level of meaning," and there's no question that you could ask in any time or in any era that hasn't been asked before over eons. The same questions will come up in every generation, regardless of the changes in the outward system; it's always the same basic questions.

It's a search for personal meaning. We live in a world where you can be surrounded with people, have a whole nation of people, a whole world of people and still be isolated within yourself. People have personas they project as they go around and talk to people. The persona you project is never the same as it's perceived by others, but that doesn't matter. You need this idea of this is who you seem to be to them. This is how they will see you and you try and act and live up to that, yet no one has gone through life, except maybe the occasional psychopath, who hasn't reflected on themselves personally when things seem to go wrong.

It's worse when you live in a system like today where we're given incessantly from birth, via media and movies and dramas, what's supposed to be normal. Even when they change the normal and we go along with it, it's bizarre because there's nothing normal about it. You're set an ideal life, an ideal standard of how things are supposed to be and they're simply not like that. There was a long running series a while back, a sitcom, which all took place in a bar and people watched that devotedly. I don't know how long it ran, maybe a couple of years, maybe longer, and every character in the bar was an independent character a scriptwriter had written, a composite for an individual and so everyone had their character and personality. A little bit in each you could identify with and that's the key to good writing and you go through little dramas as they all met in the bar after work.

However, the sad thing is, people who loved the characters whom they identified with didn't have any of that in their own life, their private life. That's why these comedies and dramas are so popular. They set an ideal where you think you belong, where you'd love to belong in a sense, in a fictionalized world of how it should be and how people really care about each other and you can't find it in your own life, because in your own life everybody's just as worried as you are about today and tomorrow and sometimes yesterday. Regret for the past, fear of the future and so you're being crucified today. That's the symbology of it, always was.

They're not really living at all. They're existing and getting through and putting a brave face on, perhaps, but they're not really living. You can't live when you anxious and terrified, and this world and this system certainly keeps that going, where the cost of anything can shoot up tomorrow and it's out of your hands and that makes us all obey and jump and pay attention. That's how it's set up and the only escape for many, many people is through fiction where they see the ideal settings, but it's a fiction which never existed.

I don't know if anyone out there ever read **T.S. Elliot's "The Cocktail Party,"** because there's a character in there called **Celia** who's gone through all these disillusioned love affairs and she goes to see a psychiatrist to try and get some help. She started her interview with the psychiatrist and I think she said, **"I should really like to think there's something wrong with me, because if there isn't then there's something wrong with the world."**

There's a truth in both parts. If you're emulating and trying to carry out a lifestyle where you've accepted the "fake norm" that's projected to you, this ideal standard that you're even bombarded with, with all the advertising telling you how you should look. How much you should weigh. What's going to make you happy with the youthful vigor? It's all youthful, youthful, youthful and the kind of house you're supposed to have and the kind of car, and everything as I say is always happy, happy, happy.

**"Don't Worry Be Happy"**

## By Bobby McFerrin

Don't worry be happy  
Don't worry be happy  
Don't worry be happy

Ain't got no place to lay your head  
Somebody came and took your bed  
Don't worry, be happy

The land lord say your rent is late  
He may have to litigate  
Don't worry, be happy  
Look at me I am happy  
Don't worry, be happy

If you follow that and really start to – or even let it get to you, then you will break down ultimately because it's nothing like reality. It's complete fake. It's projection. It's mass manipulation and it certainly isn't geared to bring you contentment. If people in this system ever reached any level of contentment and stopped buying anything, you wouldn't need to buy anything and the system would collapse. We have to keep the system going by allowing ourselves to be shown how discontented we are. Produce and consume. That's the definition of a "good citizen" by the United Nations standards, "a good producer-consumer."

Getting back to Celia, as I say she's been right on both counts. The world as she'd been taught is a fiction, the idealistic world that she wanted to believe in, but because she wanted to believe in it she expected it and the things of that world in her own personal life, so she was quite correct in concluding "there was something wrong with the world," but more so there was something wrong with her perception of the world.

If she started from there and started to figure out why she had been perceiving it that way, she would have come to many more answers in her own life.

Most people are terrified, and every generation is the same, of death. Eons ago that was understood and priesthoods formed to cast away demons that would take you off into the nether regions. Illness was also quite common. Child mortality especially in the old empires was awful because empires tended to have a rigid class or caste system, where those at the bottom got the least of everything, nourishment-wise, and often even scientifically they were given a particular type of diet which kept them able to work but not too bright, so offspring would suffer often in the early days or weeks after birth. The lifespan too, of those below was often short too because of the conditions they had to live in.

In the old days storms were caused by nature. You could have your house blown away. You could have natural catastrophes in the old days. Now they can cause it through science, and so shamans, miracle workers, priests became important to try and confirm humankind's ability to defeat all of the bad things which could happen in life. It was the collective belief that together you could defeat all of these ills. Unfortunately too, because everyone seeks something beyond themselves which they suspect is there, the priesthoods who caught on to this and who understood it very well began to supply the answers which became dogma, which became the

systems, and so while seeking the answers you become imprisoned under the system to the benefit of those who rule it. Nothing new in that at all.

It's interesting to note that even in ancient times in different countries the people would come to those who'd left the civilizations of those periods to live on their own and think, because it's very difficult to work your way out of the "group mind" the "collective mind" and the system which runs the group. It's very difficult to do that when you're in amongst them.

Often people would go off on their own to try and find themselves and answers for themselves, and if they were at peace people would understand that they had a peace which they wanted and they'd want to find out how to attain that same peace, which meant that those who had gone off for peace and safety in the first place would go further and further away, because that person obviously had done without a lot of the world's things to get that peace of mind and the last thing he probably needed was the world coming to him.

Then there are the fakes who understand instinctively, intuitively what everyone's after. Their fear of death. Their need to believe in purpose. That part is true. You need purpose, but the charlatans would also clue into this and set themselves up as holy men and use the people for their own ends. It's happened up to the present day and it's allowable because you can't stop people from finding out for themselves.

Meaning and purpose is very important to going on in life, through all of its tragedies, upsets, heartaches, illnesses, deaths, and there's one thing we all have to accept – that in this life, at least for the majority of people, death will come. "You can't get out of this world alive," as they used to say, and no amount of money is going to alter that fact. Some people are terrified literally to the day they die of dying, utterly terrified. Others will take it more calmly, especially, although rarely today, if they've had a fulfilled life. Fulfilled meaning they've worked their way through for themselves all of the problems, personal and otherwise, of the world.

It's so rare today as I say because in a short period we've gone from a family orientated society with extended family, where everyone had purpose, where elderly had wisdom to pass on to the younger, to a commercially driven society which cast out all of the other groups and concentrated on the young; because it's always the young you're shaping and managing into the next phase. You always go for the young in long-term goals, always. Nothing new in that either.

Today it's more successful because the other parts of eliminating generational contact has been very successful. Something again written about by revolutionaries back in the 1800's. It has been accomplished and not only that, we don't have the reality of life because we don't experience the grandmother or the grandfather or great-grandfather living with the family who's dying, and that was common for everyone to help out and the young saw what death was; it was more real to them. It made them mature much quicker and have more of a concept of the value of life.

Today everything is like the meat you buy in a grocery store. It's prepackaged and shiny and very clean and hygienic looking. Well death is the same way. Strangers take care of great uncle so-and-so or great aunt or granny or whatever in places called hospitals and they take care of all the problems they go through, all the things which we don't want to see anymore, all the nasty little things, until they die; and so the children grow up just knowing so-and-so went to the hospital died. Another professional takes over, the undertaker, and dresses them up, makes them look as though they were alive and you might get a glimpse, and then he either goes up a chimney or else

is put in a vault, but it's all managed and taken care of. It's out of the family's hands and all of the experiences of those who go through death and taking care of them are also outside of the family's hands. Not only that, in today's society, because they ensured that women would also work and now you have the state rearing your children from kindergarten onwards in day school and all this stuff, the children don't participate and see all of what goes in to leaving this world and they don't have a conception of death or the value of life. If they had the understanding of the value of life, they would treat others around them differently.

We are where we are today because men like Darwin were put out to proclaim a new religion, a belief system, and Darwinism takes an awful lot of belief if you want to go along with it. You also had Karl Marx who focused primarily on class struggles as though it were a science, the theory being that each generation has creative ones within at the bottom level who would fight and pull their way up to the top; and because it similarly or it was parallel to Darwinism, he wanted to dedicate I think the third or fourth edition to Darwin.

In fact, he said that Darwin validated the theory. They were all high Freemasons and I'm sure they were all in on the same little act, although apparently coming from different directions. They all coordinated together to create a new view of life, society and humanity and purpose, and in the process they devalued human life to an extent where once you have devalued it down to an animal's level, and since you don't have much regard for animals in the first place, those who are taught the sciences believe they can do with the human material that which they wish. We have been living through that, where I think beginning in or after World War II it was standard procedures to whip out tonsils and adenoids before the age of five in pretty well all British school children or children on the basis that these were appendages left over, sort of vestiges from a previous time and you don't need them anymore, and yet those were part of your immune system. You think that's an accident?

I've no doubt most doctors at the time and surgeons really believed their own indoctrination. That's the scary part about belief systems, how easy it is once it's on the go to train people to implement the next part of your belief system, which must follow by using that logic based on the belief system.

We've seen Nietzsche. We've seen all of the people including the founders of the Fabian Society write about man and superman and how they'd alter humanity and take the crème-de-la-crème and push them into the stature of gods basically; but along with that comes the other side of the coin.

As **Bertrand Russell** says: *"What do you do with the useless eaters, the ones who have no function. The ones who haven't evolved enough, fast enough?"*

We know that those that are trained to believe in this belief system will go the next step. It's logical for them to do so. We've had the eugenicists wreak havoc in the 20th century through the extermination of so-called "inferior species" and it wasn't just happening in Germany. It was happening throughout the United States with the great foundations backing them and sterilizing "the unfit" as they deemed them. That is where the present belief system has got us, to the devaluation of human life and it must take the next step and the next step and the next step, as long as it has that belief system it will do so.

What was then unthinkable will be done, and worse. The sad part is many people at the bottom who will be the recipients of the techniques to be used also have been trained to believe in it. I've heard ordinary people talk about, "oh there's too many people in the world and in some of those third-world countries, my God how they breed," and yah de yah it goes on and on.

None of these systems could survive and work without individual cooperation and the acquiescence of the majority by their silence and sometimes even their applause. They used to say, "what goes around comes around," and it does because what you allow to be done to others will ultimately come around to your door; and how do you, personally, eugenically, measure up?

All of this again was discussed eons ago by other peoples and from them came out different schools of thought. You had the Cynics in Greece who realized that all forms of institutionalized religion were simply control mechanisms to keep a few in power and their offspring for as long as they could hold on to it. We had the Stoics who tried to use rationality for everything and cut out the emotion. You had the Atomists groups and schools who supposedly by their brain power understood that atoms were tiny parts of matter and everything revolved around them and nothing was solid. That wasn't dreamed up by them. That was inherited from previous ages. **YOU CAN'T GUESS AT THAT KIND OF KNOWLEDGE.** Scientifically, knowledge is supposed to come from the next experiment, the next finding, which sets you off onto the next track. You can't jump whole massive areas of science and come down with the idea of atoms in ancient Greece.

In India, a complete social structure was instituted by a people who understood how to implement it and what they were after, where life could be so terrible for many people and you could still train them to believe that this was natural, nothing mattered, the world was composed of opposing forces in balance and sometimes one overtook the other for a little while and you'd either have prosperity or poverty, famine, plagues and warfare. You could make them almost punch drunk with this kind of idea and make them accept it.

The Chinese philosophy, yin and yang, was the same, the same idea. You had Pantheism in various stages, a form of believing that everything was inhabited by a spirit, even a stone. Eventually that could lead a person to distraction and terror because compulsive-obsessional behavior comes in there, where you must start to appease everything when you've a run of "bad luck." You must appease the stone. You must appease the tree. You must appease the sky, the clouds, the storm clouds and appease the sun, and in comes sacrifice of some kind or another and much of sacrifice is ritual. Even time can be sacrifice, the time that you spend going through formula of appeasement, until you're tied up in bondage and you can't move because of "unseen forces" outside of your control.

The ancient Greeks had many gods. Ancient Babylon had many too, and you had to appease them all, all of them. Eventually, there were so many you couldn't keep up with them, but you had to try and appease them all because if you didn't there was always the fear that the gods would start fighting amongst themselves and there'd be chaos.

You find eventually that most religions are simple projections from the individual personality or the group personality outwards, until they personify their own faults and fears and apprehensions in something they try and make tangible and outside of themselves. They used to say that "if there was no devil, we'd have to invent him," because the alternative would be that you'd have to

look into yourself and admit that you had the abilities to do all those things you could stone others to death for.

When I was small in Scotland there were remnants of the old clan system and the clans kept getting demolished and disintegrating and moved around and integrated into society over a long period of time, yet there were still stragglers that kept apart from the system. They called them "*tinkers*." If you went up north into the highland areas, you'd often see these people with, they called them "*prams*," the go-chairs for children and they'd have all of their belongings in these things and they'd be pushing them along the streets – I'm talking about in the country, the roads, and they skirted the towns. Sometimes they'd go into the rubbish dumps and set up camp and scrounge for scrap, which they'd take to the scrap dealers, and somehow they survived separate from the system and alongside the system. Wherever they went they were called "tinkers" and they had derogatory terms for them. Yet to me, when I was really small, they looked tall and healthy, probably because they had no inoculations and such, and they could survive in the climates of winter and the hot of summer, and there'd be men and women and children.

The authorities went out full blast eventually to get them into the housing schemes, re-educate them, get their children into the system because they couldn't have that. In Ireland they still had gypsies, too, who traded primarily in horses in southern Ireland and they'd go around town to town. We had some of them, too, that would go door to door and I can remember them coming around to doors, the housing schemes, the units all sort of joined together, rows of houses, and they'd always come to the back door during the day and sell handmade clothespins and things. Very quiet, never obnoxious and yet I used to wonder why society had such a hatred for them, and it was because they were different ultimately and they wouldn't join the system.

You'll find that people will turn on you if you don't join the hell that they're already in and they hate difference, and no one would care when eventually the authorities were given teeth to go in and disband their camps and haul off children to Children's Aid and such. Yet to me they represented maybe the last vestige of a freedom which I knew I would never see.

I also know that when peoples come into your country (which you think is your country) and they look different, like the Mexicans are doing in the U.S. at the moment, and their customs are different because they're used to a third-world survival situation, how everyone suddenly looks down and "oh my goodness. They're so different. I can't live along side them." And in comes the moral justification of why you think that way and the people are put down for having chickens and things we should all really have and stuff like that. In fact, things which your fairly recent ancestors had themselves, and they remind me very much like the tinkers.

Countries don't get risen up because people are really hard working or any harder working than anyone else. In the history books of economics they admit that countries are designed to come up and flourish and do so with the easy availability of credit and the absence of bureaucracies in all kinds of local and national laws. That's why they come up. Not because of any specialty on our part or because our god is better than your god or anything less or anything like that. It's completely different. Understood again but not by those who come head on with the culture class, which is an upsetting time for everyone, and yet everything that's happening is designed to do so and planned and encouraged by those who own your culture and your nation. However, we shouldn't turn on those because they're the effect or side effect of the agenda.

It's also interesting that if you fight something long enough you hate it and that which you hate you become. You become until you lose that which you started to fight for in the first place. You become your enemy and the enemy is you. You will see that in peoples who've been persecuted who become the persecutors and eventually all the moral justification sounds flat even to those who participate.

The bottom line is this world is run to a system that writes about their plans. They use professors and VIPs. They make sure that we know their names and they write boring books that most people don't want to read. They get the occasional quote maybe from a magazine once in a while and that's all they'll go into. Not the rest. And they hate and they don't want to admit that they're being controlled. They don't want to admit that to themselves, that we're born into a system which is all encompassing, which doesn't want to lose control, that actually plans the future. Orwell said it, "he who controls the past," et cetera, et cetera." He knew because he'd been trained by those who ran this system, he'd been picked and chosen to participate in bringing it all around until he understood there was no sides. There was only one at the top, the capstone that had its own vision of where it was taking the world and the last people to really know were all those different groups that were fighting each other. They were helping bring it about, completely oblivious of it in fact. They only saw their short-term goal as a group, not all the side effects and ripples and how it would intermesh with all other parts of an agenda which would change the world into a different world than the one they had initially envisaged.

The simplest things said by wise people can be missed completely by people who are too impatient who want something more, something which has to knock them off their feet, something terribly profound which offers them a personal hope, and so that when you actually give them something that offers them hope but not in the way they expect it, it goes right over their heads. They don't see what you've given them. They have no appreciation. They can't fathom. In fact, it's discarded. It's like deleting something on your computer. It doesn't even stay to be registered. People will phone me up asking me things and I always listen to see something, which is very important, because if they want to learn something I have to see if they listen. Many of them will do more talking than listening and you know that's how they would continue. When they do more talking than listening, it's because whatever you've said so far isn't good enough, and that's what extra talking and endless repetitive questions tell me.

Understanding anything is a process and you can't take shortcuts. The shortcuts are what religions promise for the exoteric masses. And some people also say to me, "aren't you ever afraid of reprisal or whatever, or the authorities, or speaking out about the agenda?" and the answer is "why live in fear? What can they do to you?" They could cut off your arms. They could cut off your legs or cut out your tongue or – well, I'll let this song say it all.

For me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

**"Moonshadow"**  
**By Cat Stevens**

I'm being followed by a moon shadow  
moon shadow-moon shadow  
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow  
moon shadow-moon shadow



and if I ever lose my hands  
lose my plough, lose my land  
oh, if I ever lose my hands  
oh, if...

I won't have to work no more  
and if I ever lose my eyes  
If my colours all run dry  
yes, if I ever lose my eyes  
oh if ...  
I won't have to cry no more.

Yes, I'm being followed by a moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow  
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow  
and if I ever lose my legs  
I won't moan and I won't beg  
oh if I ever lose my legs  
oh if...  
I won't have to walk no more.

And if I ever lose my mouth  
all my teeth, north and south  
Because if I ever lose my mouth  
oh if...  
I won't have to talk...

Did it take long to find me  
I ask the faithful light  
Ooh did it take long to find me  
And are you going to stay the night

I'm being followed by a moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow  
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow  
moon shadow - moon shadow

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"IBM = EYE-BEE-M(A SON) = EYE-BEAM = I AM BEE.**  
**BEE = CELL = CELL PHONE"**  
**February 22, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 22, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today is Thursday the 22nd of February 2007.

This month February is quite the in-between month for splitting winter into the next phase of this year. It's sometimes the coldest nights and it can shoot up much higher above freezing during the day occasionally. The nights are certainly getting longer and that's a good sign because winter can certainly drag on the people and their mentality the longer it goes on.

Tonight, I'd like to talk a little bit about the system which is coming in now to do with "virtual realities," but before I do, I'd like to mention that once in a while I get a very odd email from someone who's scouring the Internet that listens to five minutes of a talk that I've done and makes their instant judgments.

Today, I got one from a fellow who seems to think that I'm advocating an overthrow or a complete change of the system and he rounds it up by saying "you're like everyone else. You're just envious of those with money." That's called "projection". He's projecting what he has onto me, you see, and he would rather have a gradual change in society towards I don't know what, some ideal maybe he doesn't mention, and that's what you get from someone who listens to part of a story and who has no patience to listen to the rest because their judgments come before their understandings.

**"Nowhere Man"**

**By the Beatles**

He's a real nowhere Man,  
Sitting in his Nowhere Land,  
Making all his nowhere plans  
for nobody.

Doesn't have a point of view,  
Knows not where he's going to,  
Isn't he a bit like you and me?  
Nowhere Man, please listen,  
You don't know what you're missing,

Nowhere Man, the world is at your command.

He's as blind as he can be,  
Just sees what he wants to see,  
Nowhere Man can you see me at all?  
Nowhere Man, don't worry,  
Take your time, don't hurry,  
Leave it all till somebody else  
lends you a hand.

Personally, I don't care about having lots of money. It would just be a burden. I've had lots of money in the past and walked away from it. It doesn't bring what people think is happiness. What it does is take off the edge of the insecurities of this world, which is based on fear and poverty or all the things you have to pay for, all the "ifs" you might say, all the insurances against what might happen to you. That's what it's supposed to do.

That's why people crave it and run after it, and through an exaggeration, an anxious neurotic overcompensation, they try to accumulate as much as they can to stave off all these fears that they have of all the things which might happen. Those no doubt at the top get there and hold on to it by the same means and the same reasons and because it's an overcompensation they can't stop, because then they have an ideal of who they are. Your image of yourself keeps changing as you move from one strata of society to the next and that can be up or down, but the image changes as you go.

Those at the top have a new image once you've reached a certain through different phases and levels, and you've left all the different strata behind you that you met on the way up, and you feel that you've got to hold on to that position because you're terrified of going down; and sure enough, the further down you go, you sense, because you've been there, you sense the fear from people who live in an insecure world and insecure daily life. They have insecure employment, which is pretty well the standard today, has been for a while, and all the bombardment of healthcare and the costs of everything and on it goes. That's not what I advocate at all. I'm simply pointing out what is.

Part of the problems we have, apart from the fact that sometime in the past someone invented the whole thing of money and kept a hold of the control of it. Part of the problem is that it relies on human nature to perpetuate itself and along with perpetuation of itself, being one system based on fear, it brings along all the chaos with it, which makes it easier for those at the top to control everyone else and it depends on human nature.

It is true that many of those that complain about a wealthy elite all the time, and we saw this even in the communist Soviet system and the same in China, the ones who get into power supposedly opposing tyranny and oppression immediately set themselves up in the same standards of those they have just displaced, which is generally way above the lifestyle of the general population. Once again, human nature unfortunately takes over and shows itself because no movement which is simply based on the obvious materialistic oppressions can truly bring along a shift in moralistic nature. It can promote moralistic behavior through propaganda, repetition and exhortation, but it doesn't last forever.

When we look at all of the centuries and centuries of dry sermons coming from pulpits and churches, that's what they tried to do, was to exhort the people through reason and emotion into being good to each other to make a society which would function, albeit a hierarchy at the top and the strata all the way down, but it made society function. That was part of the exhortations, rather than have chaos ruling where everyone's fighting everyone else; but it doesn't last for long. Once you're out of that church the message gets lost in the daily rush of life or the serious business of personal or family survival and it's no different from group think, the group.

Very few groups actually aim for what they begin and set up to do and stay there, stay within the confines of what they set up for. Because they form committees and it's in the nature again of humanity to once you form committees go into almost like think tank modes, where they must come up with new and new and better ways of doing things, until they have stratas of laws which are difficult to wade through and bureaucracies emerge, and then they end up in a totally different direction from that which they initially conceived.

I personally don't advocate a way of overthrowing a system at all and I don't have to advocate that because that's not how it's really working, and the five-minute scanner who emails me should listen to the rest of this talk since he won't listen to previous talks.

The ones who rule this system are changing the system themselves. That's the bottom line. They in a sense are overthrowing the present system because the present system, which they controlled and their predecessors controlled, has outlived its usefulness to them, as did the agricultural system prior to the industrial system. There was no revolt from the peasantry to get rid of agriculture when they were serfs and tenants, tenant farmers, serving the feudal system in Europe. They didn't revolt to get an industrial system brought in. Those who controlled the feudal system brought in the industrial system, forced the people off the lands into the cities to work in the factories.

Today, we're post-industrial; it's taught in the early school system. No big secret there, except maybe to parents or grandparents. Now we're watching the move into the next phase, which is habitat areas, non-industrial, non-technological as far as any research and development goes, because the research and development is primarily offshore now. Money moves to the place where it can exist as cheaply as possible and is free from the laws they impose on the rest of the countries and the world.

They themselves are destroying what was the old building, the structure, because they have to move into a new phase and bring the people along with it. If there was such a thing as a revolution today it would go nowhere, since they wouldn't know where they were taking themselves in the first place. You can't destroy in order to go back to the previous system, since you never owned that system, planned it or had any say in it either. An elite owned it and they're bringing the world into the next phase. You can't save something which was never yours in the first place.

It's also ridiculous to think that a country could even try and overthrow its own government in this day and age and expect the United Nations to stand by and watch it happen. It would not stand by. Not only that, you'd find that the children you're trying to change the system for and save have been brought up differently from you. They don't have this great indoctrination that they had in the '50's and '60's in the United States to do with patriotism. They look upon you as a stranger, but certainly the United Nations wouldn't stand by and you'd find your own sons and

daughters wearing uniforms, forcing you to go along with whatever was said by the "dominant minority" in your own country.

This has been done before in previous times in old histories. That's why in holy books they can tell you that the children will turn against the parents and man against wife and wife against man because that's all been done before. It's just basic technique and long-term planning, implementation and then you pull it off; and as the ancient Greeks said, "if it's been done before in society, regardless of the custom or tradition, it will work once again if you know the formula."

There are those who somehow think they have some kind of rights to do with where their country is going, yet anyone who wants to open the books and do their study, their work on the subject will find so many things that have been happening that they were completely unaware of their whole lives, with countless committees, countless foundations, countless non-governmental organizational groups funded by the foundations doing masses of work, weaving this whole New World Order together and it was happening before we were all born.

Only those who've been completely conditioned by television and television news, where they don't mention all of this, only those people will be oblivious to what's really going on and they'll be in shock because it hasn't been propagated over the main air stream or the media or in the magazines. Bits and pieces have been over the years but not much at a time, never giving the complete picture. Little bits of information which float around there with the ether with nothing to tie it to.

When you go into university level books, you'll find this has been going on for generations. There was a massive build up in the 1800's towards the system which is coming in, a global system, and screeds of books written about it for university level. Once in a while through the futuristic think tanks they're allowed to put blurbs out into the regular media to preprogram you for the changes to come, as though it were quite natural; and to the average person, even those who freak out when they realize things are kind of wrong, to the average person things are normal. The very quick changes that they personally experience don't seem to materialize so well. They're slow gradual changes, yet when you realize how many new laws you've adopted and had to comply with over the last 10 years or so personally, that's when you start to catch on that "something's up". Something is up.

**Brzezinski** who deals with this kind of psychological warfare in his own book "*Between Two Ages*," a telling title, talked about this where the general public will be unable to think for themselves shortly. They'll only be able to repeat what they've heard on their previous night's news; and certainly in most work places, when people talk about anything at all, it's the latest from Hollywood on Entertainment Tonight or the news because it's all intertwined now until you can't tell them apart, along with sports. That part has already happened.

Which leads me to my blurb tonight, it's adaptation. The ancient philosophers talked about humanity being the easiest creature to manipulate into different ways of living because we are the most adaptable on the planet; and certainly when you look at all the places that humanity lives, from the hottest climates to the coldest, we certainly are adaptable and along with the adaptations we get cultures which grow to support the climate, which is a survival thing.

The thing that's taught now in universities along with behavioral sciences, which is a big powerful tool in all of this, this movement towards the driving the vast populations towards a certain road to where they want to take us, is the understanding of how we react to news. How we react to data on a daily basis, ongoing data and how we adapt to the changes which come our way. They know well in advance that we will adapt as long as it's processed properly into us. We automatically adapt because if you don't adapt you die and this is all part of the Darwinian school of thinking.

We're supposed to now combine with the world of science and microchips and cybernetics into a next type of human and adapt or die. We have to have a function in an economic system. It's taught in all the economics books that we have to have purpose in the system itself, the economic system, and you'll find in economics there's no real spare room anywhere to put those who don't fit into it and function effectively and productively. Again, all part of the combined Darwinian school of thought.

There's no room really for emotion, so you have this fight between logic and emotion, again, the sides of two hemispheres of the brain, often mistakenly called the male and female and promoted that way deliberately; and yet combined and working together, the logic and the emotion are both necessary for individual survival, because the emotional part also has the intuitive abilities and can cross-over those warnings to the supposed logical side of the brain. That may even be because within humanity itself there is a devious nature and so we have to be on guard against what appears to be logical, always, because if you're logical you're following a mathematical format where you'll come to a predetermined conclusion by simply adding up the numbers that are presented, never dawning sometimes that there could be a CON behind the person who put the quiz out in front of you knowing you'll go along until the end. It's the intuitive center that should kick in and warn the logic side to be careful in the last step of the journey.

This whole theory of how we must adapt to our own creations, interesting in itself, that to do with old religions and so on, where people long ago were well aware of the frailties within humanity, the defects which could be utilized by powerful people with wisdom to motivate the people along a certain way of thinking. Therefore, man in a sense is taught to adapt to that which he creates.

The Darwinian theory doesn't always hold up because we didn't see them trying to put half humans joined to locomotive engines. All they could do at that time was train a driver to drive it. With cybernetics being able to interface electronics, silicone chips, with your nervous system, being able to adapt like "*The Six Million Dollar Man*", another predictive programming series on television a long time ago, they'll make you faster and better and all of that stuff, but they also want to adapt humanity to specific machines.

Without asking us is this a good thing, bad thing, do we want it. That doesn't matter to an elite who understand the sciences of the mind, because I kid you not, they can by massive indoctrinations, propaganda and especially through fiction and drama creating excitement, they can make us want whatever they wish.

A good example of this is just to look at the cell phone usage, and who would have predicted 10, 15 years ago it would have got to the height that it's got to today? The first thing you ask yourself is "how on earth did people manage without them in the past?" When they first came out they were going to be promoted for businessmen on the move, instant access to information wherever

they were and how wonderful it would be, but it spread out into the general society. You can hardly go in to even small towns and stand at the crossroads and watch the traffic and almost everyone you see passing you has got this thing stuck to their ear, the average person, chatting all the time. All the time, whatever they're doing. When they're doing their shopping in a store they're walking around the aisles muttering to themselves until you see there's a cell phone there; and step by step, even though the data has all come out concerning the fact that they are tracking you wherever you go. They've had that in major newspapers, even when you switch it off the towers and all the connecting mini-towers monitor your tracks wherever you happen to be and people don't mind that now.

At one time, people had nothing to hide; it's just that they respected their privacy and their right to privacy. Now that doesn't even matter to them and the new types of cell phones are these types which are I guess cordless in a sense, that they have an earpiece sticking out from their ear, as though it was attached to their head, which is the intent of it. It's psychological as well. It's getting you used to it, sticking out there, and now the young ones have ones with blinking lights on them, just like the guys you had in Star Trek series, the Borg, getting you familiarized with this into the next phase, which will come shortly.

They could bypass even giving you an external attachment if they want to and go straight into your head with a chip, but they like to place different bases to see if they can acclimatize you, if one fails you might go for this one until you're ready for the next step. They say that timing is everything and it's very true.

I watched a program a few years ago on some of these games they had at the big places like Disney World. In Canada, there's a Water World, I think it is, where they have these machines you get strapped into and you put the mask on to give you a virtual reality, and very quickly you find in this, what you see, you're climbing up walls and across ceilings and doing impossible things. Now when you see the people strapped in there and their arms are going like a spider, to them it becomes real very quickly. What happens, and it's not because of chance, this was all done a long time ago, the brain will respond to this strange situation very quickly. It adapts very quickly and you'll find that pathways spring up and data is transferred and bypassed old ones and new ones are set up to help you cope with this climbing on the ceilings and up the walls and down the walls.

However, what they found with it was they had to make a law that you couldn't drive your vehicle for one or two hours after you came off this game, because they found that so many of them were getting into their cars and driving off into walls and things or other people's cars, because the brain had adapted so quickly to this "virtual world" and although it adapts quickly, it takes time to get back to the normal. It takes longer. That's how quickly the brain – it's almost as though the brain were set up in a sense for this to happen down the road, isn't it? We have to admit that is odd, a little question mark there.

Yet all the movies and so on are always been on about virtual realities and how we can create a computerized world inside the Internet and live in it. They've had lots of movies out on that, very exciting, where you can have battles inside and the good guys always win, of course, just like the old stories, to make it appealing to the young.

Here's a news bulletin that came out of [C-Net News.com](http://C-Net-News.com) written by **Stefanie Olsen, January 23, 2007**. It's about a virtual reality coming in to be the norm.

The title is:

**Meet Me In My Avatar's Office.**

It comes out of California.

*"Employees of tomorrow will inhabit virtual worlds like Second Life to hold live weekly meetings with co-workers, catch up over lunch with financial advisers, and join friends on virtual shopping excursions after work. That's if IBM's vision pans out.*

*"Success (in the future) will depend on how well you play the game, literally," Doug McDavid, executive research consultant at IBM's Academy of Technology, said here Monday night at an SDForum event titled "Virtual Worlds: Ready, Fire, Aim."*

*"A generation (has) lived in these environments, and they'll bring that perspective into the workplace. How this plays out is in the integration of work with this playful perspective," McDavid said. He added: "This is an unstoppable phenomenon."*

In other words, it's a must-be.

*"IBM's McDavid and Dave Kamalsky of the IBM Almaden Research Center were the main presenters at the nonprofit SDForum's first meeting on the business of virtual worlds. IBM certainly has a growing stake in the future of those online spaces. Evidence of the software giant's commitment to R&D for virtual worlds came this week when it announced a new social-networking tool for the enterprise called Lotus Connections"--*

Interesting term.

*"and expected out later this year, it aims to help people find colleagues of similar interests, among other things, in virtual worlds."*

Now, I've explained before in previous talks about the meaning of "virtue" in freemasonry, at least on one level of it and what it means, and in virtual worlds the term "virtual reality" is highly significant if you understand what it's really saying, because all of the societies which are really all one, in the world of secrecy, that is, and odd ways of standing and flashing signs and talking, who go on and on about virtue and the virtues and what they are. They're taught and they take it for granted in their discussions with each other in their books that man will prefer being base rather than being good, and virtue is supposed to be a moral standard in the lowest sense of the meaning, a moral standard, a virtue, a standard agreed by others. However, when it comes into "virtual," it also retains the same previous meanings but it also means "almost the same." Almost, not quite, but almost virtual; so it's a moralistic thing, a training thing contained here in the term "virtual reality," "virtual world." There's more going to happen to the person than they will know themselves as they get trained.

*"Still, audience members at Monday's event expressed doubts that the corporate world, or the general public for that matter, was ready for a virtual space in which co-workers' avatars, or digital self-representations, could be naked versions of themselves. "The only thing that*



*matters is what consumers are ready for," one audience member said. To be sure, if corporations widely embrace virtual worlds for business and employee relations, issues like security and privacy will surface. For example, residents of Second Life can represent themselves as dragons, the opposite sex or nudists. "That alone is a very deep issue--"*

I thought it was rather superficial.

*"does there need to be a code of conduct for employees?" asked IBM's Kamalsky. "We're looking at security and privacy, but obviously we can't control the servers at Linden Lab," he added. "But we try to disclose that up front in these service agreements."*

Now there could be no privacy, obviously. There's none right now on any of this electronic media and interfacing.

*"Yet IBM envisions many businesses and nonprofits thriving in virtual worlds."--*

There's the carrot there. You can thrive there you see.

*"Marketers can use the so-called metaverses to project a cool image of products"--*

Metaverses. Meta – middle.

*"and retail outlets can use them to sell real-world goods."--*

Real-world goods.

*"Lawyers, accountants and real estate agents could also set up shop in virtual worlds to meet with clients informally."--*

Maybe they'll sell you a pretend house, or it looks completely different in your virtual world than the one you'll get in the real world.

*"Virtual employee meetings and business teleconferencing could also benefit from the fact that virtual-world avatars can express emotion and gestures, adding life to otherwise remote events. In fact, IBM's McDavid said virtual worlds could ultimately be more of an affront to the airline business than teleconference services like WebEx. "A lot of this is a change of mindset," he said. McDavid compared the rapid evolution of virtual worlds to the early days of the Internet, considering that interactive virtual worlds have come from nowhere to draw interest from celebrity bands such as U2"--*

U-2.

*"news agencies like Fox and CNET Networks (publisher of News.com), and academic institutions like Harvard University. "Virtual-world years are to Internet years what the Internet years were to real years. Things are happening so fast," he said."--*

Well they're not really because they've had this technology and all this stuff for a long, long time. It's being dished out piece-meal when the public are ready for it, when they've been trained from the last place they've been in their head space to the next.

*"Interest from IBM, for example, has morphed from a handful of employees researching the sector in 2006 to the company owning more than 12 islands on "Second Life" and as many as 2,000 employees registered as participants.*

#### **Welcome to IBM Island+**

*Last April, the company started buying just a few islands in Second Life, and then developing those internally. In the summer, it launched its Forbidden City and Wimbledon islands, along with a digital community called 3D Jam, where employees could "jam" about ideas with family, partners or co-workers."--*

Sounds kind of sweet but sticky.

*"In October, IBM unveiled its "Global Connections," giving IBMers a virtual island where they can interact with company alumni. A month later, it bought 12 islands, including one that's become a virtual test store for Circuit City. The store gives shoppers a lounge-like experience of the retailer, with displays for the iPod and couches for sitting and gauging the right proportions of a new TV. Shoppers' avatars"--*

This is terrible because they don't put the periods et cetera where they should be.

*"of a new TV. Shopper's avatars can then click to buy products at Circuit City's real online store. This month, IBM introduced a prototype store for Sears, as well as its own island, Lotussphere"--*

Remember what the Lotus is and you'll find that in old mythology what it's supposed to do to you when you do an awful lot of sleeping.

*"where clients can interact with IBM employees about Lotus software. And next week, it will take the wraps off its Australian Open island, where onlookers can watch the trajectories of balls hit in the actual sporting event or choose to see the game from the vantage point of an individual player, according to IBM."*

So I guess the couch potatoes can sit there and live in sports land for ever.

*"Why is IBM so interested in seeing the virtual world succeed? Because, McDavid said, the company wants to attract and keep talented employees. A generation of kids"--*

Kids. This is all goats again.

*"reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV's Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet."*

Intra-net.

*"Economically, too, the world is migrating to a services economy, McDavid said"--*

Well we're here.

*"and it's all about people working together in these open, collaborative ways. "The turning point has to do with the balance between individual"--*

Here we go with the last bit is the most important, the old, old war.

*"between individual and social interests within capitalism," he said."*

That's the given here you see. They're laying down the rules which are not going to change and so money is still to be the thing we all work for, regardless if it's something we haul around in a cart such as gold or silver, or something you stuff in your pants pockets like paper or coin, or it's blips on the screen, it's just a carrot you see. How many numbers do you have? How many numbers do you earn? That's to be still used for a while. It won't be used forever. It will still be used as a tool.

*"so the balance between individual and social interests within capitalism," he said. "It is the swing of the pendulum"--*

There's your Masonic statement right there because they always talk about the swinging pendulum goes from this to that, to this to that and extremes all the time, which is nonsense. They're planned that way.

*"from the extreme individual...to giving greater attention to collective well-being."*

Borg. Now why is IBM talking about socialistic policies? It's supposedly a business corporation. Anyone who thinks these are independent businesses – the ancient Egyptians used to talk about and you'll see this on some of the better carvings on the rocks. Over in Egypt you'll see especially with the ones to do with Akhenaton. You'll see the sun's rays coming out and downwards to the people holding their hands up to clasp what the rays are giving them. They're like strings. Maybe that's where the expression came, "If you take this there are strings attached."

You'll see the ANKH on the end, the symbol of life. It was an anchor. It literally was an anchor in the old ships. It was an anchor, so the idea being that this god, the creator could bestow benefits through the "illuminated ones". That's what the symbol of the sun was for. They knew the sun was not the god. That was a representation of illumination. They would see the hairs – sometimes they called them "hairs of the sun," it depends on the translation, but it was also called sometimes "the beam of the sun".

If you see the IBM (EYE-BEE-M) and you speak it, you'll see EYE-BEAM. EYE-BEAM, the beam of the eye, and that's often how they'd draw it in ancient Egypt. Nothing is by chance. And EYE-BEAM is not new – the monitoring of the public, the populations. They were used in Germany. They came up with a form of Cardex system to monitor and keep all the data of all the prisoners and their numbers. They're very good at numbers.

This technology is just being dished out at the right time when they're ready for the next step and they pretty well say that in there. Towards the end, as I've said before, where they say it's for a people who have been brought up with it who are ready for the "next step." Now this step coming up I'm sure was ready a long time ago, but they have to always prepare the ground work.

They prepare the minds of those who will experience it so that they will accept it. That's why they say a generation of young goats or kids.

*"reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV's Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet."*

You can check that all out at C-Net News.com. January 23, 2007.

What I mentioned earlier with the cell phones now that stick to their ears and have blinking lights, this is all part of that training you to the next step. It doesn't seem so bad. It seems quite natural to the youngsters as they progress from one part to the next to the next to the next. They never think where it comes from or why this particular device is being promoted above all others. They simply think it's very cool. It's published as being cool. They see their stars on TV doing it in drama shows or movies and they mimic as Darwin and others said of humanity. "The young mimic what they see. What they like they mimic and copy." Of course Darwin's only quoting the ancient philosophers of Greece who said the same thing, old sciences.

It would certainly give a new meaning when they say that your phone's not working, it's on the blink, but there you go. A step-by-step training program worked out long ago because sciences are so far ahead of anything we're told about, so far ahead that it's beyond most people's real imagination. It's even almost beyond some of the advanced science fiction movies the technology which is ready to go. There are those who will scoff thinking, no, no they're always just inventing things and going along and they get it on the shelves as fast as they can.

In a world of free competition between companies and international companies and massive companies, how come they all came out with the VCR at the same time working exactly the same way?

How come when they altered into the DVD they all came out within the exact same time?

There was no company that first put one on the market and the rest of them to catch up and find out how it worked and copy them. Just recently in Canada here they've come out with the Windows Vista computers instead of the old Windows, the old XP, and right up until the day the Vista appeared in the stores they were still selling the XP and then overnight they're off the shelves everywhere and there's the Vista and all the makes are there ready to go. That takes intra-company coordination and cooperation, I would say, on a "high level." The technology is dished out to them too, the advanced technology, and yet it's guided. It's not haphazard whatsoever.

They follow Revelations of the Bible as a business plan, where in the last days you couldn't buy or sell with the marks et cetera of the big beastie, but also there would be nothing hidden that wouldn't be shouted from the rooftops. Everything, all that was known, would be shouted from the rooftops, meaning you couldn't keep anything secret; and Revelations was written by a mystery school. That's why they use mystery language. That's why ministers of so many denominations are still fighting each other over the meanings. To them it's confusing; to those who understand the mystery language it's quite clear – exoteric/esoteric written together in the one.

To those who follow Christianity as it's been given, they obviously immediately will say, "well see, it's in the Bible, it's got to happen," so they're already programmed predictability and will look forward to it in a sense, because to them that's getting to the end of the old nasty world where the brand new one will come, even though they don't think past the next part, which is you'll get brand new bodies. You'll be transformed in the wink of an eye. I guess that's when they activate your chip – the new you, the real total makeover. Yet this was designed a long time ago, an awful long time ago.

In ancient times it is true they had their slaves numbered and they did mark them and size them and tattoo them and brand them, yet they always knew that if they understood the secrets of nature (meaning sciences) they could get to a much higher level of doing it, so it's not impossible that they could plan that all that time ago. It's not impossible at all. And we certainly get the whiffs of all that through the philosophies preached openly since especially the 1700's of the problems of humankind, the problems of the individual human versus the collective security of society.

However, what they failed to mention and you see that makes sense because an individual can't say, "well I want to dominate the rest." The ones who run the world and who are talking about this are the ones who did all that in the past. They just don't want everyone else doing it and it's true no one should do it, dominate the rest; but humanity isn't perfect and people are born in every generation who want to do just that, to dominate the rest; yet this was all discussed in their philosophies, but they didn't stop at discussing.

They had the money, the power, the foundations to back them up and work towards a common goal. A planned society that started with Planned Parenthood, now it's going to be a planned society. Well understood at the top and the public are simply being trained step-by-step to go along with it.

I don't give advice to people because you can't stop people from going towards the bait. You can't do it. They'll think you're crazy. To them, it's a natural progression and sometime in the near future I'm sure and I've already seen it on one of the big popular shows where the woman promoted the chip for tracking purposes, for safety for children after giving a few horror stories. You'll see more of this being promoted by the stars whom people follow, as almost gods in fact, and if the big ones say it's fine then it's fine for me then, so-and-so said it was fine for me and that's what they adapt to. They don't think things through.

This is the biggest transition phase we're going through since the industrial revolution, which completely altered the way of life from the agrarian societies and the old feudal system into the next. Well this change we're going through is to be at least as dramatic, with far ranging consequences, into a way which has already been planned and that's the sad part you see. We're not participating really. We don't get to participate and even going over all the problems that might incur, we get no participation at all. We're trained. We're trained. The mass man is trained and kept terribly busy running and scurrying, so he doesn't have much time to think or if he can he'll switch on his television just to zonk out for a while and forget everything for a little while; while he's being programmed again while he's relaxing. Sad, isn't it? It's quite the trap.

Maybe the good news is that generally in the past the big boys don't like simply to force everyone at once to do something. They go intergenerationally, they go with so many years for this part of the plan, so much for that part, five years here, 10 years there, 20 years there, because

then the public would get suspicious if it was all mandated at once. They'd say "what's going on here? Why must we do this?" But if they make you want to buy things and adapt individually it seems quite natural to the average person and they're not suspicious. You're not suspicious when you buy your own computer, even though it's been mandated everyone's got to have a computer shortly. If they made that a law, a checkable law where they could come around and check if you had a computer and see if you were putting all your data online, if they made that law we'd all be suspicious; but because they don't, people put all their information online and make it free and readily available to them. That's a good technique.

I'm sure it would be the same probably with this chip coming up, unless they do something drastic and declare it's got to be done now for emergency purposes to make sure everyone gets their fair rationing and proportions and so on through this terrible crisis phase or whatever they tell us, but it's also possible they'll phase it in over 15 years or so.

This is the world we're being guided towards and have been already, just as our parents were guided to their part in it to accepting the cultural and value changes they went through.

For me, that's all I have to say tonight. Hope you're all doing well, keeping well and thinking for yourselves. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods or your philosophy go with you.

## **"Zombie Jamboree"**

**By Harry Belafonte**

It was a Zombie Jamboree  
Took place in a New York cemetery  
It was a Zombie Jamboree  
Took place in a New York cemetery

Zombies from all parts of the Island  
Some of them was a great Calypsonians  
Although the season was Carnival  
We get together in Bacchanal  
And they're singing

Back to back, belly to belly  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie Jamboree

I hear you talking  
Back to back, belly to belly  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie Jamboree

One female Zombie wouldn't behave  
See how she jumping out of the grave

In one hand a quarter rum  
In the other hand she knocking Congo drum  
Believe singer start to make his rhyme  
The Zombies are racking their bones in thyme  
One bystander had this to say  
It was a pleasure to see the Zombies break away

And they're singing  
Back to back, belly to belly  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie Jamboree

I goin' talk to Miss Brigit Bardot  
And tell her miss Bardot take it slow  
All the men think they're Casanova  
When they see that she's bare foot all over  
Even old men out in Topica  
Find their hearts getting weaker and weaker  
So I goin' to ask her for your sake and mine  
At least to wear her earrings part of the time

And I'm singing  
Back to back, belly to belly  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie Jamboree

A lot of World leaders talkin' 'bout war  
And I'm afraid they're going too far  
So its up to us you and me  
To put an end to Catastrophe  
We must appeal to their goodness of heart  
And ask them to pitch in and please do their part  
Cause if this Atomic war begin  
They won't even have a part to pitch in

And we'll be singing  
Back to back, belly to belly-  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie Jamboree

I hear you talking  
Back to back, belly to belly-  
I don't give a damn, I done dead already  
Oho back to back, belly to belly  
At the Zombie, Zombie Jamboree

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"UKRAINIAN GENOCIDE,**  
**UKRAINIAN ANTI-FREEMASONIC BILL"**  
**February 23, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 23, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and a few others which you'll see on the site. Today is February 23, 2007. To finish off this week, I was thinking to talk about an event which happened in the 20th century, which was almost lost in the massive upheavals going round the world at the time, across Europe especially, and that was the famine in the Ukraine.

The Ukrainian people had an incredibly hard time, being whacked first by the communist system, the soviet system, and eventually became a battle field. When the Soviets moved in World War II while the Natzis were also moving in in World War II and the people who lived primarily in rural areas were being butchered by both sides. Horrible, horrible events occurred there which have been glossed over, as we tend to do in this wonderful world of ours, where we deny the nasty stuff and it eventually gets swept under the carpet of time.

We are so far removed in the so-called "civilized countries" from the horrors of war that they're now not even real to most people. People today can't tell the difference between fiction and reality. We've seen so many people blown up in movies, very realistic movies, that we can't tell the difference anymore. It means nothing and that's why horror can be repeated. It's easier to do it on an unsuspecting civilized public who go into a complete state of shock when it breaks out.

The Ukraine had vast farmlands with small peasant owners, owners who had lived there for generation upon generation, built their own houses, very self-sufficient and independent people. Rich culture, but to the Darwinists and the anthropologists that made up the Nazi and Soviet systems, these people were classed really as a stagnant population. They were not progressive and if you're not progressive they come down with a big stick on you to teach you a lesson or eliminate you. That's part of the Darwin theory. Those who can't adapt into this new system that's supposed to naturally evolve have to be eliminated and can't go forward into the new, an old Hindu philosophy really and since that's what Darwinism is based on and all Freemasonry is too.

This article comes from the moss.news.com, from I guess Moscow, created on the 27.11.2006. This is what it says:

"Ukraine marks the 73rd Anniversary of Soviet-era Famine that Claimed 10 million Lives."

**Alan:** When people ask me about monuments or social days towards holocausts, I've said over and over, I wish every country would put up memorials to government-created holocausts to their own peoples because they're all over the world. This is what it says:

"Holding flickering candles and standing in perfect stillness, thousands of Ukrainians gathered on a fog-shrouded square to mourn 10 million compatriots who died of starvation during a man-made Soviet-era famine 73 years ago, The Associated Press reports.

During the height of the 1932-33 famine, known here as Holodomor, or Death by Hunger, 25,000 people died every day, devastating entire villages. Cases of cannibalism were widespread as desperation deepened. Those who resisted were shot or sent off to Siberia.

"I do not ask, I demand that the Ukrainian parliament recognize Holodomor as genocide," President Viktor Yushchenko told the crowd gathered on Kiev's Mykhaylivska Square on Saturday in a short address followed by a minute of silence and the tolling of bells.

Soviet dictator Josef Stalin provoked the famine in a campaign to force peasants to give up their private farms and join collectives."

**Alan:** This collective stuff really gets to me you know. We're all one. We all have to be one. Our new communitarianism, which is being propagated in the West, the same stuff. We're all a big community and it's not a recent thing or phenomena. This has been going on since the Soviet system, this whole idea towards the collective, the hive.

"Authorities collectivized agriculture throughout the Soviet Union, but farmers in Ukraine — known as the breadbasket of the U.S.S.R. — fiercely resisted and bore the brunt of the man-made disaster.

Moscow has warned Kiev against using the term genocide, arguing that the issue should not be "politicized," and some Ukrainian lawmakers agreed, proposing that it be termed a "tragedy" instead."

**Alan:** It was a tragedy, yes. There's your legalisms at work again to try and take the nastiness out of what actually happened. It was just a tragedy. Real people just like you and I and mom and dad and granny and grandpa were starved to death and killed and shot.

"Russia argues that the orchestrated famine did not specifically target Ukrainians and also affected others, including Russians and Kazakhs. But historians say that the overwhelming majority of victims were Ukrainians, and the famine coincided with Stalin's effort to quash growing Ukrainian nationalism."

**Alan:** I hope people realize how Sovietization and the Western capital system are one and the same thing since their goal is exactly the same. To end nationalism was the cry of Soviets, by creating a world empire of collectivization, specialization, bureaucracies, and no independent

planning of your own life. It would all be planned for you by experts and that just happened to the same thing in the West.

"Yushchenko appealed to Russia to "stand by our side" and recognize the mass starvation as genocide. "With this high example, demonstrate the human empathy that is inherent to the Russian people," he said.

"How can it be called anything but genocide," said Kateryna Kryvenko, 78, who recalled crying at the feet of Soviet officials as they ransacked her family's village home, carting off what little food her family had managed to hide under a floorboard. Authorities took everything, and Kryvenko's father and three brothers and sisters died.

During the Soviet era, the mass starvation was a closely guarded state secret, but information trickled out over the years. Ten nations, including the United States, have recognized the famine as an act of genocide, defined as the deliberate and systematic destruction of a racial, political or cultural group. Genocide is a crime under international law."

**Alan:** But don't hold your breath. They won't take this any further.

"Ukraine's Parliament Speaker Oleksandr Moroz said Saturday that he supports recognizing the mass starvation as genocide, and said the president's bill would come before parliament this week. Some lawmakers from Prime Minister Viktor Yanukovich's Russia-leaning Party of Regions"

**Alan:** They've got a Party of Regions.

"suggested watering it down, but party member Taras Chornovil predicted the president's version would ultimately pass. Yanukovich joined Yushchenko in Saturday's commemorations.

"Those who deny the Holodomor ... hate us, our spirit, our future," Yushchenko told the crowd that gathered on the square after a silent procession in which marchers carried aloft white banners representing every Ukrainian region. Black ribbons were hung from the banners; black ribbons were also hung on Ukraine's blue-and-yellow national flag Saturday.

"The tragedy is of such a scale that it is hard to even imagine," said Oksana Yatsyuk, 18, as she held a flickering candle — one of 25,000 expected to be laid on two Kiev squares to honor the victims. "And to think that one man created all this terror, this genocide."

Under Stalin, each village was ordered to provide the state with a quota of grain, but the demands typically exceeded crop yields."

**Alan:** It's kind of like taxation from government. It always seems to exceed what you can afford.

"As village after village failed to meet the requirements, they were put on a blacklist. The government seized all food and residents were prohibited from leaving —

effectively condemning them to starvation.

“On behalf of Ukraine, I will insist that the victims of Holodomor be recognized as martyrs of one of the biggest catastrophes in the history of mankind,” Yushchenko said.”

**Alan:** Perhaps instead of having children recite a national prayer to obey a system over which they have no control, they could recite the following in school and learn it by heart perhaps.

### **"The Box"** **By John Denver**

Once upon a time, in the land of Hushabye,  
Round about the wondrous days of yore.  
They came across a sort of box,  
bound up with chains and locked with locks,  
And labeled "Kindly Do Not Touch, It's War."

A decree was issued round about all with a flourish and a shout,  
and a gaily colored mascot tripping lightly on the fore,  
"Don't fiddle with this deadly box, or break the chains, or pick the locks,  
And Please... don't ever play about with war."

Well, the children understood, children happen to be good,  
and they were just as good around the time of yore.  
They didn't try to pick the locks, or break into that deadly box,  
they never tried to play about with war.

Mommies didn't either, Sisters, Aunts, Grannies neither,  
'cause they were quiet and sweet and pretty in those wondrous days of yore.  
Well very much the same as now, and not the ones to blame somehow,  
for opening up that deadly box of war.

But someone did... someone battered in the lid,  
and spilled the insides out across the floor.  
A sort of bouncy bumpy ball, made up of guns  
and flags and all the tears and horror and the death that goes with war.

It bounced right out and went bashing all about,  
and bumping into everything in store.  
And what was sad and most unfair is that it didn't really seem to care,  
much who it bumped, or why, or what, or for.

It bumped the children mainly, and I'll tell you this quite plainly,  
It bumps them everyday... and more... and more,  
and leaves them dead and burned and dying, thousands of them sick and crying,  
cause when it bumps... it's really very sore.

Now there's a way to stop the ball, it isn't difficult at all,  
all it takes is wisdom.  
I'm absolutely sure that we could get it back into the box...  
and bind the chains and lock the locks.  
But no one seems to want to save the children anymore.

Well, that's the way it all appears, cause it's been bouncing round for years and years in spite of all the wisdom wizzed since those wondrous days of yore. And the time they came across The Box, bound up with chains and locked with locks and labeled "Kindly Do Not Touch, It's War."

Now while I'm on the Ukraine, I can tie this in from the same mosnews.com Ukrainian Parliamentary blurb here where they suggest jailing Freemasons. This is from the 07.12.2004.

You see, Freemasonry under the guise of charity and just a good bunch of guys having a joke with each other, a little boy's club, is a help themselves organization which takes over any system into which it's introduced, with oaths of secrecy – blood oaths and death oaths and all the rest of it. You'd have to ask yourself why charitable organizations must take death oaths for charity's sake. Of course it's nothing to do with charity. The big charity is in their own pockets and they help each other to get contracts, special government contracts. They must swear to keep each other secret from the public and from everyone else, the profane as they say. It's a system that runs the systems in every country.

Once the Soviet Union came down, it was in the newspapers in the West that Freemasons from America and Britain were sending brothers off to reestablish Masonic lodges in these particular sovietized countries. They got in right away and you wonder why the corruption is going on and how these boys manage to keep all their little deals secret, these multimillion deals they end up getting. Well their brotherhood is alive and well, that's why.

This little blurb that goes like this.

"Ukrainian MP Taras Chornovil has suggested that the country's parliament, the Supreme Rada, introduce criminal responsibility for Freemasonry, the MigNews web-site reported on Tuesday.

Taras Chornovil is the son of the late nationalist leader Vyacheslav Chornovil, and his appointment as an adviser to presidential candidate Viktor Yanukovich on West-Ukrainian affairs earlier this year provoked much criticism in nationalist circles. He will head Yanukovich's campaign headquarters in the repeat of the controversial second round of Ukrainian presidential elections.

He has submitted to the Rada a bill entitled "On amendments to the Criminal Code of Ukraine", according to which, membership of Freemason organizations, or any other organizations that require rituals and oaths of higher priority than the current law, must be punished by a jail sentence of up to three years.

The bill also reads that the members of Masonic organizations who are Ukrainian civil servants, law enforcers or military servicemen must be jailed for three to seven years."

**Alan:** Now I doubt that they'll put this bill through.

"Ukraine's president, members of parliament, civil servants of ministerial rank, military servicemen and law enforcers of the rank of major-general or higher, if discovered to be members of Freemason organizations, may face up to 10 years in prison.

If the membership in a Masonic organization causes deaths, a threat to Ukraine's national integrity or its defense potential, members of the organization must be imprisoned for 10 to 15 years, the bill reads.

In February, the leader of Ukraine's Socialist Party, Aleksander Moroz, said that about 300 of Ukraine's top officials were members of the St. Stanislaus Order Masonic Lodge. Later, other left-wing parties and also the pro-Western bloc headed by Yulia Tymoshenko also called on the government to ban the St Stanislaus Order in Ukraine.

**Alan:** You see these characters have their little clubs throughout all the countries, especially up in the realms which you take for granted, your police, your military, civil service, bureaucracy, politicians. Wherever the public money feeds them, that's where they are. The public produce the honey for the hive. That's your tax money. That's where the biggest money happens to be. It's in that big pot and they all want to get in there and take scoops of it out for themselves, so they put their boys in at the top to make sure that the honey trickles in the right direction. It's run on a criminal basis, basically, where they are an elitist group claiming to be enlightened and it's their duty really to use the profane. That's what the profane are there for according to them.

Other countries are having their problems with them and they're sworn to secrecy. Well how can you be sworn to secrecy to serve a brotherhood first and foremost and help each other and lie on oath for each other if need be and serve your country too. It's impossible you see. This is through the entire world this system from the top to the bottom and many people live their lives completely oblivious of it.

They don't know why they can't get the right jobs. They don't know why they're passed over for promotions and so on, and it's because they don't have the right connections. That's why.

Now here is another country that's got its pretty big problems with freemasonry. This is from the Observer-Guardian-UK with a Northern Ireland story, Saturday, July 27, 2003 from the Observer.

"The police service of Northern Ireland is to become the first in the Western world to make officers register their membership of secret societies such as the Masons. A Register of Interest will become mandatory for all policemen and women up to and including Chief Constable Hugh Orde within the next three weeks.

"And the register, which will reveal how many officers hold membership of the Orange Order, will also be handed over to Northern Ireland's Police Ombudsman, Nuala O'Loan. She will have the right to refer during investigations into alleged bias, maltreatment of suspects or the mishandling of police inquiries to any officer's membership of secret societies.

**Alan:** You will see that Northern Ireland for instance where the Orange Order, probably one of the most militant Orders within Freemasonry which gives allegiance to the Queen, the Crown, and I know lots of them over in Scotland and Ireland. I've met them and these guys are fanatics. They're trained from childhood to be fanatics and to hate Catholics, to utterly hate them. And yet, you know this is one of the older orders of Freemasonry which the British government used very

effectively in the armed forces as far back as the 1700's. The first "traveling lodges" as they called them were in the British regiments. They swore complete allegiance to the Crown; regardless of whatever they were told to do, they would do it. Even through the Americas these guys, wherever these regiments went, they would often leave a lodge behind them in towns, the Orange Order, going back to King Billie as they call him, King William of Orange.

The Orange Free State. The color of orange is very important in the present world system and certainly the Orange Free State is too. That's where The Hague happens to be. The Orange Order used to go through the towns in Ireland, I don't know if they still do, and the towns in Scotland as well with their Orange Day Parade. You'll see these characters with all their Masonic regalia and their banners and guys with swords drawn and clubs. They do these strange little jeering dances as they went down the road, down the street of their march, supposedly to commemorate the defeating of the Irish a long time ago.

The Catholics were made to watch this and feel as though they were second class or even lower citizens. This was encouraged and held up and authorized by the British Crown who kept turmoil going. They must keep turmoil going, chaos, to bring out the order. In freemasonry you'll find all the orders of the rainbow with their colors, all specialized in different parts and remember not just the primary colors, but the colors in between, even unknown to some of the Masons themselves. Specialized orders.

You'll find this in every country on the planet. A religion which encompasses all other religions and yet is seldom noticed by the people as they walk past these little lodges in their villages, towns and cities and they think it's just some sort of charitable boys club where they play themselves and get away from their wives for a little while. It's much, much deeper. You don't take these kind of oaths as an adult and accept the penalties for disclosing the information or the secrets as they call it. You don't take these kind of oaths lightly. These are taken with complete conviction because they're serious oaths and they must lie to everyone pretty well to protect a brother.

They also let freemasons off with petty things: fines, parking offenses, speeding offenses. They get deals on their property assessments. When they need loans from banks, they get them very quickly, generally the same day. They're automatically approved and passed and verified and vouched for. A system within a system. And the Masonic policeman that will stop you and give you the hard time, if you give him the right signs and passwords will let you go; and the guy behind you who doesn't know the right signs and passwords will have to pay up and pay up and pay up and take the consequences – and we call this a fair just system.

There's nothing fair and just about it, and even if you try to close them down they'll simply metamorph into another thing, another area, a different name, and carry on with more secrecy because the world is run by secrecy. Your secret services, intelligence services, are freemasonic as well. It's pretty well mandatory that you must be a Mason to be part of it because you've already learned how to keep your mouth shut and how to stand up in lie for each other if need be. That's quite the insurance policy for the secret service agents and people who could take the heat if they were ever found doing the nefarious things which they often do. It's an insurance policy.

Same in the police. When the police foul up and someone's head is on the block as they say, because he shot someone by mistake or whatever, the rest of them will stand up for this guy.

They'll all sit and write the same story in their books, stand up in court and justify whatever ridiculous story they give to get their brother off the hook. There's nothing new in this at all. This kind of behavior encourages worse behavior each time they get away with it because that's human nature.

Not only the male lodges have to be watched carefully and scrutinized, so do the female ones because the female ones tend to go off onto the school boards and other charity events and they become directors and so on; and you wonder where all your policies locally are coming from and how we're becoming globalized and following international standards. You've got to check out every single person who you have allowed to get up over your head and make laws which affect you. You must demand to know what organizations they have sworn allegiance to, and some of them are very well camouflaged if you just read their names. Tremendously well camouflaged, not by chance.

And people say how do you stop this? How do you divert it? How do you deflect this agenda? And I tell them, if you're going to play the game, and that's all it is, is playing a game of voting in pre-selected people, you better demand to know everything about that person that you're going to give your authority to who's going to pass laws which will affect you or your children. You have the right to know everything which they have subscribed to, joined, sworn allegiance to, and then you better do your homework and find out what kind of strange religion is this that runs your world which you think is just a charitable institution?

The U.S. is probably the most openly freemasonic nation or even empire in the world. It's throughout all of its symbols, emblems, parades. You'll see presidents giving speeches. Look at the flags behind them. Look at the objects placed around them. Everything is freemasonic openly. You're seeing freemasonic parades when you watch the military. Look at all the clubs, your business organizations, the banking organizations, the medical. Look at the symbols they use for the medical associations, the Chamber of Commerce and so on. And even the trade unions, which used to do marches through the streets with their banners, look at them very carefully because all of it and all of it is freemasonic. It's quite incredible that populations can come and go. Generations can come and go and have no idea, even though it's all around them that they're being guided and run and ruled by a religion.

A religion that shows its symbols openly and you become used to them, taking it for granted it must be somehow normal to have the same symbols repeated as logos et cetera all around you. The one big religion which runs all the religions, and yes, you have ministers who are members. Some of the church organizations are worse than others. I think the Baptist church in the States openly admitted they have the most freemasonic members who are ministers and that was okay with them, but the other ones are the same too.

In fact in some of the Masonic books they take credit and tell you the names of the founders of the different sects of the religions, protestant sects, in the United States and they tell you what degree of freemasonry they happen to be. And the flocks, the sheep never know, never think to ask what is all of these strange symbols and why would their minister be a member of a club that keeps its secrets to itself?

Remember that when the Templars moved off from France with their fleet, which was never found, they didn't stop there. They went across to Scotland and made their base at the west coast



at Argyllshire and metamorphed into another society which was allowed. Some of the members were allowed to marry and mix with the people, and who ran the banking system of the time? Well the Templars did. They never stopped.

Chameleons can come into any church and take over. With the money backing them they could start all the big branches of banking, business, the medical system; and knowing they'd have opposition as they plundered the public, they created the trade unions and managed that side as well. Of course, most people would prefer to believe because generally they have members who belong to it, low level members, that it's just a charitable organization, even though their flag – when the Templars used their sea flag you had the skull and bones of the pirates who plundered and sunk ships after they robbed them with all hands on board and all passengers too. Plundering, plundering and plundering.

What was it Albert Pike said in "*Morals & Dogma*?" To gain power by all means and every means including the stock market manipulation. That's what he meant and become the masters over the masters of the world. Those who understand the rest of his book will understand the agenda that he was talking about and where they would take society through science and so on.

Worlds within worlds. Wheels within wheels. All around you and most of the people are oblivious or think they know what it is because Uncle Joe's a member and he comes home drunk once in a while from the club. That's a very good cover.

How can you have a society which declares on the one hand that it's open and demands your allegiance and your pay packet at times, and on the other hand the same politicians and bureaucrats with their own little secret signs and handshakes and stances and quips and words and their winks to each other can plunder you. You can't have both and expect any kind of just system.

This is from **Manley P. Hall**. Manley P. Hall was a spokesperson for freemasonry put out to mystify the young through the writings, cause intrigue, promote mysteries, hint at solutions to attract the youth into these organizations. He was a 33rd degree freemason and probably much higher.

This is what he said about the craft of Masonry.

*"All true Masons know that their work is not secret but they realized that it must remain unknown to all who do not live the true Masonic life. Yet of the so-called secrets of freemasonry, were shouted from the house tops, the fraternity would be absolutely safe for certain spiritual qualities are necessary before the real Masonic secrets can be understood by the brethren themselves. Hence it is that the alleged exposures of freemasonry printed by the thousands and tens of thousands in 1730 down to the present hour cannot injure the fraternity. They reveal merely the outward forms in ceremonies of freemasonry. Only those who have been weighed in the balance and found to be true, upright and square have prepared themselves by their own growth to appreciate the inner meanings of their craft. To the rest of their brethren within or without the lodge their sacred rituals must remain as Shakespeare might have said words, words, words."*

He is telling you right there that even the lower Masons don't know what it's all about either. They think they do. As Mr. Pike said, "They must believe that they think they know what all the symbols and ritualism means but it's not necessary that they actually really do comprehend what it means."

They're taking oaths to things which they don't understand and an agenda which they don't understand, in the hope really not to improve themselves personally, but improve themselves financially and status-wise within communities. He uses the term "sacred" here, sacred rituals, because freemasonry is a religion. You can tell by its history of revolutions and so on that it's a very powerful religion. It's led revolutions. It has a goal.

Hall himself talks about Masons taking the oaths without comprehending the import of them. They're deadly serious. He also talks about evolution through the ages. He says, "a Mason cannot be ordained or elected by ballot. He is evolved through ages of self-purification and spiritual transmutation." Here is part of the belief structure – through ages of purification, reincarnation and spiritual transmutation, the alteration of spirit itself.

He also talks about hidden masters the same as theosophy, which is just an ordained branch of freemasonry. There are many, many openly freemasonic organizations using different names and there are also a vast amount of other ones, probably more, with innocuous sounding names all working towards the same agenda and they're encouraged to go on to all kinds of societal boards like school boards, councils, that kind of thing, anything to do with social change and guidance, definitely in education big time.

They're also encouraged to accept brethren from all other faiths, which is fine, except that out of all that comes a more elitist group who believe that they've transcended all of that to join a high group, a group beyond religions, the supreme religion you might say. They would say. It's a supreme religion and they take it all on faith. They take it on faith from the top to the bottom that those above them who have more secrets and who give them orders know what they're doing, so it's a faith-based religion, to obey orders instantly without allowing your own personal opinion or emotion to become involved. That's quite the religion, faith-based.

The perfection of man, to perfect that which was left imperfect, is their goal supposedly, and sure enough, like all self-help groups you think well I guess it's just like a correspondence course from the California-based Rosicrucians where you're told how to better yourself and how to watch your words and watch your thoughts and emotions and so on; but it's much, much bigger than all of that because as you go up the reading process, the understanding process, you realize there is an incredible elitism involved at the top which believes in eugenics.

They believe in superior types of humanity and they also believe that we have evolved as far as we can go in this present state, therefore all of those at the top of the tree, the Darwinian tree you might say, deserve to be there, the crème-de-la-crème in all peoples, and they themselves constitute a new race all together. That's what they believe. They don't think that anything else can come up from the vast pool of the profane down below. The gene war is over as far as they're concerned at the top.

It's tremendously interesting. Underneath all of the allegories, which is really allegory piled upon allegory, they talk about perfecting man with little occasional hints at what they mean by

perfection. Everyone's been taught, in the West, that is, since it was decided to give a particular version to the Western busy bees, that at first a deity created the perfect likeness of himself into Adam. If you read the original wording it does mean the perfect sameness, absolute sameness and the hint is that the fall of Adam was loneliness, therefore that which was also in Adam, which was female, was removed and made separate, which also meant that the deity itself was both male and female. How would you perfect that which was left un-perfect unless you put the male and female back together?

Who are these hidden masters they talk about that guide the higher worthy brethren, the same ones that theosophy talks about? Why would a society which uses the garb of helping society through charity et cetera and makes a big thing of their charitable contributions to society, why would it have to take blood-curdling oaths for charity? If that's all they were about of course they wouldn't need to. It's just that if society ever realized the ultimate intention of this worldwide religion which is within every religion. They guide every religion. If they knew the ultimate intent, if they knew the ultimate doctrine, they might not see it in the same way at all as a bunch of good old boys getting together and wearing fancy clothes and prancing around an altar.

Why can they themselves in all positions of authority forgive fellow Masons on certain things and yet slap the profane with penalties? Where is the equality in that? Isn't that a tremendous class distinction? We're looking at elitist organizations. Their training manuals are big into selecting the right mate or having them selected for you and the correct rearing of the young who will then themselves enter the craft.

You're looking at eugenics. You're looking at the judgment upon the commoners who don't have their mates picked for them. You're looking at the basis of a system which cannot help because of secrecy and obligations to each other but be corrupt. A Mason must lie to defend a fellow Mason on oath. You can find these lodges around the planet in small towns and villages and within cities.

You'll see the architecture in parliament buildings of this religion. Their architecture is everywhere. Their logos, their symbols are everywhere. They use a language of symbolism to evoke in those who understand a very understandable language, the universal religion. And Masons are allowed and encouraged to enter into active participation in the religions of their choice or those in which they were born and brought up, knowing that at all times that's all part of the Great Work to guide society in a faith-based mission believing that the superiors know what they're doing and that it must be for a good reason.

You can have no justice in a system where courts, lawyers, judges, and all the regalia of the courtroom is nothing more than a freemasonic temple. There can be no possible justice there. What is justice? Is justice simply a battle between lawyers using their own terminology and wit to outdo the other, or does it have to do with right and wrong? And it's nothing to do with right and wrong.

Freemasonry in its present form in the West came through different organizations including Knights Templars, the Hospitallers, came through different sects of monks and what they all have in common are uniforms – uniform, one form, one shape. Part of their religion is the oneness of everything. However, the oneness of everything does not include necessarily the

capstone. That's for the elect, so for the masses it may be oneness for you. Kind of like one size fits all.

I'd like to go into a talk to do with perceptions on my next blurb to show you how sciences and conditioning have allowed us to live in a science fiction reality. A greater science fiction reality than any novel that was ever written, and show you the absurdity and criminality and the genius behind controlling our minds for such a long time so that we see things in a completely different way from that in which they are, through massive conditioning and indoctrination from birth.

That's all for me tonight, so from Hamish and me, it's a nice good snowy night and may your god or gods go with you.

**"Try to Remember"**  
**By Nana Mouskouri**

Try to remember the kind of September  
When life was slow and so mellow  
Try to remember the kind of September  
When grass was green and the grain was yellow

Try to remember the kind of September  
When you were young and the callow fallow  
Try to remember and if you remember  
Then follow, follow

Try to remember when life was so tender  
When no one wept except the willow  
Try to remember when life was so tender  
When dreams were kept beside your pillow

Try to remember when life was so tender  
When love was an ember about to billow  
Try to remember and if you remember  
Then follow, follow

Deep in December, it's nice to remember  
Although you know the snow will follow  
Deep in December, it's nice to remember  
Without the hurt the heart will follow

Deep in December it's nice to remember  
The fire of September that made you mellow  
Deep in December our hearts should remember  
Then follow, follow.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"SING YOUR SONG AND**  
**STEAL SOME TIME"**  
**February 28, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 28, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. February 28, 2007.

It started with a beautiful sky this morning, then watched the planes coming in to do their magic act with their crisscrossing massive trails, right across from east to west and north to south, making all kinds of weird and wonderful patterns with chemicals. Some of the planes even did u-turns and partial circles. Quite artistic in a sense. Maybe they're getting more artists than just pilots, unemployed maybe artists, because they're getting more creative with the sky mapping. Big "Xs" as well because "X" marks the spot.

However, we're not supposed to notice all this you see. It's a hush-hush thing. We're supposed to be diverted and look at Iran because well my goodness, who would have thought – who would have thought that all the times that we were growing up in different generations that secretly the Iranians were the masterminds to take over the whole planet, and at least that's what's emerging now from all the propaganda that's coming out of the West as they've got to demonize the enemy. Very old techniques: Terrify the publics of the world into lots of weird and unimaginable crisis caused by these nasty people over there and then go in and do something about it, so much so, that people will eventually breathe a sigh of relief when you go in and blow them all to smithereens. That's the standard techniques of demonization and dehumanization too of the enemy.

We've watched it time after time down through countless centuries. Same techniques, same formula and the drums beat. The newspapers go into action with little snippets of my God, the Iranians are going to destroy the American food crops. They've been secretly – possibly secretly – reengineering all the food plants and it will knock out the crops in the US breadbasket.

Well you see that's nonsense because it's already being done by Monsanto and all the big boys since they've modified everything there is to modify, including some of the insects, but the drum beats go on and after Iran it will be straight through into Syria since that's the agenda. That's the New American Century Plan – the Project for a New American Century all coming to pass and we're supposed to sit back, get terrified of these masterminds over there in Iran who have been secretly planning to take over the whole planet and kept it so secret up until now, we had no idea – no idea.

At one time we thought it was the Soviets that were going to do it and then it was the Chinese, but no, it's the Iranians. That's the real masterminds and who would have thought? This is the childish propaganda that unfortunately works so well. Why change a formula when it does work. Same old script: Demonize the enemy, terrify your own public until they're relieved when you go in and invade the enemy. Standard tricks.

You know you can condition people to almost expect tragedy. In psychology they know that a person who's afraid of everything secretly in a sense wishes for it and it isn't until their worst fears materialize that they feel a temporary relief, like a phobic person; yet they can train people, normal people to experience this.

We're on a rush now for a new planet, a new way of living, the global community where we live in little communes and this little commune over here will make the soles of the shoes for the planet and this other commune will make the upper tongue for the shoes and another bunch will make the laces for the shoes, and we'll dress with flowers in our hair and beat tambourines doing simple peasant folk dances; while the elite jet-set all over the planet and drop into what were once country areas for the weekend of camping with all their servants from helicopters because there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be moved into the habitat areas making the shoes and laces and stuff to be self-supporting. We've got a wonderful plan, eh?

It's like something out of a fairy story and yet that's literally what the "*Agenda 21*" system from the United Nations is all about, "*Agenda 21*" where we'll all live in happy little folk-type communes with fixed populations.

I used to wonder about that actually when I first came to Canada and whether you're driving through Canada or the U.S. after you see all the Masonic signs as you're driving into a town you have a big board with all – it's telling you right away this is a Masonically controlled community. Then you'll see a billboard with the population of the town and I used to wonder how could they get it so even because they'd have 2,000 or 2,100 or 2,200, but it was always even figures and I thought, "my goodness, this is awfully good population control." It was never 2,951 or anything like that. In this upcoming habitat society it will be even more perfect and actual.

You'll have to keep a fixed population because the UN is supposed to dispense all the food ultimately when they are the big stick or benefactors. They'll dish out the food to each country as they've said themselves and it will be up to the elite of each country to keep the population in control because you won't be given extra bread for extra mouths. No doubt once that's on the books and it's working and so many are getting aborted and "we're breeding for our needs" as they say in this practical society that's to come, they'll then readjust it and make it lower and lower until there's only a few peasants making the shoes for the whole planet and the shoe laces and so on. That's what will happen. They don't need such masses of people anymore.

We're all the "useless eaters". You see, if you're not up there by Darwin's standards, the Darwin socialists that run the world, if we haven't made it to the top and stayed there for a few generations, showing we've got good genes, you see, if we haven't made it there, then we're the refuse. We're the "junk genes" that they talk about. We're the junk. We're the left behind amoebas that aren't going to progress any further and become a real person and so we're all failures. That's just it. This is the science – this is all the stuff that comes out of the scientific discussions if you understand what they're saying.

If you listen to the eugenics societies which are now called "Bioethics Committees" – Bioethics Committees. Isn't that nice and warm and fuzzy for the same guys and same offspring actually of the same eugenicists who used to write massive books on the shape of your ear lobe and where your eyebrows were to decide if you had criminal traits. It's the same bunch but they're now called as I say bioethics committees and they have discussed everything under the sun, including who should live and die, all to serve this wonderful upcoming system.

No one voted these guys in. They just appeared one day when they first came out with the "test tube babies." That was the first rumblings that something was beginning to form to take care of this for the people. For goodness sake, we couldn't let the people get involved in this discussion. No, that would never do, so they gradually had these foundations set up, funded from who knows where, but the bankers will throw their cash in there no doubt. When any major thing has to be decided to do with genetic engineering, reengineering, or euthanasia or any of these problems that they have, we have these bioethics committees that are non-governmental but have governmental input. Isn't that something?

See, our whole lives are run by a new type Soviet and that's what the Soviet meant. It was government by committees. We are living in "*The Third Wave*" of **Alvin Toffler**, the title of his book where capitalism and communism comes together to go third way, where the elite will still run the show, a sovietized communistic bureaucracy of those lobsters they call "bureaucrats." You know the ones that sit there with the steely eyes and don't see you as a person. They're just like a lobster looking at you. Well the bureaucrats will be communized and they will take care of the masses beneath them. That's what it all about, the third way, the combination of capitalism and communism. All planned in advance, discussed internationally in advance.

**Gorbachev** wrote about it in his own book, "*Towards A New Civilization*," the merging of the two systems and they were set up as apparent opposites by the old, old ancient brotherhood who understand all this stuff and are taught this from a very early age. If you want a change to come, you've got to put forth an alteration to get a counter to the alteration and then come to a compromise and the compromise itself is the new way, the change. Thesis, antithesis and synthesis. You control all sides. You can't simply do it by making a move when no one opposes you. Stubborn refusal to be involved doesn't go very well with them. You've got to get involved so they make you involved one way or another and then when you get something coming out of it that you'd never imagined, they can turn around honestly well you voted us in you see. This is the technique of management of the herd as they say.

Thousands of years ago, they had their little folk sayings, as we always used to have little folk sayings. Little ditties that would make sense like proverbs and they used to say that when an individual child is born your nature was your song and so you'd have songs for so-and-so and you had the Song of Solomon, even though that's esoteric and doesn't mean what you think it does, but you sang your song. That was living your life because the song was your life.

In the old natural systems each person would have their song. Some American Indians would have their particular individual song, like a theme tune. That was their way of communicating with whatever was out beyond them which they sensed. A communication so they communicated by their personal song. Everyone should have their song and what a tragedy to watch people literally mentally and by the destruction of the soul giving up that spark so early on in life and simply living to get old. There's no fire left in them. The song has gone out of them.

I've been involved in music. I know what can be done to a song but also I know what can be done to your own song of life. Then we go through the school system where they pick apart your brain and then reshape it into what's authorized and if you can't conform you're on Ritalin. I don't think anyone says it better than Melanie who sings it with gusto.

**"Look What They've Done to My Song, Ma"**  
**By Melanie**

Look what they've done to my song, ma  
Look what they've done to my song, ma  
It was the only thing I could do half right  
And it's turning out all wrong, ma  
Look what they've done to my song.

Look what they've done to my brain, ma  
Look what they've done to my brain  
Well they picked it like a chicken bone  
And I think I'm half insane, ma  
Look what they've done to my song.

I wish that I could find a good book to live in  
Wish I could find a good book  
Well if I could find a real good book  
I'd never have to come out and look at  
Look what they've done to my song.

Ils ont change ma chanson ma  
Ils ont change ma chanson  
C'est la seule chose que je peuz faire  
Et ce n'est pas bon ma  
Ils ont change ma chanson.

Look what they've done to my song, ma  
Look what they've done to my song  
Well they tied it up in a plastic bag and they turned it upside down, ma  
Look what they've done to my song.

Maybe, maybe it'll all be all right ma,  
Maybe it'll all be OK  
Well if the people are buying tears, I'm going to be a rich girl someday, ma  
Look at what they've done to my song.

Look what they've done to my song, ma  
Look what they've done to my song  
Well they tied it up in a plastic bag and they turned it upside down, ma  
Look what they've done  
There's nothing, it's turning out all wrong, mama  
Look they've done to my song oh yeah, yeah, yeah.



Speaking of songs, back in about 1844 I think it was Hebbel who wrote a ballad called "Der Heideknabe." It was about a little boy going through his life and every fear that he had that could happen, every nightmare, did happen, a form of fulfillment of your worst fears. What we have in this system, in this world is a perpetual fear mongering from the media because the media is part of government. To control people you've got to enemies. You've got to have a reason for the suits and ties at the top to stand proudly and gesticulate and pose and read the speeches that are written for them, to tell us all how they're going to take care of the problems, even the ones that might be, all the might be's that are out there, all the fears of what could be, to keep us in perpetual childhood.

It's only in childhood that you expect all of your fears and problems to be taken care of by those who are older, and what a nightmare to wake up and find out the ones that are older don't know any better than you do. Boy, that's scary, isn't it? All that time you looked up to adults who were just as confused as you were. They were just better actors. That's the world we live in and this same technique is used to control the minds of people, especially in this artificial system which runs on what we're told is a big gambling casino called the stock market where everyone's future is gambled away on a roulette table every day, and depending on the outcome of these masters of the game, we either crash or we keep going on and your job is going to be there tomorrow or it could be gone under in the blink of an eye, depending on how that roulette table, that wheel, spins and where it stops.

Thank goodness we have all these masters of things we haven't a clue of understanding to take care of all of it for us and the reason we can't understand it is because it's all bogus. Whenever you cannot understand how anything works that is vital to your life and your survival and the survival of others, there's a CON GAME going on. You're being fooled deliberately. It's like science.

You see, science can be applied to anything. You can call anything science. You can create your own sciences if you want to, and put an 'ology' on the end, doctrine, you see, or an 'ism.' 'Ism' also means doctrine so you can create an 'ology' or an 'ism' and tack it on the end of a word and it could be your doctrine and you can give a lot of scientific terms because the first thing you must do with any science is create your own vocabulary, then only those you allow into the little secret club will know the secret meanings. Everyone else will be terribly impressed but completely confused and then you can give degrees out to your own people and then lord over those who are impressed but very confused. That's what sciences are.

You know, psychiatry will be the first to tell you they cannot cure anything. They cannot cure mental illness. In fact, the definition of "mental illness" is very obscure. After all, if the norm is whatever is authorized for the majority at any one period in life or the ages, then anything outside of that is therefore deviant and therefore abnormal and therefore ill. So the whole idea is to get everyone into the majority thing, which is authorized by the big think at the top, and then you're healthy.

We're taught to go to school everyday, put in so many hours and go back home at night or evening and to get you prepared for work. That's what it was always for, to get you into a routine where you'd go to work to earn something called "money," which is too mysterious. It's a whole doctrine. There's no point in trying to understand it.

One day these five pennies will buy this much bread. The next day it will be that much bread or less or more or whatever and it's all a "big mystery." It's all a big mystery. In the old barter days before the CON MAN came along with money got involved, you would have two people who would exchange this for that and they would decide between the two how much of this you'd trade for how much of that. That was it because value and a price is only an idea. That's all it is, someone's idea.

And in come the third party who conned them into using this thing called money, which you can't eat, and silver and gold are pretty useless for most things that you need. They're no use for tools, but here you are. You're getting something which is hard to find or harder to find. That's why they picked that. The Phoenicians were using it thousands of years ago. They knew this too. They had miners on the go, all slaves. Slave workers and the con man got in between the two people who bartered, made them believe it was the same value. A bag of oats is worth a bag of wheat and then once he had the whole system under his thumb he says, "oh well, we need 10 bags of that oats to go for that one bag of wheat," and when you ask them why he'd tell you about scarcity of supply and demand and all this kind of stuff and use his new-speak on you and eventually you throw your hands up and say, "geeze, if I have to understand all of this I'll never get any work done," and he says, "that's what I want," and you went back to work and he ran the money.

Nothing has really changed up until the present. This is the CON GAME of money. They used to tell you, too, just work hard and you'll get up there in life. You'll get on in life. You can get out of those scrubby old clothes and just work very, very hard and you'll get noticed at work and you'll even get a suit and tie one day and you'll be up in management positions. It's like pointing to a cave and telling 10 million people to run and try and get in there. It doesn't dawn on everyone that only so many will fit into that cave. You couldn't all get in, so there can only be one or two or three or four or a few at the most, and yet this is the CON GAME that was pulled on everyone. Just work hard and you get up in life.

Isn't it strange no matter how many generations have worked hard they still really don't have much at all? Really, when you boil it down, they rent a place which they think they've bought. They get demand twice a year at least from different branches of government demanding money for this shell that they have like a tortoise shell, only a tortoise shell is more enduring than little sticky things we have here called houses, but money's demanded from them. They still believe it's theirs and tell you that "well I bought this place" as he pays thousands of dollars for the privilege of owning this place and what you've just got yourself, apart from a lifelong headache of repairing these ticky-tacky houses, which aren't meant to last in the first place and it does keep the lumber business going and all the tool places going, what you've got are four walls really. Four walls containing lots of air.

If you discard all the stuff that's inside, all the things you're supposed to have and all the plastic junk from China and all that stuff that you're supposed to have is authorized that you have it. In fact, they would complain that you were neglecting your children if you don't have all that junk, so you can't win in this system by following the system. All you've done is enclosed a lot of air and you get taxed for the privilege of breathing inside that shell, which you don't own but you've paid for, and when you go bankrupt and kicked off in the street and the bank seized or the government seized it, but one of the two will seize it you see, and there's no mercy anywhere. We wouldn't put an animal out like this but you put humans out like that because others might get the idea that "oh we've got rights."

They put you out in the street and then the banks flip it again and some other young pair of schmucks buy it and start all over again. It's a tremendous CON GAME in business and even if you die, if you manage to get through all the battles in life and crawl through battle-scarred to the bitter end and then you die in the place and put it in a Will for relatives, well in they come and take it for death duties. Did you know you had a duty to do with death? "Death duties" they call it and all those years of frantic worrying and repairing and paying and paying and paying go no where. They'll seize it too if they don't get their cut.

### **Who introduced this income tax and property tax et cetera and death duties?**

Well, who introduced it in Britain was an organization, non-governmental but with the full backing of the British Crown, the Royal Institute of International Affairs were the first ones to bring the property tax out, demand it, the income tax, death duties and so on; and who did in the USA? Their brothers. Their brother company, the Council on Foreign Relations brethren and they have that in their own books and they're proud of it.

They should really give prizes to these people for conning generations of people. Now it's true they generally bring a lot of this stuff in when they have major wars and things going, which is fairly common for them, and we don't notice it so much during the crisis periods and immediately after a war people are so war weary they just want some peace. They don't want any more involvement with major problems and decisions and fear et cetera, so they try and push it all out of their mind. The next generation grows up thinking it's always been this way, it must be normal.

Shortly it will be normal to go into get a chip in your brain at a certain age and they'll think it's normal because mom and dad did it, or maybe they won't have mom and dad or maybe mom and dad will be one person. In fact, maybe they'll be cloned from mom and dad in one person. It gets awfully confusing, doesn't it? This is the Brave New World that we've been led along to.

In the Matrix movie, Morpheus who changes shape in every era, you see, and always says the same thing in every era every time. He says to Neo, he says, "you're a slave Neo." You wouldn't believe the relief that people get when it suddenly hits them they're a slave. All the fears they've had, the worries tend to vanish like a massive weight is taken off your shoulders because suddenly you understand things. You understand why things aren't working out for you. You understand now that you've done all the right things but you haven't got what you were taught you were going to get, this great big award at the end of your life, and stop blaming yourself for not achieving that which you were supposed to achieve and you can throw away that underachiever guilt complex because achievement doesn't come by hard work. It comes by who you know and what societies and organizations you have joined. That's how it comes. That's the real world. That's the real world.

People wonder what can be done on a personal level when they look at this world and feel overwhelmed by all the terror in news, where everything is going to fail and epidemics are coming our way. Oh, we're warming up the planet. Must be all those jet engines from the special aircraft as they spray. El Nino and yah-de-yah-de-yah and this is all techniques of controlling people because government needs panic in order to give out orders for control and to maintain control. That's why in war situations they get away with so much.

People give up everyday rights thinking it's for the greater good and the governments have a field day with that. They love to take away rights to make themselves feel more secure because egotists that crawl to the top and stab their way to the top want power and those who crave power think everyone else must be the same as themselves, so they become ultimately ruthless. Therefore the more panic they can create in order to protect you and justify their reason for being tyrants, the more they will do and that's your history. That's your history in detail in fact. That's all you have to really know.

Same techniques over and over again. Well, the individual can do a lot. It's not a matter of going out and evangelizing to those you know best. You'll be looked upon as a space alien or a reptilian person or some nonsense like that because you're talking a language that doesn't come from the six o'clock news. You're giving them details and facts about things which really are foreign content to them. They haven't got it from their newspeak, the television set. If it came on the television set then they would listen and talk and converse about the subject, but if you're telling them things which are not from that six o'clock news you must be talking from another planet. So don't evangelize to those around you unless you want to alienate them from you and why cause trouble for yourself that way when it's pointless anyway.

You must seek out those who are asking questions. It doesn't mean that you'll end up on the same path necessarily by teaching them or exchanging views, but at least you can get certain topics broached and you can bounce ideas back and forth. When you're up against a system that's thousands of years old, at least thousands of years old, a science, you don't expect to knock it down in one fell swoop. You've got to take time to chip it away and you'd be surprised how the largest object will come down when you just chip away like a beaver.

I've watched beavers go to work on trees until they have almost a pencil point of a tree trunk balancing on the other point of another pencil. That's what it looks like and they are terrific engineers. They know how long it's going to take to finish this tree. They know where they want it to fall, which direction they want it to fall and when to get out of the way when it starts falling. They know all of that and they have patience. Patience and when you watch a beaver he does it on his own. He doesn't go around saying, "gee, that's a huge tree. I better get a whole bunch of beaver here and we can all go at it." He starts his own chipping away. He doesn't look for confirmation. Am I doing a good job? He just knows he is because he's got patience and this big monster of a tree will eventually fall and it will fall exactly where you wanted it to fall and afterwards he doesn't go around for applause. He's done for what was for him "a natural thing."

The largest things can fall by the axe and patience of someone who puts some life into what they're doing. When you realize there's a real war going on, very deceptive, well camouflaged, but you understand what it is, you realize that everything else takes second or third place and then you start putting your life into something that's real and worthwhile.

And just like the beaver, you don't look around for applause at the end of it. The reason there's information to be passed on is because people in past ages, few to be sure but enough to pass on the information did so and that's made all the difference in the world in a very specific way.

The reason the deception is used today to control masses of people is because of the people who were awake in previous ages passing on knowledge. Otherwise, we'd all chipped long ago or lobotomized long ago, completely lobotomized. It's only been the more cautious and devious way of governments way of getting around that that's lead them to create such a system of

massive propaganda and indoctrination through television and media and schooling. It wouldn't be necessary except for people who passed on the knowledge and wisdom through countless centuries.

The people who could point to the king and say, "he has no clothes," and break the spell that held the masses. That's what it takes, but it takes life. When you look at what people really are doing with themselves, they're doing what's authorized to be "good citizens," upstanding, upright, all those Masonic terms, all these authorized things and yet they're not alive. They're not living. They're putting time in. They're killing time really and as they kill time they're killing themselves and there's nothing more worthwhile that brings a flame alive than getting involved, keeping your cool as you do it and passing on just enough information here and there that maybe one day will light the fire in someone else when the words come back to them that you have uttered at the right time. That's how knowledge has been passed on. Otherwise, the whole planet would be watching sports and thank goodness with all the massive indoctrinations they haven't reached that stage yet.

To put so much into a few lines sometimes, you have to check yourself because so much can be contained in a few words, words being a language and the way you put them together must come from your own heart. When it does and there's no show put on, no bluff, no CON GAME at work, you reach people. Simply be sincere but make sure that you believe in what you're saying first and you will find that people come alive because they can't debate or argue when it truly comes from the heart.

I think it was Heine who said, "Aus meinen grossen leiden mach ich die kleinen lieder," which is said, **"From my great sorrows, I make small songs."** In other words, the depths of areas you allow yourself to go into with the emotions which are part of being human can bring out tremendous wisdom and yet you can never condense everything you've learned into even a book about it because you personally have learned so much.

You know we live in a world where most people truly are afraid to contact people around them or simply say something they want to say for fear of breaking the silence or shattering an illusion. They want to conform. They want to give up their own personal song and conform to the authorized choir and that's the death of not only individuals, it's the death ultimately of humanity when you're all singing in the same choir, because that means someone's conducting you and someone wrote the song but not you.

What a dull dreary world that would be when there's no possible way to see variation. When there's no point visiting someone because you know what they're going to say. Why go there when you know what they're going to say. People do things through habit nowadays. They even visit each other through habit. Everything becomes habit as they put time in. Just putting in time.

You have a life to live and yet they're putting time in, where their own creativity could be used to the full they switch on televisions and read novels and find ways to pass the time. Ways where experts will write the program for them. You don't participate watching a movie or watching anything for that matter. You're being downloaded by someone who sat down to write something and now it's being downloaded into you, not so much you're interested in it but because you want to pass the time. To pass away the essence that is living.

When children were cooped up at one time before they had computer games and sat and fiddled with their thumbs and fingers with a little plastic thing, they used to go outdoors and burn off their energy. Mind you, they were a bit fitter. They didn't have all the modified food, not as badly anyway that we know of, and they didn't have as many inoculations so they had energy to burn, but they were never bored, never bored.

It's scary today to talk to a lot of youngsters, the ones who do sit with their games and twiddle their fingers with a plastic thing and their eyes fixed on something on the screen and if they don't have that game or they've done it so many times they'll sit there and they'll sigh. If you ask them "what's wrong?" they'll say "I'm bored." Here they have a life to live. When you're young you think you'll live forever. Death is a foreign concept. It's more so today, now that you don't see anyone who's dead. Everything is sanitized and taken care of somewhere else. However, they have one life to live and they're bored already. Bored.

To go somewhere and see things or look or think for themselves is almost a foreign idea to them. They've grown up to believe that you pay for entertainment. You pay money. If you don't pay then it cannot be valuable, so they always want money to go and visit things and see things. It would never occur to them to simply get out in the country and hike through a forest on their own. They're bored. Boredom.

Their song, if it ever was theirs, now quenched already because the song in a person is your fire. It's the driving force within yourself. It gives you the inquisitiveness. It gives you the yearning to be excited and go and look and see and do. And eventually they'll be world weary, where the cares of this world will be so overwhelming as they go through the years they'll want to switch off themselves because it's all so terrifying to them.

Most of all the fear mongering in all ages is fabricated nonsense. Not all of it but most of it and we cannot allow that to get us down until our fire is quenched. The fact today that there are people who are still awake, can verbalize what's happening, cut through all the illusions, cut through all the propaganda and the counter-intelligence that's put out there to make you drift up into space, chase lizards all over the place, follow gurus who wear funny clothes but look as if they know something, look terribly pious and those ones who I call "the card sharks," who give you futures from a piece of paper or a bunch of paper.

People want predictions only when they're terrified of making their own life because living is a chance. Everything in life is a chance and only those who die internally do so because they won't take chances, until eventually they'll be much older and they'll say "it's too late for me to offer anything." Why would you choose to live in a life of misery when the fate of the future lies within you, if you care to start utilizing it, if you utilize that drive within you in any way you can.

It doesn't mean you become famous. It doesn't mean you become rich. You won't become rich if you're doing it the right way, unless you get the backing of governments, but you'll be rich in wisdom and rich in experience, rich in friends. You'll be richer by far than those that chase things of the world, the material stuff, because ultimately all we have really here is each other; and by that, I don't mean the faces we put on, the authorized faces, the pretenses. I'm talking about the real people within. That's what life really is about. The acting, the persona people project is the authorized version that someone somewhere at sometime decided we were all supposed to copy.

I've said many times this is the place, the war zone, where everything meets in the world of matter, the plane of matter. We can't allow ourselves to be psychologically put under by deceptions or worry or stress and fear when you realize we're all going to die. Hopefully, not all at the same time, but judging from what we've seen with the past, everyone eventually dies. When you realize how precious life itself is and that there's supposed to be a joy in living – a joy – then you have to claim that back again and tell those who are trying to destroy it to get off your back and that as a sovereign being that came into this world like everyone else, by the same methods, we have a right to participate in the decision making that affects us.

We don't need other people to tell us how we should be, how we should live, what we should do, in some authoritarian manner as though they came out of some special birth canal. The pretense has gone on long enough and the elite know this. They know this cannot go on for much longer. That's why the hype to get us dumbed down by every means possible including chemical warfare and the doping from the skies and all the other things they're doing with the food. There's no doubt on that. Food is a weapon. You would alter the food to alter the people and to make the masses more manageable and placid – things which were discussed a long time ago at world meetings.

And yet here we are, there are still people who can think, who can get through the haze and the maze of disinformation and hype and fear mongering and cut to the core. Why? Because life is not just mine, it's yours too. Life is for those to come as well and life is supposed to be lived, not fretted through and worried through or cried through. It's supposed to be lived, even though you'll do all of those things at some time but not all the time. Rather than go through life worrying and fuming and fretting of what they will do next, the big THEY, do something with it.

More sites are going up shortly. It's going to take a lot of work to do so, so people who try and phone probably won't get through and I spend so much time on the phone I can't really afford it anymore, now that we're getting to crucial stages of this global battle, so we'll all have to be patient as I try and get these sites up and get things working and expanding.

To finish up, I'd just like to repeat. Don't simply put your time in like a prison sentence. Stop passing time and start doing something with your fire, with your own song. Sorry for the rushed blurb but it's been a hectic day.

I hope you're all doing well. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your gods or god or favorite poem go with you.

### **"Stealin' Time"** **By Gerry Rafferty**

Stealin'                    time,                    I've                    been                    stealin'                    time  
But    I    don't    feel    guilty,    cause    the    time    was    mine  
I            kept            down            low,            kept            down            low  
I walked right out, I had to let it go.

Stealin'                    time,                    I've                    been                    stealin'                    time  
Forgot                    about                    everything                    and                    eased                    my                    mind

Stealin' time, I was stealin' time  
But now I know it's time to cross that line.

I watched the sky, watched the sky  
Every day I let the world roll by  
Sun and rain, sun and the rain  
It felt so good to know that magic again.

Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time  
Forgot about everything and eased my mind  
Stealin' time, I was stealin' time  
But now I know it's time to cross that line.

Wait my love, wait my love  
We'll soon be brighter than the sun up above  
Wait and see, wait and see  
Forget about everything except you and me.

Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time  
Forgot about everything and eased my mind  
Stealin' time, I was stealin' time  
But now I know it's time to cross that line.

(fade)  
Roll on, cross that line, been so long, stealin' time  
Roll on, cross that line, been so long, stealin' time.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"INTERNET POLICE, PROVIDERS AND PROVOCATEURS**  
**(THE COST OF FREE SPEECH)"**  
**WITH HENRIK PALMGREN**  
**OF RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO**

**March 1, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Mar 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**Alan:** Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is March 1, 2007. Tonight, I have a guest from Sweden. I've been on his show before. It's Henrik from Red Ice Radio. He's here to tell us all about the recent problems he had with his server. He was pulled off the net with very puerile explanations given which won't satisfy anyone. It's rather silly, so he's here to tell us all about it.

**"Bay Boys"**  
**By Inner Circle**

Bad boys  
Whatcha want, watcha want  
Whatcha gonna do  
When sheriff John Brown come for you  
Tell me  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna dooo  
Yeaheah

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

When you were eight  
And you had bad traits  
You go to school  
And learn the golden rule

So why are you  
Acting like a bloody fool  
If you get hot  
You must get cool

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

You chuck it on that one  
You chuck it on this one  
You chuck it on your mother and  
You chuck it on your father  
You chuck it on your brother and  
You chuck it on your sister  
You chuck it on that one and  
You chuck it on me

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys  
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do  
When they come for you

**Alan:** Welcome, and fill me in on what's been happening to you.

**Henrik:** Sure Alan. Thank you very much for having me on. Now of course the site is back up at the moment now so I guess the initial word would be that this is no big issue of course. It just takes a lot of time as we went through or as were beginning our last show together when you were on my radio show of course after your site went down. It just takes a lot of time to keep a radio show going, update the site and so forth. It just steals too much time, but anyway this is quite an interesting thing to just go through. When the site was taken down yesterday around noon our time, I just got an automated email saying that my site was pulled or suspended as they called it. But anyway and I couldn't find a support phone number on their website. This was kind of a big mistake from my part when I signed up with them not to check that they could actually be reached through phone line, but any how, not very helpful at all. I had to milk them for answers. They didn't say why or how or by whom the site had been taken down. They just pull it and sent me this automated email. So anyway—

**Alan:** What happened when you tried? Did you try and get someone who's actually alive there to tell you what was wrong?

**Henrik:** Sure. I mean they had kind of a live chat function. I contacted someone there, but they said that they hadn't access to the email logs because this was related to a spam issue. So they

couldn't help me out there so I started up a thread with the support team on their website, kind of a forum thread almost with an email conversation and they said basically that spam had been sent out with advertising for Red Ice Creations.com.

Obviously at that time, I mean nothing to do with me. It wasn't related to any of my email address or something like that. So they just said basically that you know in 99 percent of the cases those who sent out as they call it "spam-vertisement" are related to the sites. So they just decided to pull it. I don't know to this day if by whom they were threatened so to speak to pull the site. Somebody would have to tell them about this kind of reporting my site as a spam-vertisement, but anyway this email address was an AOL.com email account so I just asked them plainly "why didn't you forward this to AOL abuse department," something like that, but nothing. If nothing else this just kind of shows you how weak minded I guess they are. No backbone. Not standing up for their customers at all. They just decided to pull the plug as soon as they found some later complaints.

**Alan:** Yes. Did they send you a copy of the spam or show you?

**Henrik:** No, not at first, nothing. I had to you know kind of milk them for this. I said what's going on and what's happened? Who did this? What did it look like? But after that, they sent me one small example of this and I don't know the person involved with this AOL.com email address. I received a few email from the person but I haven't replied to them and so forth. I mean this is again something that is totally out of my control. People can – you know I don't mind how people communicate or if they send off spam or whatever. In one sense, I'm glad for people sending out my links and so forth. That's fine for me. I don't care. But you know deciding to pull the plug on me was very strange and very childish in a way.

**Alan:** What's weird about that is – and I'm sure there is warning given to people in this kind of situation – and that's two of us now. Now I had it first and I had no warning at all that they were going to pull it or for any reason or whatever. No inquiries that anything was wrong. Not that there was anything was wrong. It was just pulled and there you are, no warning again, you were a customer. They didn't get in touch with you to clarify spam or anything first. I think it's an excuse.

**Henrik:** Yes indeed. I mean it sounded like it because the reasons were so weak basically because I post several questions to them that they yet haven't replied to. I simply stated – they expressed – the website hosting company I have is One.com and they expressed fear of being something they called "blacklisted" and I asked them what that means and by whom they would be blacklisted, so I have not received a reply to that so that's something I'm going to continue posing that question to them. Another thing I also asked them was of course was if I were to send out what they call it "spam-vertisement" about their own company One.com, would they have to be forced to take down their own service then? I mean no reply to that of course.

**Alan:** They're giving you the run around.

**Henrik:** Yes, exactly.

**Alan:** Someone obviously leaned on them and put a word in and they're just giving you the initial harassment.

**Henrik:** Exactly and I think that is kind of the bottom line at this point. I mean, I don't think there's any – there might be of course depending on who actually threatened them, as you said, but the rundown here I guess is that this is pretty weak stuff, very small. Nothing big. No big conspiracy in that sense. It just kind of shows you how little effort it actually takes for someone to just report my site for whatever reason and they just decide to take it down immediately. No questions asked, nothing.

**Alan:** That's what gets me. You see, if it was normal, if this was a sort of fairly common complaint they would get in touch with you first or anyone else to quiz you on it if you knew anything about it. They wouldn't pull you. They'd only pull you out of panic because someone pretty high up there had put in the word to give you a hard time.

**Henrik:** Yes, that might be done and the interesting thing of course is, Alan, that your site was pulled before that and then mine and so forth, so there's a ditto connection here that someone is actually trying to send some kind of message I guess. I don't know.

**Alan:** I know there's games going on and I do know there's agencies within the U.S. that use AOL to send Trojans around because I've had some people in the U.S. downloading stuff from my site and even though the Yahoo scans it every so often for everything, there's nothing on it to catch; but they've caught AOLs being transmitted along with the download, so it's inserted somewhere along the line to them and it was AOL that was registered there causing the problem.

**Henrik:** Because they did say that they thought that the AOL address that they showed me, this email address, and I actually myself took contact with this person to write them and say you know please don't include my web page address again if you decide to send off spam or whatever. So I mean I'm not mad at that person for anything. They can do whatever they want. It's none of my business. That's the problem here. I mean none of this has anything to do with me. I'm just caught in between so to speak.

**Alan:** It's an excuse to just give you a warning and what happened when you eventually got hooked back up again – did you get through to someone or how did you manage to get it up?

**Henrik:** They said that to get your website up and running again you must guarantee that you won't do this again.

**Alan:** Oh, no.

**Henrik:** So I said I can't do that. I can't guarantee something that I haven't been involved with so sorry, but what I did was I simply contacted this person who was behind the AOL.com email address and said could you send them an email that will help me out and say that you guarantee that you won't send off mail again; and I don't know if the person has done it. I haven't gotten a reply from that person yet.

But anyway, what I did was say that I had nothing to do with the email and I can't be responsible for it; and just after a while again they decided to put my website up as soon as I said that I wasn't affiliated with the email address.

**Alan:** It's almost like trying to wring a confession out of you, knowing you're not guilty, so they can use it on you again. I think like I say it's a warning because you've been reaching certain topics which you're supposed to stay from maybe.

**Henrik:** Sure. I mean exactly. We've done a whole lot of interesting shows together and we actually did a show with Freeman which actually involves – Freeman mentioned something called the AOL Time-Warner company in regards to the Mickey Mouse Club with the issue on mind control and Britney Spears and also on the recent death on Anna Nicole Smith and as soon as we actually put that show up, a few hours after that, the site was actually pulled so I don't if that has anything to do with.

**Alan:** I don't think it was that. I tell you because are on regular media and there's been so much exposure on Anna Nicole Smith. They want the public to dissect all that information so I don't think that's the problem. It's the same with the Vatican. You can say what you want about the Vatican and they have been for a long, long time. In fact, that's to keep everyone occupied pointing fingers, but I don't think that's even the cause of it. Very often the cause is a topic you've almost glossed over. It could be a comment and I was racking my brains to think what would have got authorities in Sweden upset? The only thing I can think of is just a little – I think I said a sentence to do with the brain chips and how they experimented with prisoners in Sweden years ago, and I thought that's about the only time I'd mentioned Sweden that would cause that kind of problem.

**Henrik:** Yes, that might be.

**Alan:** To forget all this kind of stuff and it's the same thing when I talked about the drugs and the CIA and the contra, even though it was blasted out at the time across the world. It's all been brushed under the carpet again and they've suddenly become respectable once more. They don't like this stuff being dragged out to make the public think well maybe it's still going on.

**Henrik:** Sure. I mean there are few comparisons. I mean this is nothing in comparison of course but it does remind me of a site called the Pirate Bay here in Sweden being – this is a bit torrent site but I think it was taken down also a while back and this was after the "Big Boys". You know allegedly they had some pressure from the American Whitehouse and the police here in Sweden removed the servers and the same with The National Democrat website being taken down after they published a few more of those. If you remember that the Mohammed cartoons was in the news. What was it? Six, seven months ago, but anyway they published a few more of those, but again, against the law they just pulled down that website because they thought that would create more threats and so forth. So that's how they do. I think again this is evidence of kind of special treatment. They just do this in certain areas and then it seems to be okay in certain locations.

**Alan:** Yes and also I think what it is, is they hope you get the message. See, most companies would say well we've got a little warning here, we better be careful. That's the message you see, and that's how things are done in the real world. They lean on people until you get the message. Nothing you could ever prove in a court you see. You could never take it into court, even though you had 90% of the evidence pointing in one direction and in law it's the preponderance of evidence that brings a jury to the conclusion, but of course, you'll never get the big boys to admit that they did it.

**Henrik:** Exactly, Yes, sure. And I mean one thing that I kind of reacted to again was what they actually consider to be spam. I mean that's also a very subjective thing regarding if you send it out to a lot of people or if the receiver of the mail hasn't approved that they are to receive the mail. I don't know. Do you know what is considered to be spam?

**Alan:** Spam, well let's be honest. I get the same spam everyday. It's the same one over and over and over and well the big boys know who's putting it out. They can track them very easily because the entire Internet was given – Brzezinski talked about it before they gave us the Internet, that it would be perfectly safe for governments because they would be monitoring everyone's move. They know where everything comes from and they haven't stopped all the traditional spammers putting out their stuff, so why do they make a big deal about someone – actually, it's a red herring they've given us. It's a red herring. They know where things come from. They can track anything.

**Henrik:** Sure. As they said in the communication with the server hosting company, they said they got the email logs right there so they can go in and check everything. They said that this wasn't just one example so I guess that if I pressured them more or asked them more they could give me more examples of the kind of communications that involves my website or my email or whatever, so they've got it.

**Alan:** Yes, but they think it originated in the U.S., so I think that's the key to it. You see, the whole Internet system was used during the Cold War before the public knew it existed. They had it all set up. Personally, I think that's why no one pressed the buttons on the bombs, they were making sure that no one did, they were in cahoots with each other, Russia and the U.S., but they had all that system set up then. What we're given today is literally obsolete technology, and as I said, Brzezinski said that. He said that they'd be in charge of everything to do with the Internet because it was the greatest way to monitor the whole world. So, no, that's an excuse to pull you I think because you're becoming politically incorrect somewhere.

**Henrik:** Yes, I hope so. It's an encouragement that I'm on the right track I guess.

**Alan:** You are and if you – you see, I've watched this over the years. I know how things operate with intelligence services. I know how they operate with counterintelligence services and how the counterintelligence takes all the stuff you're talking about, wraps it up with nonsense and discredits the intelligence so you throw the baby out with the bath water. This goes on all the time. It always has gone on, even before the computer. If you're out there pushing all sorts of weird ideas or just telling people to practice yoga or have out of body experiences all the time, you'd have plane sailing you see. They don't mind it because all these things are harmless to a power system. You can speculate and imagine forever. They don't mind that at all, but when you get into topics which are not only current, but to deal with where we're going, and a lot of it isn't pleasant really and you have documentation to back it up, then you're treading on their territory, on the power territory, and they don't – there's so many ways to get messages across to people. And the public wouldn't believe if you even told them some of the things that happen.

I mean the previous house I had a chopper, a helicopter, put something down the chimney.

**Henrik:** Oh, really.

**Alan:** Yes and I was doing the shortwave radio broadcasts at the time. It was late at night, in the winter. I had the woodstove going and then I was drowned out. I was on the phone on the Sweet Liberty just after it. I got drowned out. The helicopter was so low I couldn't hear myself. The next thing the stove doors blew a sheet of flame across the room and I said oh my god, I said the chimney's gone up as well. I got a hose uncoiled, which I'd kept inside so that there's no water to freeze, ran right up onto the roof and I could have touched the skid of the helicopter as it started moving off. That's how close it was. The stuff that they had put down there, it took me about half an hour to put out. I cleaned out the bottom where all the ash fell down. There was a white powder. When it dried out outside after I emptied it out, it burst into flames again, so there was a phosphorous mix in there. It was a phosphorous grenade.

I thought at the time, what on earth have I said to bring this on? Then I thought to myself, who do I complain to? Who would believe you? I had a witness there at the time. That was the only thing that kept my sanity.

**Henrik:** Yes, because I totally – I've heard this before I think from alleged MK-ULTRA victim Cathy O'Brien who stated that she was – you know people broke into her home and they did weird stuff like moving around small things in the apartment, changing the way that you open the door so you have to turn it the other way. Stuff kind of that you know in your head by almost like a – anyway, kind of this tricky stuff. I don't know if this is anything that you've been going through but just to kind of play with your head I suppose and then we've got the more straight approach as you say the more obvious stuff. I mean having a helicopter over your house. That's pretty big stuff.

**Alan:** Literally, it was nighttime and I thought, well I could have died, and then I thought, as I say – if you went to the police station they're going to look at you and lock you up as being crazy, because it's unthinkable to the average person that would go to all that trouble to be put out just to silence little old you, until you realize that little old you can say certain things which really are kind of dangerous to the present power structure and bring up histories of things they'd rather the public forget.

**Henrik:** At this point, I don't feel threatened at all basically. I mean this is quite fun and it's going to be interesting to see if I can squeeze out some more answers from the website serving the hosting company and see if they actually bother to answer some of my questions and basically see what their approach is if they kind of want to continue to – because basically they'll continue forever just as long as someone – that should be a hint to everybody, if you want to get a website down, just send a lot of spam-vertisement and that'll get you pulled, I promise you.

**Alan:** Yes and that could be some – I'm sure whatever they're using as excuses have been talked about at the top as well as to what excuses they could use to pull sites and probably talked about this years ago. They always have plans so they can implement them when need be, if someone becomes a problem, so it could be that. However, it just shows you as I say that free speech isn't free.

**Henrik:** It costs.

**Alan:** It's not free at all. There's a price to pay for things and you get warned pretty clearly, pretty clearly.

**Henrik:** You know, another thing of course as I said I'm going to follow-up on this and see if I can squeeze out what the term "blacklisted" means and so forth and all of that. Another thing is of course there should be or one idea that popped up in my head when this happened was that there should be some kind of status – kind of imagine an external website that actually monitors all the website that you are monitoring so you can get a ping – you can ping the website or something like that so you can see the status if it's online and offline and if it's offline you can actually go in and write a short blurb that your site has been taken down and whatever and this can actually be a little small box that people can put on their website so they can monitor all the websites that deal with similar topics or things like that. I don't know. Just an idea.

**Alan:** Well as I say, it could be done, but I'm sure this is just a little warning to you. With me, they did it at the weekend as well, so there was no one – well, they passed me around from different people for the whole weekend, none of whom knew anything.

**Henrik:** Are you going to change the company that hosts your website?

**Alan:** I've got more sites going up in different countries and one of them I'm probably make another main site and that way if Yahoo pulls it again I'll still have a main site working for the others to mirror as well. This is what you have to do in today's world.

**Henrik:** Yes, it seems like it. I mean it's so easy for them to just pooh-pooh all of it right away. I mean for God's sake they're planning, as you and I spoke earlier, Internet2 and all of this stuff, so I mean at that point they could just decide basically who would get the permission to start a website from the start. I guess that we are in a time right now where this is kind of a luxury.

**Alan:** Yes. I noticed even Canada, I think it was three to four years ago, they had an international meeting for the United Nations and different organizations were invited to do with policing the Internet and part of it was content, various types of content which was politically incorrect and what they could do about it, and the United Nations was demanding the right to do all the policing on the Internet. What they did, they set up regions of the world where main non-governmental organizations would be based and they would have the keys to go into everyone's site and be able to monitor your computer's signature as you surf the net. These are the guys that give you the firewall hits and so on. Everyday I get them – there's one in Holland that bashes me all the time. There's another one that deals with the Far East and it's based I think in Queensland, Australia. They bash you everyday but they are technically non-governmental organizations which can get through most firewalls and they are the police for the United Nations.

**Henrik:** Okay, exactly because that was my point. It's obvious they can be hired by governments or countries or whatever.

**Alan:** Yes. And also they monitor, goodness knows how many, so many bureaucracies working on all this now on speech content and they're monitoring all the different phrases and little topics and taking notes, and I'm sure they're actually adding to it all the time and then sending them to their main providers and complaining. This is all part of the new policing of the worldwide net.

**Henrik:** Do you think that the clampdown on this will be – I guess as usual they will start with something that everyone in that sense can gather around trying to get caught with pedophiles and stuff like this and try to corner that – the people that are involved with that kind of stuff to begin the clampdown I guess.



**Alan:** Yes. It could be something rather innocent and they bend it out of shape and they just pull you and they could do it as many times as they wanted to until you just gave up and you can just go away. See, they do know in this world that the public's memory is very short and it doesn't matter who you are, you are quickly forgotten. I've seen some of the biggies, not just in this line but in the different lines, who just disappear and then are quickly forgotten by the public. That happened to Bill Cooper.

**Henrik:** Yes, William Cooper, sure.

**Alan:** And Bill Cooper had asked me down there. He didn't generally take visitors but he called me. If I had gone down, I'd have been down there when he got killed.

**Henrik:** Oh, really.

**Alan:** So it's just as well I didn't go.

**Henrik:** Yes, sure. He was shot by police in his home, right?

**Alan:** He was set up. He was literally set up and he knew it was coming. He used to chase people off his hillside home because it was private property and it was the local sheriff's and some BATF officers dressed up like hobos or youngsters pretending to be drunk, and he went out in his truck and when he recognized their faces he knew he was getting set up. He did an about face and he was running out of his truck. Now this man they said he was running and shooting at the same time. The guy had an artificial leg.

**Henrik:** Oh, really.

**Alan:** Yes and it just so happened that I think it was two SWAT teams – one came round the other side of his house and just riddled him with bullets.

**Henrik:** Have you heard about Jim Keith allegedly also wrote a few books on conspiracies and so forth and he went in for I think it was an operation relating to something in his knee and he actually died during the operation.

**Alan:** I wouldn't be surprised. I know another man who spoke out about the NAFTA deal, the Unification of the Americas, and after giving a talk in a hall, he came out of the hall, a car drew up and this man said that I'm really impressed with your work. He said I know you don't have much money because you've given up everything to do what you're doing. He said I am a dentist. If you need free work, I'll do it for you. So he took him up on it and after having the injections in his gums and so on, in the months later he came down with massive rheumatoid arthritis all over his body.

**Henrik:** Oh, my God. It's so easy. I posted an article actually a few days ago before the site went down, someone called – I never heard of this guy before but I found it after a movie I was watching through video villa. His name was Dr. Eugene Malove or Mallove and this guy was allegedly kind of a torch bearer for cold fusion and he claimed that they had some kind of deal in I think it was in the late '80's when a team said that they had managed to do cold fusion experiments and then this was later refuted by large universities and other researchers and

scientists, but this guy actually was one of the proponents who said that it actually did work and all the universities and other scientists just kind of mish-mashed the evidence for this because everybody knows how free energy that no one wants that around, correct?

**Alan:** Well you see, that's it because in this world and in the UN Charter and on all the politicians' lips, you'll hear the term "interdependence" and they say we've all got to be interdependent. It's not just by nations, it's individually as well. They want everyone to rely completely 100% on the system they provide, for your food, your water, energy and so on, so they could never give anything to the people that would create the opposite effect where you could be independent. That's contrary to the world plan. What they do is they have "market suppression" they call it, where inventions come along all the time and they snaffle them and bury them. I know that back in the '70's the big magazine for the automobiles in Britain was called I think the "RAC," the Royal Academy of something or another, or the Royal Auto, and they tested a car, which was running, they did take and separate the oxygen and hydrogen from water, and they had it for two months and they tested it for two months and drove it. They put out glowing reports they could literally fill this thing up anywhere at all there was a pool of water and it had built in filters, even if you wanted to put it into an old pond, and they said that the thing worked beautifully. There was no gimmicks in it and that whole invention was completely suppressed.

**Henrik:** Yes, I can imagine. That classic movie "Who Killed the Electric Car?" I think that's up on Video Google, too, but again I mean we don't have to go in the areas as I say of electric cars and that kind of stuff because there are of course things running on allegedly cold fusion and water and all of that, so there we go.

**Alan:** Universities, too, when they go in and repeat these studies, as I say, people forget that there's no university that's completely independent to do its own study because the professors and the departments all get massive grants from the big foundations. They live on grants in fact, free grants, and so they take their orders from the foundation and the big foundations are the Carnegie and Ford and Rockefeller foundations and others. These are the money boys who run this whole world system. So when they tell them, yes, you'll do the experiments and you will find it's all negative, then those professors will go ahead and that's what they'll come up with. It's negative, it doesn't work. They're working for paymasters. There's no big devious complicated design there. It's quite simple. It's quite simple now to suppress various inventions.

**Henrik:** Sure. If you don't go along with your peers, you'll be immediately frozen or your grants or tenure or whatever will be removed or taken away from you.

**Alan:** Yes. You know there's a professor in Canada called O'Driscoll who came out with three books in the '90's that resulted from the fact that he was suspended from teaching at the University of Toronto. It was the weirdest thing because it's very similar to this strange gray area between the black and the white world of law and not quite law, how he was suspended. They said he still had to keep his contract up but he wasn't allowed to come on the grounds to teach the students, so he thought the only way would be to get a hot air balloon and go over the campus grounds with a megaphone and to teach the students. What got him on the track and he said this, and he wasn't right with everything certainly, but he said, "I lived in an ivory tower." He mixed with all the academic fraternities. He lived in a separate world than most of the public and he fell from the ivory tower with a crash because the authorities came after him after he put on a stage play, a short play about NATO and it was about NATO and the Warsaw pact. What he

realized was that the whole Cold War was a fraud because the United Nations acted as a referee that had written up charters both for NATO and for the Soviet version which was the Warsaw pact and neither could do anything to the other without going through the United Nations. Then he concluded that the United Nations was literally the boss of the two, all that time, and he put it out on stage and that's when the flack started and he got all the comeback from the university and all strange kind of accusations came his way until he was suspended. However, out of that came three books, some of which was quite true, others were some – he was being misled.

**Henrik:** I mean just look at the nuclear technology and the exchange of that so all countries involved in the Cold War actually had the ability to build a nuke or already had a nuke. I don't know if you heard about something called Major Jordan's diaries?

**Alan:** Yes.

**Henrik:** I mean that's a perfect example how to trade the technology between the Russians and the U.S. so both sides can have the bombs so to speak.

**Alan:** Yes. See, there was no real Cold War except that the public of both sides had to believe there was. It was the Cold War that enabled the governments to tax the people incredibly in order to use it for research and development, supposedly to protect them, through sciences and if they kept things science we'd win this war. Whoever had the best science will win the war, and so billions and trillions of dollars went into research and development but had nothing to do with trading more and more bombs. That was for the public consumption. It was for all the technology that would ultimately be used on a global society for keeping everyone in order. That's what its real function was and I used to say well how come the top scientists in Britain and America could go over to the Soviet meeting of scientists every year? Those would be the last people you would allow to mix with Soviets would be your top scientists, and this was a yearly event. And here they are telling you that those who have the best sciences would win the war. It told me right there and then that this was all bogus.

**Henrik:** Again this might be a fraud in that sense too, but now they have the funding of al-Qaeda and so forth. I mean it's the same stuff all over again.

**Alan:** Yes, it's the same thing. This world is a chessboard that's set up way ahead in advance and I am sure that when Rumsfeld went over there to Saddam in the '70's and gave him all the stockpiles of gases et cetera and that was well documented in newspapers at the time, I'm sure they knew exactly how long they would use Saddam and they probably even knew then when they were going to go after him right down to the year. The chessboard is setup step-by-step in advance. Everyone is used in turn to get to a final goal.

**Henrik:** How about Iran? What's your take on that? I mean it feels like obviously we're being very close for a long time now, but when the last piece I read about Iran is that they allegedly can't – they can't stop their nuclear programs so it's just like a train that keeps on going and now of course we have the possibility of intervention from the U.S. and the UK I guess. I mean do you think that they are going to go in there?

**Alan:** They have to go in because it's part of the plan. They wrote about the Middle East in the *Project for a New American Century*, that was the club that Cheney and all these boys belonged to going back into the early '90's, they published they'd have to take over the entire Middle East

including Iran and Syria and that was their project and that's what they said. They would be the new American empire because every era has always had a leading empire running the world and they took over from Britain and now they would be the American empire and they would have to take over the resources of the entire Middle East. This is all part of the standardization of the entire world. They can't have different religions, it won't be allowed, different ways of living, dressing and right down to language in a sense; they want a standardized world. It's just too untidy the way it is.

**Henrik:** Yes, we need order, right? I saw a documentary about Chinese goods being shipped out and I was very surprised that every Chinese in the work they had this huge harbor were actually speaking English. So I mean do you think that is the world language, English?

**Alan:** Well going back to John Dee and this is published in his own books. He approached Queen Elizabeth I in the 1500's and he coined the term "the British Empire" and he explained what it would be and they would use the British Navy to take over the world in a sense and they would create a system called "free trade. This was written about in the 1500's and he said those countries who would join them would adopt the British system of democracy, which would be called democracy, and tariffs and so on will be penalized against those who wouldn't join them; but he also said that they didn't have to stay in Britain because the whole idea was a philosophy, so they could move it elsewhere if need be. We know they moved it to the United States to take over from Britain, but that's how long – and he said that the English language would be the international language of business for the future. That's what he said.

**Henrik:** So I guess this is why we have 007 running around doing the bidding for the queen, running around as they call it fighting the international terrorists rich guys and–

**Alan:** And it's so funny because John Dee was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. He went across to Europe and came back with all the information and he signed his letters 007.

**Henrik:** Sure, exactly.

**Alan:** When you look at history, it's almost a comic book.

**Henrik:** It is, yes.

**Alan:** You realize that the strategies and the plans and how simple really they are and it's our refusal to believe what they say that gets us all confused. We don't want to believe them when they say they want to drastically reduce the population of the world. We hear them saying it and they will tell us in all these different wildlife programs and all this kind of stuff, but we don't want to believe them and yet they've published so many books. They're all round universities and we don't want to believe that people exist who not only mean it, but have the means to put it into action.

**Henrik:** Sure. I mean there was a UT professor. I think his last name was Bianca, professor Bianca, who allegedly demanded that, what was it, 60% or even more, 80% of the people on the earth must go in order for the earth to sustain itself; and I mean this is in my book obviously ridiculous stuff. I mean there's been research on how much land and so forth people need to have to actually sustain and live, and the earth is abundant place at least how I see it and the thing that I would see changing of course is the big industrialized companies and so forth in regards to

global warming. Why don't they stop the space program? They spew out tremendous amounts of carbon dioxide and other poisons when they shoot those rockets up there, but there's no mentioning of that. It's always the little guy and people with their cars. We should pay more and it's ridiculous in my book at least.

**Alan:** Well when I was small, I asked a lot of questions. I asked a lot of questions everywhere I went and I'd see the occasional person but there were very few cars in my little town, which was a mining town, but I'd ask the guys who were working on them how they worked and of course as I grew up I realized that nothing changed really. It was the same gasoline. It was the same technology. It just didn't change. Everything else was changing. Electronics was leaping ahead from the old tubes to transistors then solid-state. Everything has been altered but the same car getting churned out really with a different body or a shell every year, and I came to the conclusion that we were not intended to be allowed to drive forever or they would have given us a completely different fuel or whatever. It would have been done. It really would have been done. Sure enough, when I read the various books put out by some of the big boys themselves and then read *Agenda 21*, for the 21st century, for the United Nations, they say it right in there that people will be living in habitats. All governments will be mandating laws to eventually push people bit by bit into habitat areas. There will be no private transportation. They state that clearly. It will be public transportation only and so it was right enough as a young boy I knew we were not meant to drive forever. They only gave us that to get through the industrial age and we're post-industrial, post-technological and they don't want us traveling anymore. We don't need to travel. In fact, we're even post-agricultural. Latin America has been built up with the Free Trade negotiations and NAFTA to be the supplier of most of the farm produce.

**Henrik:** Yes, sure. I totally agree. I can see this happening now because the first step of course is to get everybody into the big cities because this is where the jobs are so I mean they leave the countryside to where – no humans in the countryside. Just in these big cities and then to be able to fight gridlocks and as they call it congestion and stuff like this they're going to tax people. We have this proposition in Sweden now in regards to congestion as they call it, where they're going to tax and trace all cars that are going through the big cities, so I mean it's right there.

**Alan:** It's penalization and they'll penalize us with so many different ways that eventually we can't afford it you see. They don't like to ban things straight outright. They just make it impossible for you to continue, step by step. As I say, the world has been planned out. It's a business plan. It's a huge business plan and Joe Public is completely ignorant of it because the television version and these dramas and these comedies are meant to keep you just floating through life without getting involved in any of it.

**Henrik:** I can see it happening right now. I mean so you read much of the books out there in regards to this. Do you think that one of this tribal people, one language, one culture basically, that's the main plan I guess?

**Alan:** That's a stepping-stone. I call this the never-ending story because when you read the material that comes out from the top geneticists, the futurist societies and different big organizations, they're giving you the future. They sit and debate it. They talked a long time ago about eugenics, how those with what they called "inferior genes" shouldn't be allowed to pass them on and breed, and how mandatory sterilization will come into force. One of the techniques that was discussed was the creation of a new religion to do with earth-based worship and how they could teach children in the school that the earth was everything, the mother was everything

and therefore to save the mother a certain amount of them should volunteer for sterilization and how they would willingly go through it, because religions can convince people to do amazing things. If that's all they're taught, they could be brought up to volunteer and maybe even get some kind of reward for it.

**Henrik:** I mean there are a few animated movies out there now. I got a few tips from a few of my website visitors who tipped me on one movie called "Happy Feet" and another called "Aunt Bully" I think and both of these movies is basically the idea is one movie ends on the note that the UN is taking over and basically things are happy and jolly towards the end, but another movie is basically a portrayal that the root of the evil is the humans. Both these two latest movies go into that very deeply and on a very emotional level. I can't imagine being a kid and sitting watching these movies. I mean on one level it's okay, it's nice. We need to be environmentally aware of course, but this stuff goes too far. It's ridiculous because the human is clearly the enemy in these movies.

**Alan:** That's where it's going with all of this, but once you start touching on these topics you become maybe a problem. As I say, if we were teaching meditation or something like that we'd be perfectly safe, or talking about ghosts all the time. That's quite acceptable. If you start touching on what's available if you want to search for it, the books from the big organizations that are planning this future and you just repeat what they're saying, but because you're not talking to a university level ivy league type students you become a problem, because you're talking to the general public who are supposed to be kept dumb and happy and content with the television.

**Henrik:** Yes, sure. I mean that this is to be a recent phenomena especially since we've got the – we're allowed, rather, to use the Internet for this kind of stuff. I mean it might be that they think that things have taken a wrong turn in a sense that people are actually beginning to be interested in topics like these and much more of course.

**Alan:** Yes. Well, I'm glad the site's up though.

**Henrik:** Yes, me too.

**Alan:** I think that the more exposure we get out there, the less likelihood there is for them to suddenly pull it again.

**Henrik:** I hope so too, of course, because I mean as I said in the beginning, I'm going to pursue this and try to squeeze out of the hosting company what they're going to do to prevent this in the future. At this point I recommend no one to sign up with one.com the hosting company because the help there has been lousy, so don't support those guys.

**Alan:** Yes. I'm glad it's up and well thanks for talking tonight.

**Henrik:** Yes, it's been wonderful. Thank you very much for inviting me, Alan, and being able to speak with you. It's been a pleasure.

**Alan:** It's always a pleasure.

**Henrik:** Thank you.

**Alan:** Thanks to Henrik Palmgren from Red Ice Radio for being on the show. For me and Hamish, it's good night and your god or gods go with you. I'm leaving you with a little song for the Internet providers, with whom we have this strange love-hate relationship. Hope you enjoy it.

## **"Suspicious Minds"**

**By Elvis Presley**

We're caught in a trap  
I can't walk out  
Because I love you too much baby

Why can't you see  
What you're doing to me  
When you don't believe a word I say?

We can't go on together  
With suspicious minds  
And we can't build our dreams  
On suspicious minds

So, if an old friend I know  
Drops by to say hello  
Would I still see suspicion in your eyes?

Here we go again  
Asking where I've been  
You can't see these tears are real  
I'm crying

We can't go on together  
With suspicious minds  
And we can't build our dreams  
On suspicious minds

Oh let our love survive  
Or dry the tears from your eyes  
Let's don't let a good thing die

When honey, you know  
I've never lied to you  
Mmm Yes, Yes

We're caught in a trap  
I can't walk out  
Because I love you too much baby

Why can't you see

What you're doing to me  
When you don't believe a word I say?

We're caught in a trap  
I can't walk out  
Because I love you too much baby

We're caught in a trap  
I can't walk out  
Because I love you too much baby

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"RELIGION, ROSY CROSS, REFORMATION,**  
**REVOLUTION AND WORLD REPUBLIC**  
**(CAPITALIZING COMMUNISM**  
**"FOR THE THIRD WAY")"**

**March 7, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 7, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is Wednesday the 7th of March 2007.

I've had more snow in the last week and a half than I've had all winter and I think they've probably changed their formulas—the alchemists in the sky, the great Disneyland that's above our heads now, so they've combined different mixtures to give us some snow, which I'm not complaining about because in this region everything's adapted to a fair bit of snow, all the plant life and trees and so on, and they'll need that in the summer and unfortunately too so will the mosquitoes, because the more moisture there is in spring in the ground the more they will thrive. Who invented all this stuff, the mosquitoes in this paradise, eh? Strange sense of humor.

Tonight, I was thinking about talking a little bit about how religion and the state not only have always been one, but how once one part of it has served its purpose it transforms into what appears to be something new but really isn't at all. It's perhaps more efficient in controlling peoples minds.

We must remember that not so long ago—the world is so old and humanity has been around for a long, long time that it's difficult for most people to get outside that little box, which is their own life, their personal journey, and understand how people lived not so long ago, partly because we are so separated with the generations now intentionally. It's much easier to control people if you can separate great-grandma and pa (granny and grandpa) and even today, mother and father from the child. This was not only discussed at huge meetings over 100 years ago, well over 100 years ago, but it's been implemented. It's been made to be, not by happenstance.

However, not so long ago, really, before the revolutions begun with the new Rosicrucian Kabbalistic Masonic societies which openly came out in the 1500's, before that, theocracy ruled by religion was the norm. The Vatican had a monopoly over a massive part of the world. They appointed kings. They allowed kings to continue as long as they behaved themselves and gave obedience to the religion itself. They had to follow a certain amount of orders. Once in a while, a king would turn against the Vatican and they'd have their tiff and they'd be excommunicated and the king couldn't get to heaven. Those kings generally didn't care so much and sometimes were forgiven and brought back into the fold with a little bit of repentance.

## WHAT YOU ARE TAUGHT FROM YOUR CHILDHOOD BECOMES YOUR REALITY.

Nothing new in the science of how to control. In a world where people were allowed to find out everything for themselves, and really when you think about it, if you're born and not owned by anyone, the state or otherwise, you could be allowed, you could learn everything that you wanted to learn for yourself and be so vastly different from the people we see around us, including yourselves, to find out everything that we wanted to know, by ourselves, by institution, by following. Our opinions would be vastly, vastly different from the indoctrinated, accepted, authorized opinions and theories and so on that we've all swallowed.

Therefore, the church was always very important. At one time it was predominate over kings and queens. For a while around the 1500's the kings were almost on an equal par basis with power and then of course we had what was called the Lutheran Revolution. Revolutions are very important—the turning, the going around—planned of course, because no system or structure can stand on its own forever. Therefore, it must transform or have an enemy or something to oppose it. When a state religion just like a country is opposed, those within the country, even if they're abused or within the religion, will cling closer to those in authority over them. Therefore, war, threats of war and all that are very important for maintaining control over people.

Carl Gustav Jung came on the scene at the same time as Freud when this really relatively early exoteric form of psychiatry and psychology were announced to the world and Carl Gustav Jung differed with Freud in many, many aspects. Freud's job was basically to attempt to have us individually give up any thought that human life in a sense was sacred. We're just a form of animal, higher animal, which can be reshaped. We're just conditioned reflexes and responses and all that kind of stuff to things that happened in our childhood and our family arrangement, that we adopted all the good parts and all the bad parts. We copied behavior. We're products of our environment; and there was nothing more to it and therefore if you were not sacred in a sense you were like plastic or plasticine. You were just a building material, where professionals like Freud himself would come in and experiment on you to alter you into something which he would want to create, more perfect in his eyes.

I'm going to read a little bit from Jung who opposed, because of his own experiences; he opposed the completely atheistic mundane view of Freud. He knew there was more to the human psyche than just conditioned responses and a bunch of neurons in the brain. That doesn't make you *you* and no matter how many degrees you string together in the pseudo sciences and various pseudo sciences all combining together and behaviorism and how you respond to psychology and study, doesn't alter reality, although they'd like to. They certainly would like to. It might sound very impressive, but it doesn't necessarily mean it's true.

You'll always find that down through history you find dominant groups rising and falling as new ones come up and their first thing to do is to take over the power over the people because the only ones who produce anything to keep everybody at the top in comfort are the masses at the bottom. That's just the history of the world. It's a form of slavery, pure and simple. You can keep changing the terms and call societies by different names, but if it looks like a duck and walks like a duck and quacks like a duck it's a duck you see.

This little bit is from Carl Jung talking about religion as the counter-balance to mass mindedness. When he wrote this the Cold War was supposedly on and the Soviet system and he wasn't in on the big overall plan, I know that, and to him the Cold War was very real. However, he did describe the Soviet system very well. Now we know the Soviet system is now combined with the capitalist system to make the third way, where they combine the bureaucracies of the Soviet style government and with the fascism of an ultra-dominant elite, very rich at the top, and it's to get much, much worse. It's getting worse all the time. Let's be honest.

This is what he says about religions that counter-balance to mass mindedness.

*"In order to free the fiction of the sovereign state -- in other words, the whims of those who manipulate it -- from every wholesome restriction, all socio-political movements tending in this direction invariably try to cut the ground from under the religions. For, in order to turn the individual into a function of the State, his dependence on anything beside the State must be taken from him. But religion means dependence on and submission to the irrational facts of experience. These do not refer directly to social and physical conditions; they concern far more the individual psychic attitude."*

**Alan:** By psychic he's talking about the wholesome, the complete you, the total you, your mind, personality, everything.

*"But it is possible to have an attitude to the external conditions of life only when there is a point of reference outside them. The religions give, or claim to give, such a standpoint, thereby enabling the individual to exercise his judgment and his power of decision. They build up reserve, as it were, against the obvious and the inevitable force of circumstances to which everyone is exposed who lives only in the outer world and has no other ground under his feet except the pavement. If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority."*

**Alan:** Now that's a very important statement that's been echoed by others since. "If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority." Statistics and the game of statistics is a trick learned from religion, only upgraded to a better version. We can say, well there's lies, then there's damn lies (meaning more intricate lies) and then there are statistics. Well, statistics pretend to hide behind the guise of science and we're trained and conditioned that science is the new priesthood and whatever they say must be true and they use statistics to convince us.

The longer you live the more you will see little bits coming out in newspapers and over the media where scientific institutions come out with new theories all the time, often contradicting the last theory that was held as the gospel truth the last 10, 20 years, and they never notice—they never mention or make a deal like "we're taking the opposite view now and this is now the gospel truth," and they always use statistics to verify every version they give you. Statistics are very useful in conditioning people, especially the mass man who doesn't want to stand out like a sore thumb from everyone else.

*"There is then only one condition and since no contrary condition exists, judgment and decision are not only superfluous but impossible. Then the individual is bound to be a function of statistics and hence a function of the State or whatever the abstract principle of order may be called."*

**Alan:** Abstract principle of order.

*"The religions, however, teach another authority opposed to that of the "world." The doctrine of the individual's dependence on God makes just as high a claim upon him as the world does. It may even happen with the absoluteness of this claim estranges him from the world in the same way he is estranged from himself when he succumbs to the collective mentality. He can forfeit his judgment and power of decision in the former case (for the sake of religious doctrine) quite as much as in the latter. This is the goal the religions openly aspire to unless they compromise with the State. When they do, I prefer to call them not "religions" but "creeds."*

**Alan:** Very important part of this.

*"A creed gives expression to a definite collective belief, whereas the word religion expresses a subjective relationship to certain metaphysical extramundane factors. A creed is a confession of faith intended chiefly for the world at large and is thus an intramundane affair, while the meaning and purpose of religion lie in the relationship of the individual to God"*

**Alan:** That's in the Western Hemisphere.

*"(Christianity, Judaism, Islam) or to the path of salvation and liberation such as in Buddhism. From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional morality."*

**Alan:** So a creed is something you're born into, it's an accepted form of collective rituals that have built up over a long, long period of time. It becomes custom and tradition, mainly tradition, and the initial fire that is instilled is doused—it is gone under ritualism, custom and social doctrine which comes into it.

**The liberating factor is gone and those people conform to the State system because their churches are registered and authorized by the State. They also have a lot of rules to follow. They can't talk about certain subjects AND a list is given to them by the State if they are tax-exempt.** Nothing is free in this world, nothing in this system.

*"From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional reality."*

**Alan:** See, that's what the creeds end up doing. You have conventional morality custom et cetera.

*"Since they are compromises with mundane reality, the creeds have accordingly seen themselves obliged to undertake a progressive codification of their views, doctrines and customs and in so doing have externalized themselves to such an extent that the authentic religious element in them--the living relationship to and direct confrontation with their extramundane point of reference has been thrust into the background. The denominational standpoint measures the worth and importance of the subjective religious relationship by the yardstick of traditional doctrine, and where this is not so frequent as in Protestantism, one immediately hears talk of pietism, sectarianism, eccentricity, and so forth, as soon as anyone claims to be guided by God's will. A creed coincides with the established church, or at any rate, forms a public institution*

*whose members include not only true believers but vast numbers of people who can only be described as "indifferent" in matters of religion and who belong to it simply by force of habit. Here the difference between a creed and a religion become palpable.*

*To the adherent of a creed, therefore, is not always a religious matter but more often a social one and, as such, does nothing to give the individual a foundation. For support, he has to depend exclusively on his relation to an authority which is not of this world. The criterion here is not lip service to a creed but the psychological fact that the life of the individual is not determined solely by the ego and its opinions or by social factors, but quite as much, if not more by a transcendent authority. It is not ethical principles, however, lofty or creeds, however orthodox, that lay the foundations for the freedom and anatomy of the individual but simply and solely the empirical awareness, the incontrovertible experience of intensely personal, reciprocal relationship between man and an extramundane authority which acts as a counterpoise to the "world" and its "reason.*

*This formulation will not please either the mass man or the collective believer. For the former the policy of the State is the supreme principle of thought and action. Indeed, this was the purpose for which he was enlightened, and accordingly the mass man grants the individual a right to exist only in so far as the individual is a function of the State. The believer, on the other hand, while admitting that the State has a moral and factual claim, confesses to the belief that not only man but the State that rules his is subject to the overlordship of "God" and that, in case of doubt, the supreme decision will be made by God and not by the State. Since I do not presume to metaphysical judgment, I must leave it an open question where the world," i.e., that is the phenomenal world of man and hence nature in general is the "opposite" of God or not. I can only point to the fact that the psychological opposition between these two realms of experience is not only vouched for in the New Testament but is still exemplified very plainly today in the negative attitude of the dictator states to religion and of the church to atheism and materialism."*

**Alan:** He's showing you the dialectic between science which is the new religion and like all religions to be supreme they must be absolute and they demand absolute obeisance. We see that with inoculations trying to get forced through from what were recently and some are still called "health services."

Well, since when does a service dictate to you? And I'll tell you when it dictates to you, is when it's had a period where we have never stopped and told them to get off our backs, because the longer we allow things the more dictatorial they become. That's the nature of the bully and there is no satisfying the bully; no matter how much you grovel, there's no satisfying them. They demand more and more. That's what power is all about.

*"Just as man, as a social being, cannot in the long run exist without a tie to the community--"*

**Alan:** Now that doesn't speak for everyone.

*"So the individual will never find the real justification for his existence, and his own spiritual and moral autonomy, anywhere except in the extramundane principle capable of relativizing the overpowering influence of external factors. The individual who is not anchored in God can offer no resistance on his own resources to the physical and moral blandishments of*

*the world. For this he needs the evidence of inner transcendent experience which alone can protect him from the otherwise inevitable submersion in the mass. Merely intellectual or even moral insight into the stultification and moral irresponsibility of the mass man is a negative recognition only and amounts to not much more than a wavering on the road to the atomization of the individual. It lacks the driving force of religious conviction since it is merely rational. The dictator State has one great advantage over bourgeois reason."*

**Alan:** Now, bourgeois is the old term for "middle class" that they used to use in the communist sector, so this is the great advantage it has over the middle class reason.

*"Along with the individual it swallows up his religious forces. The State has taken the place of God; that is why seen from this angle, the socialist dictatorships are religions and State slavery is a form of worship. But the religious function cannot be dislocated and falsified in this way without giving rise to secret doubts, which are immediately repressed so as to avoid conflict with the prevailing trend towards mass-mindedness."*

**Alan:** That's what we see in George Orwell's "*1984*," we see the conflicts that Winston goes through and that they all go through. It's almost like being in a computer program where you're always being updated with new data and you're supposed to just go along with it and change direction at the whim of the State.

*"The result, as always in such cases, is overcompensation in the form of fanaticism, which in its turn is used as a weapon for stamping out the least flicker of opposition."*

**Alan:** He's talking here about when the State becomes God. Now remember, in the completely mundane, the worldly, the scientific system which has its own religion. It is a religion, on evolution on all this kind of stuff that's never been proven either. You take an awful lot of faith to believe in evolution. He's telling you that if you believe in nothing more than a collection of cells with conditioned responses that can be altered through behavioral psychology and repetition and all of that, then the State can do with you as they see fit; because if they claim you're abnormal, they then have the right to normalize you according to the dictates of the State. And like all gods, you see, the State when it becomes God can have no other gods before it, so they will not stand for any other point of view or rationale as to who you are and what your duties to the State are. They will not stand for any opposition.

In fact, it's worse than religion. Religion, for all of its horrors, and they had plenty built into it, at least showed you the hypocrisy because they didn't even follow their own dictates of the books that they supposedly followed. There was no compassion in the horror shows that they brought on, but at least the writings were still contained for the few to say, "wait a minute here. Why are they going around burning and slaughtering people?" Whereas with the State, there will be no literature given out to oppose what they're doing.

*"Free opinion in the mass State is stifled and moral decision ruthlessly suppressed on the plea that the end justifies the means, even the vilest. The policy of the State is exalted to a creed. The leader or party boss becomes a demigod beyond good and evil and his votaries are honored as heroes, martyrs, apostles, missionaries. There is only one truth and beside it no other. It is sacrosanct and above criticism. Anyone who thinks differently is a heretic, who, as we know from history is threatened with all manner of unpleasant things. Only the party boss whole holds*

*the political power in his hands can interpret the State doctrine authentically and he does so just as suits him."*

**Alan:** This should be ringing little alarm bells in people's minds when they see what we're going through today and they remember the laws and so on being imposed, all very ominous to something to come.

*"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."*

**Alan:** Now remember that.

*"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."*

**Alan:** Whatever your number is that you've been given.

*"and the State is elevated to the supreme principle, it is only to be expected that the religious function too will be sucked into the maelstrom. Religion, as the careful observation and taking account of certain invisible and uncontrollable factors, is an instinctive attitude, peculiar to man and its manifestations can be followed all through human history. Its evident purpose is to maintain the psychic balance, for the natural man has an equally natural "knowledge" of the fact that his conscious functions may at anytime be thwarted by uncontrollable happenings coming from inside as well as from outside. For this reason he's always taken care that any difficult decision likely to have consequences for himself and others shall be rendered safe by suitable measures of a religious nature.*

*Offerings are made to the invisible powers, formidable blessings are pronounced and all kinds of solemn rites are performed. Everywhere and at all times there've have been rites d'entrée et de sortie whose magical efficacy is denied and which are impugned as magic and superstition by rationalists and capable of psychological insight. But magic has above all a psychological effect whose importance should not be underestimated. The performance of a "magical" action gives the person concerned a feeling of security which is absolutely essential for carrying out a decision, because a decision is inevitably somewhat one-sided and is therefore rightly felt to be a risk.*

*Even a dictator thinks it necessary not only to accompany his acts of State with threats but to stage them with all manner of solemnities. Brass bands, flags, banners parades and monster demonstrations are no different in principle from ecclesiastical processions, cannonades and fireworks to scare off demons. Only, the suggestive parade of State power engenders a collective feeling of security which, unlike religious demonstrations, gives the individual no protection against his inner demonism. Hence he will cling all the more to the power of the State that is to the mass, thus delivering himself up to it psychically as well as morally and putting the finishing touch to his social depotentiation. The State, like the Church, demands enthusiasm, self-sacrifice and love if religion requires or presupposes "the fear of God," then the dictator State takes good care to provide the necessary terror.*

*When the rationalist directs the main force of his attack against the magical effect of the rite as asserted by tradition, he has in reality completely missed the mark. The essential point, the psychological effect, is overlooked, although both parties make use of it for directly opposite*

*purposes. A similar situation prevails with regard to their respective conceptions of the goals. The goals of religion such as deliverance from evil, reconciliation with God, rewards in the hereafter and so on turn into worldly promises about freedom from care for one's daily bread, the just distribution of material goods, universal prosperity and shorter working hours. That the fulfillment of these promises is as far off as paradise only it furnishes yet another analogy and underlines the fact that the masses have been converted from an extramundane role to a purely worldly belief which is extolled with exactly the same religious fervor and exclusiveness that the creeds display in the other direction.*

*In order not to repeat myself unnecessarily, I shall not enumerate all the parallels between worldly and other worldly beliefs, but shall content myself with emphasizing the fact that a natural function which has existed from the beginning, like the religious function, cannot be disposed of with rationalistic and so-called enlightened criticism. You can, of course, the doctrinal contents of the creeds as impossible and subject them to ridicule, but such methods miss the point and do not hit the religious function which forms the basis of the creeds. Religion, in the sense of conscientious regard for the irrational factors of the psyche and individual fate, reappears evilly distorted in the deification of the State and the dictator: *Naturam expellas furca tamen usque recurret* (you can throw out Nature with a pitchfork, but she'll always turn up again). The leaders and dictators, having weighed up the situation correctly, are therefore doing their best to gloss over the all too obvious parallel with the deification of Caesar and to hide their real power behind the fiction of the State, though this, of course, alters nothing.*

*As I have already pointed out, the dictator State, besides robbing the individual of his rights, has also cut the ground from under his feet psychically by depriving him of the metaphysical foundations of his existence. The ethical decision of the individual human being no longer counts-- what alone matters is the blind movement of the masses, and the lie has thus become the operative principle of political action. The State has drawn the logical conclusions from this as the existence of many millions of State slaves completely deprived of all rights mutely testifies."*

**Alan:** He was talking then about the communist system. We saw that in China too. He's saying that you can try and crush out obeisance to one master but it must transform and simply obey the new master in a similar way, with a similar fanaticism if need be. That's why horror intensifies as it ping-palls between one form and the other, from religion which is the worship of whatever deity they've given you, to the State itself when you worship the State. The only difference being with religion and most religions you'll find there's some kind of empathy for victims once in a while, mixed with all the hatred for those who oppose them, and that's true too, but there's always some kind of mercy here and there. With the State, which is law, there's none.

*"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community."*

**Alan:** Now this is very important because now we see it's come together. We've see the capitalism and communism had the same goals all along because they were invented by the same people as a dialectic.

*"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community. This is the basic ideal of "communism," and it is thrust down the throats of*



*the people so much that it has the exact opposite of the desired effect: it inspires divisive mistrust. The Church, which is no less emphasized, appears on the other side as a communal ideal,"*

**Alan:** It's an ideal, not a reality.

*"and where the Church is notoriously weak, as in Protestantism, the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion."*

**Alan:** And that's what the Protestants think too, that it's a mass rising from the grave and up they go and they're all safe and that's it and Billy Graham's on the vanguard leading the charge with a big flag.

*"the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion. As can easily be seen, "community" is an indispensable aid in the organization of masses and is therefore a two-edged weapon. Just as the addition of however many zeroes will never make a unit, so the value of a community depends on a spiritual and moral stature of the individuals composing it. For this reason one cannot expect from the community any effect that would outweigh the suggestive influence of the environment—that is, a real and fundamental change in individuals, whether for good or for bad. Such changes can come only from the personal encounter between man and man, but not from communistic or Christian baptisms en masse, which do not touch the inner man. How superficial the effect of communal propaganda actually is can be seen from recent events in Eastern Europe."*

**Alan:** That was a while ago.

*"The communal ideal reckons without its host, overlooking the individual human being, who in the end will assert his claims."*

**Alan:** Now the elite know that the individual would have to assert his claims and that's the rush on for the totalitarian system we're now into, where everyone's watched and monitored and ultimately will get all chipped. They know this. They know what Jung's talking about because they have all these professionals and large boards and committees employed full-time working on this kind of strategy. They understand that you cannot suppress the individual past a certain point; then he must reassert himself. It's nature but they know this and remember what he said about community. In **Agenda 21**, which every country has pretty well has signed, they talk and talk about the community. Communitarianism is what George Bush, Sr. called it and that is what he said he would promote.

Now this is the habitat area idea, where we'll all be appointed our tasks, or we sit and make beads at the side of the road and sell them to tourists or whatever they dream up for us, and you see it through all advertising because advertising is not there simply to market ideas into your head. That's a big part of it, but the marketing companies are tied intricately with governments and they market new ideas which the government points out to them they want them to take and you'll hear that with so many big companies now. The big building companies and all that that's like factories where everything is on racks and you walk in and it's just a huge factory in a sense and their advertising will tell you they're part of your community. Really, really? They're part of your community. Well what is a community? A bunch of stores demanding you buy their stuff.

In fact, killing off all the other little stores around them and once they're out of the way then they jack their price up; so undercut first, then put them out of business and jack up the prices. It's the oldest game in the book, but they're part of your community.

The **Agenda 21**, **UN agenda** is the agenda for the 21st century where ultimately we'll all gradually be put into these communal communities and habitat areas, where we'll no doubt grow up like a bunch of vegetables, different kinds of vegetables and be appointed your particular dish. That's where you go and that's where you go and this is what you do, and it's a wonderful prospect where this world of experts will create this beautiful utopia and this is what they have planned and that's what everything is working towards.

You'll find all the political correct crew who start politics with the little boards of charity that they join and try climbing their way up the ladder. They don't give a darn about the charities or anything else. They fill their pockets. They learn how to play the game of politics. Who to get to meet. What to say. What not to say. What to ask. What not to ask. What Masonic groups to join and how to always kiss the feet of the guy whose the chairman of your little charity group because he's the guy that gives the wink and the nod to put you elsewhere once he's vetted you. However, they parrot all this stuff. They hear the terms. They know this is the in-thing that they want to hear and they parrot all these phrases like robots. If you ever hear a bureaucrats speaking to each other, all they're doing is exchanging all their conditioned parrot phrases between each other; and standing outside of it all and looking at it is quite entertaining, although it does get boring.

This is the world we live in. It's a planned world where communism with the techniques that they used and experimented on on the masses have now been submerged with capitalism, communism and massive bureaucracies will run the world. It's already happened. It's done and man's inhumanity to man is standard display itself what has for a long time because bureaucracies are the greatest weapon to destroy those at the bottom. That's why Hitler and all of the staff that worked for him, the bureaucrats, could go through numbers and figures and statistics because they were depersonalized. They weren't people anymore. They were numbers and statistics. The bureaucrat's been far, far removed from the camps and the same thing happened in the Soviet system with their massive bureaucracy where they sent them off to various camps within Siberia and starved them, killed them, beat them, shot them. Same thing. There's not difference at all whatsoever.

All the experience that was gained and both of them was put together into the one and all governments learned it and CIA did and MI6 did and they all learned all this stuff, because to them the control of the masses is tremendous data. It's data which they crave, how it's all done. They never destroy knowledge. They simply keep it from the public.

What Jung was talking about the metaphysical aspect, he's not talking about pulling cards out and reading the stars or anything like that. He's talking about a basic need within people to at least know or touch or feel something which is outside the control of the power or the powers in this world. It's a balance for health. It's often the balance to a crisis that keeps a person going. Of course all the sharks get in on it too with their promises of selling experiences or telling your fortune. This is all ancient again too – that's another show, another few shows, in fact; but he's talking about a metaphysical unverifiable thing which only the individual themselves or himself or herself can experience; so much so, that you can't simply hand it to someone else. It wouldn't

mean anything to them and certainly not the same. It's your own experiences that come or matter to you for you. That is your way of being mentally healthy or psychically healthy or call it what you want without having wars over words.

What he's really pointing out is that a world hell-bent on political bureaucratic and scientific institutions will oppose no – they'll have no position. No other gods before them and they will be crueller and far worse than even all the religions that have gone before with all their persecutions, because in the State doctrine where the State is God there is nothing written in their books that says they must have compassion or mercy. Just like someone who's gone out of control, they'll go through a frenzy of fury destroying whatever is in their path until they're physically exhausted and they can create an awful lot of damage in the process, so will the State with all its might and power. It would bring us all to a standstill eventually and themselves, an utter show before it was exhausted and it would take exhaustion to stop them. Fanaticism has an ugly, ugly face.

Now Carl Jung himself had his own personal experiences which some would call metaphysical and that's what made him stand up against Freud who was completely atheistic. At least that's what he pretended to be and he had to, for his role was to convince the public that we're just a blob of protoplasm and cells with in-built codings et cetera that can be manipulated and we're very malleable and we can be perfected to serve the system.

This book is worth a read, remembering that Jung could also lose himself in what was and still is an infant doctrine. I shouldn't even call it a doctrine really because it really is put together with way too many theories, way too many mistakes which have been proven, but it was at least an attempt to understand some things with which make up us. Unfortunately, if you explain what humanity is or an individual is, you're showing up the weaknesses for those who will exploit society; and psychiatry is in bed with totalitarianism. It has been from the beginning. Psychiatry was decided a long time ago to be used as one of the major tools, along with psychology and behaviorism, for creating a new world, a new type of society. More obedient, placid functional utilitarian type society using their new sciences of understanding how we operate.

All learning gets abused. Pandora's box is open and those who are in power always exploit and their first job is to maintain themselves in power. Since we live in a dog-eat-dog society based on money, an accumulation of money, which also means that those who have no money have a terror of being utterly poor and destitute and that's really instilled in everyone. We have an over compensation within people to get to the top, so they have way more than they'd ever need and they destroy other lives in the process of getting up there and that's called "being successful," in this crazy old world.

I'm thankful to the people who email me. I don't answer all the emails. I can't, there's too many. I flag them to reply to later and I never get round to them. I often unplug the phone now because I can't sit and live on the phone and eat and do all the things I have to do, but I do read them and there are a lot of people out there all over the world, generally isolated from each other, who understand what I'm talking about. They also understand that I'm not necessarily telling them that you're going to have some other kind of utopia.

I'm just stating things as they are and yet from understanding all of this you can escape a tremendous burden of uncertainty and anxiety because those things come from the lack of understanding. You're reacting to things which make no sense to you. When they do make sense

to you, a lot of that worry goes and you regain a respect for yourself and you stop blaming yourself for whatever. For failed marriages, for whatever it is that's your big hang-up. Most marriages don't have a snowflake's chance in hell, deliberately so because they targeted the sexes a long time ago to separate them so they can't get on for a long period of time. That was all deliberate, the destruction of the family unit, all written down in the Communist Manifesto, the different planks. Look at them all. They've all been completed and as was intended, the two paths join, capitalism and communism, for the next part of the show.

I hope I've given you some things to ponder. You can always get Jung's book, "*The Undiscovered Self*" this one's called. "*The Undiscovered Self*" where he scratches the surface and he didn't know it all himself, but at least he tried to put candidly forth views which were not well accepted by his own supposed profession and it takes a bit of courage at least to go against the mass in any time, any era, in any situation.

For me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods but definitely not your doctrine go with you.

**"As Long As We Stand"**  
**By Melanie**

I'll be your companion  
Your lover and friend  
It's all I can promise  
It's all that anyone can

But the world - it was flat once  
And now it is round  
And love is forever  
'Til one lover falls down

But as long as we stand  
Just as long as we stand  
We'll be together  
As long as we stand

I bring this love with me  
If I go, it will remain  
A gift that brings pleasure  
Can leave so much pain

But if form follows function  
Then it's understood  
The body is stone  
And the heart is made of wood

But as long as we stand  
For the heart and the soul of the living man  
We'll be together

As long as we stand, as we stand  
Just as long as we stand  
We'll be together

As long as we stand

And the world gets hard  
The world gets hard and cold  
We got to answer back with our hearts  
With our hearts and our souls

I have a dream  
As long as we stand  
As long as we stand  
As we stand

The planet was whole - it was clean, it was good  
'Til evil met the notion of boundaries and gold  
And mankind grew watchful, we still hear the sound  
From when someone got nervous and shot another man down

But as long as we stand  
Just as long as we stand  
As long as we stand  
As long as we stand  
We'll be together

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"ABANDONMENT OF SELF FOR**  
**PROGRAMMED SECURITY AND MANAGEMENT**  
**(Existing as a Non-Comprehending Peaceful Citizens)"**  
**March 14, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 14, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi people. This is Alan Watt. Today, it is March 14, 2007.

This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and we're living in this bizarre world which gets more bizarre by the day, as I'm sure purposely more information is released to keep us in this strange fantasy land where all change is good as long as it comes from the top, all change. Everything is changing. Change is good. Even the ads tell you that. Change is good. Just do it and it's quite amazing to see predictive programming being marketed to us so incessantly and easily because even a statement like "change is good," just stop for a second and think.

If you have no info on what's to change and where it's to go, why would you decide it was good? or who did decide it was good? and who says change is good? It could be a bad change, yet this is the sort of incessant nonsense we're given from magazines and advertising. However, we certainly are on a roll for a change, there's no doubt on that.

Today, I'm going to read from an article put out by the Lahey Clinic Medical Ethics Journal, put out back in winter of 2001, going on about the future of implantable brain chips with the ethical and policy issues. That there tells you see it's not for you to decide what's ethical or what the policy should be. It's already understood there's going to be a policy, yet the ethical committees you see who deal with this, the bioethical committees, are actually eugenicist organizations paid by the big foundations and they pretend they are there to ensure that human values are brought into all the discussions on changes to the anatomy and to the brain and to everything else as we progress along this road of scientific perfection; so we don't have to worry about it, it's all being done for us.

Isn't it quite amazing how they have trained a whole world in a short time really not to be involved in your destiny? They tell you to leave it to them. That's what socialism ultimately is, it's the training of people from childhood that experts and professionals will deal with every problem you could possibly encounter, so sit back, do work, play and just be a perpetual child throughout your entire life; and sure enough, they will give you lots and lots of things to pass your time with. They've made sure of that, but whatever you do, don't sit and think. Just put on some fancy brand name clothes made for running and run across the streets and run around the streets or join a club and run on treadmills and just keep doing all that stuff you see.

Don't sit and think, whatever you do, and if you read at all (and there's very few who do today, apart from novels) just make sure that it is a good authorized novel which will program you on what's to come and even make it exciting. You'll want the next step because you can convince people to do anything in fiction, that's what fiction is for; but by God they have covered all their bases as far as how not to have people think. Many years ago in the bars for instance in Britain which were social gathering places where everything was discussed. People met there and you'd walk in and hear this massive chatter of everyone talking to everyone else and then around the 1970's suddenly the trend through these big – a lot of them were actually chains, these bars, owned by the big brewing companies, suddenly massive televisions appeared in every one blasting away there with sports on them to try and get the guys to stop talking and to stare at the silly television screen. Sometimes they'd even have the television screen on with the sports there and they'd be blasting rock music out at the same time, making it impossible to communicate with anyone. That was done on purpose. This was all planned at the top and marketed through all the chains and associations to destroy communication.

This particular publication I'm reading tonight is the Lahey Clinic Medical Ethics Journal. Very professional, isn't it? Medical ethics.

[http://www.lahey.org/NewsPubs/Publications/Ethics/JournalWinter2001/Journal\\_Winter2001\\_Feature.asp](http://www.lahey.org/NewsPubs/Publications/Ethics/JournalWinter2001/Journal_Winter2001_Feature.asp)

## **Feature: Implantable brain chips: ethical and policy issues**

Winter, 2001

By Ellen M. McGee, Ph.D.  
Director, The Long Island Center for Ethics Long Island University - CW Post, Brookville, NY

Gerald Q. Maguire, Jr., PhD  
Royal Institute of Technology, Kista, Sweden

*"The future may include the reality of science fiction's "cyborgs," persons who have developed some intimate and occasionally necessary relationship with a machine."*

**Alan:** It's almost like dating, isn't it? You've developed a necessary relationship with a machine, a sort of fetish.

*"It is likely that computer chips implanted in our brains and acting as sensors or actuators may soon not only assist the blind"--*

**Alan:** So here we go, always right in to helping the poor disabled, which never gets done by the way.

*"may soon not only assist the blind and those with failing memory, but even bestow fluency in a new language, enable "recognition" of previously unmet individuals and provide instantaneous access to encyclopedic databases.*

**Alan:** Wow.

*"Developments in nanotechnology, bioengineering, computers and neuroscience are converging"--*

**Alan:** Just by coincidence by the way.

*"to facilitate these amazing possibilities. Research on cochlear hearing and retinal vision has furthered the development of interfaces between neural tissues and microcomputers. The cochlear implant, which directly stimulates the auditory nerve, enables totally deaf people to hear sound. An artificial vision system, the "Dobelle Eye," uses a tiny television camera and ultrasonic distance sensors mounted on eyeglasses and connected to a miniature computer worn on a belt. This invention enables the blind to navigate independently, "read" letters, "watch" television, use a computer and access the Internet."*

**Alan:** So here's your plus good, plus good stuff you see.

*"These "visual" activities are achieved by triggering pulses from the microcomputer to an array of platinum electrodes implanted on the surface of the brain's visual cortex. In March 1998, a "locked in" victim of a brain-stem stroke became the first recipient of a brain-to-computer interface, enabling him to communicate on a computer by thinking about moving the cursor."*

**Alan:** That's not true. It was done long before that.

*"Used for therapy such as remediating retardation"--*

**Alan:** Yes, they really care about that.

*"replacing lost memory faculties, or substituting for defective sensory abilities, implantable brain chips are noncontroversial"--*

**Alan:** In other words, there's no argument here. They're telling us it's noncontroversial and here's the other part, desirable interventions, so there's no debate here whatsoever; even though this is a con to help the poor that makes us all accept the next lethal step.

*"The issues that arise with such therapeutic uses of implantable brain chips primarily involve questions of equity and the costs of implementing this technology."*

**Alan:** Really.

*"Questions that are far more difficult are raised by the potential for enhancement."*

**Alan:** Oh, enhancement – genetic enhancement and digital enhancement, all these enhancement features making you better. Gentlemen, we can rebuild him for \$6 million, better, bigger, stronger. All this stuff was getting promulgated through fiction back in the '70's and the '80's getting us all ready for this because they already had all this done you see.



*"The linkage of smaller, lighter and more powerful computer systems with radio technologies that involve low frequency electromagnetic waves widely used for wireless communication, will enable future users to access information and communicate anywhere or anytime."*

**Alan:** Plus good, eh?

*"Through miniaturization of components, systems have already been developed that are wearable and nearly invisible, so that individuals supported by a personal information structure can move about and interact freely, as well as share experiences with others through networking."*

**Alan:** It will be buzzing, won't it?

*"The wearable computer project envisions users accessing a large communally-based data source."*

**Alan:** A communally-based data source.

*"The next step in this development is use of the implantable brain chip and direct neural interfacing."*

**Alan:** It's an interesting word "interfacing" because in one sense it also means to inter, to bury, the face. We'll all be Borg, faceless basically, personality is non-existent. We'll be number so-and-so like Seven-of-Nine was, that other part of the programming we got through fiction in the Star Trek series.

*"As intelligence or sensory "amplifiers,"--*

**Alan:** You see the way this is all creatively put together. "As intelligence or sensory "amplifiers," like it's going to amplify your intelligence.

*"the implantable chips will generate at least four benefits:*

**Alan:** It's all plus, plus good here. Fuzzy warm nice words. No negative words involved here. That's what they use in marketing strategies you see.

*"increasing the range of senses, enabling, for example, seeing infrared light, ultraviolet light and chemical spectra; enhancing memory; enabling "cyberthink" - invisible communication with others when making decisions; and facilitating access to information where and when it is needed. These enhancements will produce major improvements in quality of life or in job performance."*

**Alan:** We'll be very, very good workers. I wonder if they'll give you a pay raise for this, or just donate money to the guys who own you back in the main programming office.

*"The first prototypes for these improvements in human functioning should be available in five years, military devices within 10 years"--*

**Alan:** Well that's nonsense; they already have them for military.

*"adoption by information workers within 15 years, and general use in 20 to 30 years."*

**Alan:** Oh, come on. It's long before that.

*"A myriad of technical, ethical and social concerns should be considered"--*

**Alan:** I wonder by whom.

*"before proceeding with implantable chips. The most obvious and basic problems involve safety."*

**Alan:** Oh, they care.

*"Evaluation of the costs and benefits of these implants requires a consideration of the surgical and long-term risks."*

**Alan:** We've already heard it's just a little injection in the brain, haven't we, from others? A little tiny, tiny, tiny injection in the brain.

*"The question of whether or not the difficulties with development of non-toxic materials will allow long-term usage should be answered in studies on therapeutic options and thus not be a concern for enhancement usage."*

**Alan:** Enhancement usage.

*"However, the issue of whether there should be a higher standard for safety when technologies are used for enhancement rather than therapy needs public debate."*

**Alan:** Oh, we'll get public debate, won't we? Yes, debate. We'll get public indoctrination through a massive advertising campaign by professionals telling us what our opinions should be, as they do with everything else.

*"Because of the enormous potential for societal impact, it is debatable whether the informed con-sent"--*

**Alan:** They've even got con-sent, interesting, isn't it?

*"of recipients should be sufficient for permitting implementation. Consideration needs to be given to the sociological and psychological effects of enhancing human nature. Will the use of computer-brain interfaces change our conception of man and our sense of identity? If people are actually connected via their brains, the boundaries between self and community will be considerably diminished."*

**Alan:** No kidding.

*"Not only may the boundaries of the real and the virtual worlds blur, but the pressures to act as a part of the whole, as a "collective consciousness"--*

**Alan:** Boy, the New Agers are going to love this one. They've been programmed for years for this.

*"rather than as an isolated individual would be increased. The sense of self as a unique and isolated individual might be changed. Modifying the brain and its powers could change our psychic states and our understanding of what it means to be human."*

**Alan:** So they have to redefine "human" and this has been done already and most people through fiction like the movie, "*Artificial Intelligence*" where they led you through the story where really little robots were more human than the people who acted like animals and selfish emotional type of people and eventually they take you right through the spectrum of thousands of years or maybe even millions until they have this perfect type of new type golden robot-type thing. The golden people you know that they talk about in all the occult circles who are more human than their ancient ancestors and very concerned people too, who are also in contact with each other. They don't really talk, except psychically.

To carry on here:

*"The borders between me "the physical self" and me "the perceptory intellectual self" could change as the ability to perceive and interact expands. Whether this would lead to bestowing greater weight to collective responsibilities"--*

**Alan:** Oh, collective responsibilities.

*"and whether this would be beneficial are unknown."*

**Alan:** Oh, who's kidding who? This is baby talk this stuff. This is baby speak for very low programming and conditioning purposes because this has all been discussed in vast detail donkeys years ago, years ago at high-level organizational meetings.

*"Since usage may also engender a human being with augmented sensory capacities, the implications need consideration. Supersensory sight will see radar, infrared and ultraviolet images; augmented hearing will detect softer and higher and lower pitched sounds; enhanced smell will intensify our ability to discern scents; and an amplified sense of touch will enable discernment of environ-mental"--*

**Alan:** Environ hyphen mental (environ-mental), interesting, isn't it, and that's not by mistake. Environ hyphen mental (environ-mental), isn't that interesting?

*"stimuli like changes in barometric pressure. These capacities would change the "norm" for humans. As the numbers of enhanced humans increase, today's nor-mal*

**Alan:** Nor hyphen mal. Mal is "bad," by the way.

*"nor-mal might be seen as subnormal, leading to the medicalization of another area of life.*

**Alan:** Boy the pharmacies are going to love this.

*"Thus, substantial questions revolve around whether there should be limits placed upon modifications of essential aspects of the human species."*

**Alan:** Now they've already gone through this as I say at high-level meetings. They've been going on for donkeys years where they'll give policemen and the robot ones that carry truncheons and things, they'll give them the certain smells, smells enhancement, so they could smell fear. Oh, he's done something wrong, grab that guy; or they'll see certain things in the dark. They're the ones that are going to get that type of thing to be the police; where Joe Average worker will be purpose made for his job.

*"Changes in human nature would be-come--"*

**Alan:** Be hyphen come (be-come). It should be B E hyphen come.

*"more pervasive if the altered consciousness were that of children. Will parents in our intensely competitive society be able to secure implants for their children--"*

**Alan:** Oh, here we go – we should worry now. Will we be able to get them for our children? It will be the luck of the draw, first come, first serve. What will it be? Get it now, it's free, just like the flu shots.

*"and if so, how will that change the already unequal lottery of life? Will the inequalities produced create a demand for universal coverage of these devices in healthcare plans, further increasing costs to society? Or will implanted brain chips be available only to those who can afford a substantial investment, thus further widening the gap between the haves and the have-nots? Of major concern should be the social impact of implementing a technology that widens the divisions not only between individuals, but also between rich and poor nations."*

**Alan:** Like that's not been discussed either.

*"Beyond these more imminent prospects, British scientists have concluded that in about 30 years, "it will be possible to capture data presenting all of a human being's sensory experiences on a single tiny chip implanted in the brain."*

**Alan:** Now they can already do that. You see, this is all predictive programming which they're ready to do but they make you think it's way off in the future; that way we've got time to think about things and accept it.

*"This data would be collected by biological probes receiving electrical impulses and would enable a user to recreate experiences, or even to transplant memory chips from one brain to another."*

**Alan:** Let's put our heads together, eh?

*"Combined with cloning technologies and given the possibility of continually recording and editing our lives, novel meanings of the self would be generated."*

**Alan:** Yes and that's all being pushed again through movies, which they said they would do at the Loyola meetings to do with the brain chip. They would promote it as a positive thing through movies and fiction and novels and even cartoons and this has all been done because we saw Robin Williams come out with his – was it the Cutter [insert: movie title “Final Cut”] or a cutting rule or something to do with that brain chip where they'd have your whole memory in there and they could watch little parts of it after you're dead and cry that little Johnny's gone.

*"The most frightening implication of this technology is the grave possibility that it would facilitate totalitarian control of humans."*

**Alan:** Oh, no, no, no that would never happen in our wonderful world of professional management where they're there to serve us because they love us. That would never happen, would it? and actually we know that the truth is we live in the age of the ultimate control freak. This is a time when they are so many governmental agencies crossing each other's boundary lines that they're standing on each others toes and pushing each other out of the way for control over people, so here they go with this and of course it would facilitate totalitarian control of humans. That's the purpose of it and once this happens and everyone's been chipped there's no going back. It's done. There's no debate – there will be no debate for the society in this at all and once it's done, that's it, game over. You're switched off. You won't have a consciousness. You won't be you anymore. However, they must legally get the public to accept it legally, wanting it you see, to convince you to go for it.

*"Using such technology, commercial interests or governments could control and monitor citizens. In a free society this possibility"--*

**Alan:** In a free society.

*"may seem remote"--*

**Alan:** I wonder where there's a free society?

*"although it is plausible to project initial compulsory usage for children"--*

**Alan:** Ah, there you go.

*"It's plausible to basically see compulsory usage for children for the military or for criminals."--*

**Alan:** Well how about pedophiles? The mums will all cheer when that's done and once it's done for them, well that's the next step. Let's get your children done too, because well they're irresponsible and they might be hyper after all those shots they've had and there might be a few thinkers amongst them, so this is better than Ritalin and mummy and daddy can have some peace and watch television and be brainwashed.

*"Policy decisions will arise about this usage, and also about mandating implants to affect specific behaviors."--*

**Alan:** Oh here we go, behavior modification.

*"A paramount worry"--*

**Alan:** I wonder who's worrying about this.

*"A paramount worry involves who will control the technology and what will be programmed; this issue overlaps the uneasiness about privacy concerns and the need for secure communication links. The prospects for sinister invasions of liberty and privacy are alarming. In view of the potentially revolutionary implications of the implantable brain chip, should its development and implementation be prohibited or, at the very least, regulated? This is the question that open dialogue needs to address."--*

**Alan:** Open dialogue between whom though? Because, after all, they've already said that the public are too ignorant to debate anything. We're not experts you see.

*"Certainly, it appears that moving towards implantable brain chips can be a positive step"--*

**Alan:** In other words, they've already decided that you see, a contradiction right there.

*"in the evolution of humans."--*

**Alan:** See, we're evolving. We jumped from little amoebas in clusters a long time ago and crawled out the slime through some strange need to evolve and somewhere inside there was this mushed up intelligence that eventually became an ape and swung through jungles and did all that stuff and ate lots of fruit. Then eventually one ape killed another one, which they don't generally do, and the one that killed them became a leader you see of conquest and it was conquest that, well, they kept doing that, this little band of killers and then they got better and better. Then nature decided it had to evolve bigger and better again and wow we could just – we went through all these different changes and here we are and the same old drive in us is going to make us make brain chips to change us again, you see, which kind of means we were made all wrong in the first place. We should have been pieces of metal perhaps or silicone chips or quartz and instead of going to be apes first we could have cut the corners and just became silicone chips, so we're evolving. Yes, the evolution of humans.

*"Nevertheless, the issues as described in this paper are weighty and need international consideration. Disagreement exists even between the authors of this paper: Gerald Maguire thinks there should be no limits placed on how people can choose to modify themselves;"--*

**Alan:** Sure, the public will choose to modify themselves. Here they are, getting free flu shots at some grocery places in Canada, with \$10 worth of groceries you get a free flu shot. I mean they've tried everything to get you the flu shot and massive publicity campaigns paid by our tax money every year to convince us to do it, even though there's no proof that it even works. In fact, there's more proof to the contrary that it's harmful for you. Here they are, on about how people can choose to study to modify themselves. This has all been debated at high levels. In fact the reason that research and development has gone in this direction years ago was to take over the whole human race except for a small elite. The small elite of course of Dalton and Huxley, the dominant minority, the ones who will not be changed and they'll have their utopia because we'll all be brain dead and controlled by machines.

*"Ellen McGee thinks that, at least initially, when used for enhancement"--*

**Alan:** Oh, enhancement, positive word you see, positive word.

*"the technology should be regulated, treated as research on human subjects"--*

**Alan:** Subjects you see. Human subjects. These are British terms. Every other country had "citizens" but Britain always had "subject" because you're a subject to the queen or the king. You were a subject, not a person you see. A person would have rights, so you're a subject.

*"and closely monitored for its effects. Both authors are worried about uses in the military and for children or other individuals whose choices might be compelled."--*

**Alan:** You can imagine the teachers that have been pushing little Johnny there who asked too many questions and she says, "well he's hyper and a darn nuisance and he's asking questions I can't answer," so she gets him on Ritalin. That's how easy it's been up until now. A teacher's say so. You can imagine what will happen if you ask questions and here they come and drill a hole in your head and give you a little injection in the brain.

*"McGee is particularly troubled by the inequities, especially on an international level, that will arise if this technology is left to a market economy. Our discussions have convinced us that public debate"--*

**Alan:** Public debate. The public have never ever had public debate on anything.

*"and multidisciplinary evaluation from thinkers in the fields of computer science, biophysics, medicine, law, religion, philosophy, public policy and international economy are urgently needed."*

**Alan:** In other words, the professionals and experts will do all the debating for us, maybe in front of us, and they will come to the conclusions that we must have, that we're too stupid to figure out. We're just silly non-professional people you see.

This is predictive programming this piece because what they've said here is antique. It's antiquated information so it's repeated here and it's actually a marketing blurb the way it's put across in a positive fashion, in a caring fashion, concerned fashion, but it's a marketing ploy to get us all used to it. It's only one of many ploys to get us used to this. If people haven't noticed in the last few years especially, never mind the history of the world, we're seeing the most incredible totalitarian system worldwide being implemented of a police state and spying on the public under the guise of international terrorism, which is a fantastic blind, which is a con for changing the world as we go global. When you're global we can't have any nations which are enemies anymore, so they must make it terrorists, just like the Soviet system did once they had established the Soviet Union, where technically they really had no enemies outside. No one went in and demolished them, apart from Adolph Hitler, but after that no one did and so they have to find enemies within, so they invented terrorists and thought criminals and stuff like that and that's what they must do to keep themselves in power.

You don't need government if things are going smoothly. Government thrives on protecting you from enemies, so they've got to find them or create them or train them, which they're very good

at doing too, and all of this was predicted and planned a long time ago. Here we are, going into this totalitarian system where the United Nations agenda has said quite openly in its habitat spiels there will be no private property in the future. We'll be living in habitat areas for the *Agenda 21* which all the countries signed into. You'll be monitored from birth to death. You'll be assigned tasks to do, work to do.

You'll have to take whatever treatment is decided for you by the "professionals" or tranquilize or whatever they decide to do with you, and they're talking about having public debates about putting a chip in your brain to control and actually eliminate what was you. Who's kidding who? and they start it off always with "this might help the disabled". They always bring out just like the charities with all their scams and some poor sod who's lost an arm or a leg or something like that, a very emotive issue and we fall for it and the real intent behind it all has nothing to do with it and the money doesn't go there.

They're selling this idea as they said they would through novels and movies and cartoons where heroes have super powers, augmented powers by having metal chips in their body and you think this isn't planned this way. Remember what Lenin said who worked for the bankers. He was trained to do the dialectic part, his part in the agenda, and he said that "society could go in a thousand directions as to how it would exist and how it would be, but the public mustn't know that. The generations must believe that the one that they're born into is naturally evolved." That's the trick of it all.

The money that's gone into chipping the brain and the research facilities that get the grants from big government departments and war departments, military departments and through the big foundations, they direct where all research goes. They could put it into space exploration or anything they want to, but they picked the brain, how to dominate and control the brain, and they picked this way back openly in the books in the 1950's. That's the direction they wanted to go for a controlled world, a controlled society and Huxley talked in some of his talks about it. They knew exactly where they would go and how long it would take to convince the public that it was time to accept it.

Here we are. No more you and actually I could do a whole program or two or three or four on how they'll package and market it to you. I can almost see the ads already to make you want this to happen; but they'll never tell you the real purpose behind it once everyone has it, when they pull the big switch and the real purpose kicks in.

Will mankind go out with a whimper and not with a bang? Now how will this be marketed to the people? It already is. This blurb was one of the ploys to get the message across, one of the many ploys coming out from all the different magazines and institutions, little television expos and that's nothing at all because you see the real work to lead up to this point on the public began over 50 years ago, conditioning the public through, again, mass advertising and magazines.

Women were the first target, to be unhappy about themselves. They were too fat, too thin, too tall, too short, hair was too dark, too light, too red, whatever. Massive campaigns to make you feel inadequate, not to be happy with yourself and this has been an incessant bombardment right up to the present, escalating in fact, because we now have all this Hollywood nonsense in the news with all the plastic surgeon clean-cut faces of actors and actresses with their little silicone enhancements to make us all feel well I'm not quite up to par.



We've also created a crisis about getting older because it's a youth culture. Amazing, it's a culture – it's a world run by deviant interbred elitists who are old who design each part of the culture for the young, from fashions to music to drama and all of it. Old expert people, professionals, purpose inbred for their tasks, design a youth culture. They make everybody terrified about their first wrinkle or grey hair or when they don't look like they're 18 anymore. That was all preparation for wanting something which will at least give you an image, a different image of yourself.

You've been made to feel inadequate and we've been given impossible standards to live up because – well, unless you want to spend fortunes on plastic surgery and all the other treatments they get – the ones who are presented to us as the "perfect people."

This is all to make you feel that human and being you is not good enough, you're a failure, and if you're past 25 or 28 you're past it all together you see. It's time to get ready for senility and Viagra. That's what we're all conditioned with you see incessantly. None of this came about by chance. It all works together in the culture creation industry. It works for the elite. It's run by the elite who decide what we think, what we want, what will make us happy and unhappy, and also to make us dwell on what we're supposed to want.

This whole part about interfacing memories from other people through engrams tracing et cetera will be used and promote in advertising campaigns which you will hear fairly shortly. I'm sure they're made up already and I'm sure thousands of think tanks participated in all of this for many years before they even start selling the idea to us. What have they used in the past, apart from making you feel inadequate, over the hill, dumpy, skinny or whatever? Sex. Sex sells and here they can give you some superstar having sex with some other superstar and you will experience all of it, as though it were you. You'll be the superstar. That will be one of the big selling points as they try and get everyone to take this.

It's interesting at the beginning of the Internet and even up to the present, the media when the public didn't know much about this blossoming Internet – enter the net, you know – but they did make sure that you knew that my God there was pornography everywhere in it and that was the big hook. That's why that was incessantly drummed into the people through media. Oh, there's pornography, well that was guaranteed to get everyone in, especially the young; and here is a new thing, a brain chip where they can give you someone else's experiences. You'll live the experience and little old short, fat, skinny, tall whatever you're unhappy with, will be suddenly a superstar. You'll be Superman with Lois Lane melting the Artic as you do your thing and you'll feel every minute of it, every sensation. That will be how they'll sell part of this whole idea and unfortunately that will work on a lot of people because very few people today are content with themselves. It's not meant to be content. They're made to feel inadequate, unhappy because you can't live up to impossible fictional standards.

The New Agers will be sold it. They're ready for it. They've been promoted for years. They've been trained for years that we're all going to be one. "How wonderful, brother, are you of the body?" the old Star Trek series, and they can exchange their New Age palaver, which was all given to them, like they always give catch phrases and buzz words and terms for a religion. Well they've got theirs too, all designed for them and my goodness they could even have past life experiences, all made up in Hollywood studios but they'll be real to them and they can prattle away forever and all these hypnotists will be out of business. You know the ones that can make them remember these experiences. You won't need them anymore.

So many things, the facets in society work together and when you see everything working multifaceted apparently even separate organizations, professions and the education system, everything working in the same direction, it is not by chance, it's by design. They will make it so unpleasant to be conscious. They already have. They're going after it big time with this fear and terror and inflation and possible loss of jobs and all that stuff. They keep up the pressure on people who want to escape and all you have to do then is bring out the solution. Better than Valium and that's what Valium was pushed for when they first brought it out. You won't worry anymore. You won't remember much either, but you won't worry. Through science they shall conquer but they do need our complicity, our willingness to go along with it.

They've trained the public to be non-involved in any major decision that happens that will affect their lives. We've all to leave it to experts like Bertrand Russell said and most people do. They can't think for themselves. They only quote the experts in the magazines. They're giving up the right to have a personal identity, a uniqueness.

In fact, the drum beats coming across the New Age movement and all the magazines tied together and all the old stuff tied together and all the social groupthink in schools where you cannot be an individual or you'll be ostracized. You must come to group consensus. That's all part of it, all by design. Where to be little old you is to be inadequate and a failure and a scary thing. The ability to use a brain and now you're afraid to because you don't know what you might think about, and of course governments will be quite happy when you can't think about anything and that's the intent of all of this.

However, you won't need a lot of government either because they'll also be out of business. You won't need police or military. Lenin said this. Now Russell knew it too. Here's the capitalist and the communist working on the same agenda, both saying the same things, that when this was all perfected they would not longer need police or military or court systems and everybody wondered – well, the ones that did think wondered and said, "without changing human nature how could that possibly be?" Well they knew that science was going to be the conqueror here. It will be impossible to make an individual decision about something when you're no longer a separate unique individual and this is only one step in their "never ending story" as they go through and that's all happened, then they can go to work and create purpose-made humans from scratch to be more efficient and perfect to serve them. Not too many, they don't need them and the rest will simply die off, maybe quickly, maybe slowly, depending on our utilitarian value at the time.

What I'm telling you about is no secret. It's been written about long ago. The elite have written books about it themselves. They've all read each other's books. The mainstream media will never make a big deal of these books when they're published, but legally they're published out there for you if you want to read them. They're not pleasant. There's no good guy at the end that saves the day. It's all straightforward agenda with their reasons for doing so and they have trained the public as Russell said to be ego-syntonic, where they avoid the unpleasant things and look towards pleasure, they've been trained to do that. So have all the New Agers. Doesn't matter what group, cult, whatever they go into, they're all the same, they're all connected, under a myriad of names, they're all the same thing and they've taught them all to stay away from negative people. Think positive. Don't look at the negative. Turn your back on the negative.

Well here they are turning their back on the express train. No survival instincts left. All by design. Taught through a religion and repetition. I'm under no illusion the way this is going to be marketed will bring it on. People will go and want it. You'll have little specials within the television media and the mainstream news where they talk to little old Joe Blow or whoever who says, "oh well yes I've decided I need it. I'm not happy with life and yah-de-yah-de-yah," and this is all to get us used to the same idea and people will go for this, not knowing the full extent of what they're committing themselves to. They'll fall for the propaganda where it will relieve your pain of living. It could even make you happy. It could stimulate certain hormones to be released and certain painkillers or whatever, but this is all going to get promoted. The people will go for it and once the big drum beat goes, the big drum beat for sex, sex, sex, and the way it's promoted, you'll have it with whoever is the superstar of the period. You'll be there. People will flock to it because human nature is so well understood, but not everyone will fall for it.

And perhaps, just perhaps because they don't like to mandate things, that would be too totalitarian. They want us to take things voluntary you see, legally. It's a legality with them. They want our voluntary acceptance of totalitarianism. They might just leave those who say no until they die off; but at least the longer those who have conscious minds are alive fighting this evil, this can still be diverted no matter how bad it seems. It can be thrown off. They won't give up because they never do, so those who are in this battle must accept this is an ongoing battle. They at the top have an agenda, a timetable, a business plan and they don't like getting behind, but we have no choice but to fight this. No choice whatsoever and the full knowledge that there are people you know and probably family, friends too, who will when this comes out and the publicity campaigns are "tarrah-tarrahing" it and blowing it up will actually want this to be done – but not all of us.

The news and the facts of this are not pleasant. I'm not here to pour oil on a raging sea. I'm just telling it as it is. We're in a war and we have been for a long, long time. Most people are completely oblivious of it.

We live in an evil system, very ancient system, very evil. Charles Galton said, "there's always been a form of slavery." He meant in this monied system and he said, "we're now creating a more sophisticated form of it." What he meant was the public wouldn't know they were slaves.

It's time to shatter the silence and scream through the propaganda that we get downloaded with and get louder and tell others and at least everyone can have a chance of knowing for the first time what this is all really, really about and then we shall decide if awareness and being a sentient being is worth having. Is it a gift or a curse? Personally for me, I'll hang on to it for as long as I can. I hope it's the same for you.

From Hamish and me, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

## **"Imagine"**

**By John Lennon**

Imagine there's no heaven  
It's easy if you try  
No hell below us  
Above us only sky

Imagine all the people  
Living for today...

Imagine there's no countries  
It isn't hard to do  
Nothing to kill or die for  
And no religion too  
Imagine all the people  
Living life in peace...

You may say I'm a dreamer  
But I'm not the only one  
I hope someday you'll join us  
And the world will be as one

Imagine no possessions  
I wonder if you can  
No need for greed or hunger  
A brotherhood of man  
Imagine all the people  
Sharing all the world...

You may say I'm a dreamer  
But I'm not the only one  
I hope someday you'll join us  
And the world will live as one

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"BLACK BUDGETS, BLACK OPS, DIRTY TRICKS**  
**AND**  
**THE BATTLE FOR THE MIND"**  
**March 15, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 15, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. This is Thursday the 15th of March 2007.

What's been happening? Well more sites are going up at the moment across the planet and that way I hope to keep information up there should any particular one or any groups of them be pulled down, which is very possible in this day and age, especially when you're touching on topics which are not quite politically correct or at least acceptable by certain high agencies shall we say.

So much happens in this world and people are overloaded with data that they cannot retain important events which happen in their own lifetime and so certain topics have become taboo in political circles to do with things they'd rather we all forget. I suspect strongly that the reason I've been having the hassles with a couple of the sites is because I touched on a topic to do with the old Iran-Contra scandal, where it came out the United States at very high levels and authorized from the top obviously was involved in bringing in cocaine and drugs and having them sold and distributed across the United States and using the money for what they call "Black Budget" and "Covert Actions," the "Quiet Wars" as they say, the funding of little revolutions and counter-revolutions in countries in which they have plans for in the future.

Then it gets even deeper and more mysterious when you get into it because you find that really it's not the United States doing this because at the top there are no countries. We have a continued illusion of countries as long as they keep the present tax system in place. It's hard to tax you and they can't recruit you either for armies if they can't pull out the old patriotic symbols, the tribal flags and all that.

At the top we have internationalists with a global agenda, a global plan worked out in meticulous detail, which is not difficult when you realize the people at the top make money out of nothing so that they have unlimited numbers and zeros behind them. They can hire thousands of think tanks to pour over their plans, their plans for the future and find out ways to implement them through culture creation, indoctrinations, media, entertainment and the public drift along never realizing everything that seems new as it comes along is in fact meticulously planned, including all of the possible reactions against any particular part.

They can actually see how certain individual types of personalities will dig their heels in and complain about certain aspects of it and so they plan it way ahead, including how to overcome those obstacles, even down to training people to become leaders for what appears to be their opposition.

To change topics, I'd like the people to know that a lot of my time is taken up with other kinds of fallout to do with putting out information. It can even be hard to get time sometimes just to put out one hour of spontaneous blurb in a day because you have little emergencies arise which you have to deal with which come out of the blue.

A while back, I had a problem with a site someone had put up and was selling my books off for donations. That I can understand will happen. That kind of a thing will obviously happen because the same crooked mentality you have at the top is found in all strata of society down to the bottom and from the very old at the top to the very young at the bottom too, there's always the odd bad egg as they say who sees an opportunity and grabs it regardless of the consequences to others.

The other day it came to my attention that on a Myspace blog, someone was actually giving out free downloads of my books. I don't know for how long. Perhaps since January and that's a different problem again because the person wasn't after financial gain and so it's very possible to conclude that there's a nefarious attempt to pull the rug from under your feet since you're depending on that little income – that little income to keep not only going on the Internet but to keep the bread coming to your mouth everyday.

There are many ways to close a person down and there certainly are dirty trick squadrons out there that specialize in this. Now people who go over all the material on my sites can see for themselves, I give out almost everything for free. I even put up archived information from shows. I give them two weeks generally and then I'll put it up in order to let those who can't afford to join all these groups and to pay the money for archived information so that they can get access to it. Therefore, everyone can get access to information, at least information that I get out through my shows and other shows and I sell very little.

I would love to have more books written and more DVDs done and these are the things which I do sell because that keeps me going and if I can't have the money coming in, I'm gone you see and I don't need much at all. I live – when you compare how I live with other people, most people couldn't live like that or survive like this. They really couldn't. I don't go after the big things of the world. I live very simply. I heat my place with wood which I cut myself. I boil water on a wood stove because my hot water tank burst last year and I was so busy getting wood in I never replaced it.

I don't have the money to have all the things fixed that most of you would do. You'd pay someone to do it. I don't. Therefore I live as simply as possible and I don't mind that. I can get along with that. Accumulating all the things that people are told to have does not appeal to me and I'm not complaining about my lifestyle. I'm just saying that some people will stoop to no level, nothing is low enough to put you under and if I hadn't had it brought to my attention that someone was giving these books away for free, free downloads, I would have never known except for the fact that the sales of books had plummeted over this last two or three months. And now I know one of the reasons why.

There could be others out there doing this and I depend on people who have the time to perhaps do searches once in a while to see if this is happening elsewhere. Now nothing should be sold in my name. No one else is authorized to sell my material. The few things I sell will be found on my main site and for John in Dublin who brought this to my attention, I'd like to play this song "Carrickfergus," one of the best renditions I've heard sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt.

## "Carrickfergus"

Sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt

I wish I was in Carrighfergus,  
Only for nights in Bellygrant.  
I would swim over the deepest oceans,  
Only for nights in Bellygrant.

But the sea is wide, and I can't get over.  
Neither have I wings to fly.  
Oh, if I could find me a handsome boatsman  
To ferry me over to my love and die.

Now in Kilkenny, it is reported,  
They've marble stones there as black as ink.  
With gold and silver I would transport her  
But I'll sing no more now, till I get a drink.

I'm drunk today, but then I'm seldom sober.  
A handsome rover from town to town.  
Oh, but I am sick now, my days are over,  
Come all you young lads and lay me down.

I wish I was in Carrighfergus,  
Only for nights in Bellygrant.

We're getting sprayed of course continuously now. Every day as the sun should be shining, and sometimes is in the early morning it starts off nice, then in come the aircraft. This is happening all over, probably the world because I get photographs from Australia as well, and all over the US and Britain and the rest of Europe, and we're not supposed to know, we're not supposed to know.

The reason we know we're not supposed to know is that the major media will not touch this, and a couple of other smaller stations that have touched it, always do it in a tongue-in-cheek way as "what do you think, people, are these people paranoid about these contrails?" (instead of chemtrails) and they leave the audience with a "well this may be crazy" or "maybe it's just jet planes." However, when you've watched the patterns being laid, commercial aircraft never did this.

Last week I watched a bunch of them creating lines across the sky as though they were ploughing a field, as they were all sitting abreast of each other, and do a partial U-turn, all in formation, and left this amazing herring-bone pattern behind them, which eventually began to merge. Before the afternoon came in, the sky was completely overcast and you'd have this metallic smell or taste in your mouth.

A world-wide operation on a gigantic scale, on a true war-scale in fact. This was happening before 9/11, before they were hyping up their new champion which is to be the Kyoto agreements, before Al Gore was moved into his new position that was made for him probably twenty years ago, because anything that's happening today was planned years in advance – they simply implement each part at the right time.

The big enemy that the world will have to face and come together with under a new system is an attack from out there, which is nature. It's global warming. Even though you won't find two scientists, who are not on the payroll of the United Nations (which many of them, in fact most of the big ones are, that's where they get their grants from, to say what they want to hear) but you won't find a couple of scientists agreeing about the history of the world to do with the climate changes. How could you possibly come out with rules and regulations and what are supposed to be facts, when you don't really have the facts.

They're scratching the top of a mountain and expecting to know how it all began and over what period of time. Yes, they know there's been many ice-ages and many warming ages between them. Many, many, and many mini ones in between the big ones. As I say in the Middle Ages for 200 years in parts of Europe they never built fires in their homes because it was so warm. And then in came the colder weather again, and the less hot summers and back in went the fires. And this is quite standard, this is normal.

We shouldn't panic when they try to panic us, and these are attempts to panic us you see. It's not just for power, for scientists who love to push themselves to the top as the new types of Darwinian-type saviours, the atheistic saviours with their new religion of science, which has so many theories it truly is a religion – it takes a lot of belief to go along with them. But, as I say, with scant knowledge and no definite, definitive timescale knowledge or accurate timescale knowledge on many ice-ages, warming ages and so on, to try and pretend they understand it all now and make us all conform to a new panic, or to react to this new panic is simply part of a political, a socio-political agenda.

The old H.G. Wells idea (which he didn't dream up, it was dreamed up by professors working at the Royal Institute of International Affairs) of a threat to bring the world together, to change the whole lifestyle of the little people, so that they'd be better ruled by their betters, counted on convincing the public of an alien threat or something like that. And that was tossed about and discussed in big think-tanks, in psychological warfare format; how to get the people to be terrified enough that they'll give up all of what they once thought was their freedoms their rights, and bring in the new society – the Great society, as they call it.

Now we know it's not the UFOs, they've tried all that for a long period of time but it didn't quite catch on. There was enough people turning towards it as an ultimate religion eventually, but it still didn't convince enough people and so they couldn't use that. It's much easier to use climate control.



Now when the aircraft are spraying heavily, they're using different metallic particulates, dowsing the air with them, and these act like tiny mirrors which reflect light back and forth, therefore the sunlight cannot simply bounce off the earth and bounce back out again. It's trapped, in this massive multi-layered hall of mirrors reflecting back and forth and back and forth, and then it causes the warming. It causes the warming.

Back in the times of Teller, they talked about using this stuff in the 1950's in conjunction with HAARP-type technology. It was talked about at that particular time, in big meetings, that they could if they wished, even melt the polar cap.

Interesting, isn't it, how short our memories are. Major things happen in our lifetimes, and people have no memory of them – the short-term memory – because they count on media to do their thinking, their reasoning, and their recollection for them.

Brzezinski was the first one to openly state this that the public were coming to a stage where they'd be unable to do reasoning for themselves. They would expect the media to do it all for them. Yet this media is in private hands. Some of the big stations, like the BBC, are owned by the government, so it's a propaganda arm, and yet the public trust the media. They've been taught over the last 40 years or so to trust the media, never suspecting there could be agendas here, and never even realizing this is a political and socio-political tool – a very powerful one. If it's not on the media then it can't be true – that 's how the average person thinks.

We are given our worries from the media. You'll notice if you do have cable. I don't but I've been in homes with people who have cable and satellite and they have all of these TV stations and channels all at the same time giving the news and they're giving the same news in the same sequence, in the same format, the same wording and you realize they're all getting it from the same source – an authorized source. They parrot it to make sure we all get the same exact catch phrases and so on and there's no individual analysis by newscasters of information because most media comes from but three major wires as they call it. There's Reuters and a couple of other major ones which are probably all amalgamated into one really at the top to make sure you get standardized news.

Yet here they go again at the beginning of the year when the birds are trying to sing and now they're coughing with the spraying along with the people and the sprayings being stepped up and I pretty well can imagine we're going to see some amazing displays in the skies this year because they're on a roll. They're well aware that most the public can be made to believe anything because they have no memory and they're not worried about more people looking up and saying, "what on earth is that going on above my head?"

So they'll go the next step which is a heavier spraying and they're also mixing the sprays with different chemicals as they go along. The great alchemists in the sky. There will be ongoing fallout – health problems in populations. They are aware of it. They keep their pulse on the doctors' visits and the clinic visits and the hospital visits all the time. All that data gets fed to the capitols of every nation. And Canada did have that done a few years ago when they admitted there was one computer with all information across the country was getting all the data from across the country feed into it and this little hullabaloo about well should any politician have access to such incredible data concerning everybody across Canada. Financial, health, everything all in one and so they solved it and ended the problem by making it two computers and that was for our safety.

This is the way we're treated but this is all in preparation for spraying and other things yet to come because they keep the pulse on the health of the public, the death rates which will be going up because the greatest problem people have today as we have no industry left and we're not polluting all that stuff in the sky and yet they keep happening on about it. The greatest problem we have are people coming down with bronchial problems and various kinds of pneumonias that set in after their lung tissue has been inflamed enough to allow bacterium into it. It will affect the very young and the very old. You can't spray any chemicals which should not be there outside of nature. You can't spray all this stuff into the sky and not expect to have health fallout short-term and long-term that's obvious. So they can't come out now and tell us what they're doing because they're poisoning us regardless of any other motive that they give us. The side effect obviously is detrimental to health.

My dog and I often go and sit on a hill in the morning. I'll take a coffee out there and he looks up when these jets are going back and forth and he watches them. My dog watches them and yet most people don't. They don't notice. That is scary. It's kind of like when you rationalize the excuses we're given or will be given as to why – when eventually they do have to come forth and say something it's kind of like finding a giant crater in a desert caused by a meteorite maybe billions of years ago. We don't even know, but when you find it you say, "well gee whiz, we must have caused that to happen."

This is the same nonsense we hear about the ozone hole another great one they dreamed up and only ones who can detect the ozone hole are NASA. They're the only ones with the equipment. This supposed ozone hole. Now if you find something for the first time because you've developed equipment that can detect and go beyond previous equipment you say, "my goodness, there's something there." Why on earth would you suddenly conclude that we caused it? It could have been there forever for all we know. Now we're told it shifts, it moves. But then they can tell us anything because I don't have the equipment to test it and verify it.

All of these techniques are used to get us to comply really with the loss of all rights to alter the old way, to live in a scientifically run dictated society. The Brave New World of Huxley that's what we're supposed to enter into as they try and panic us one way or another or "my goodness, we're going to get hit with a comet." They've got all these different scenarios we're supposed to sit and be terrified about and because we're all so petty little ignorant people we have to listen to these gods, these experts, these scientists – these approved ones. The ones that are approved by the UN. We listen to them and to their gobbly gook as they look in the camera and with a straight face and tell us all this magical nonsense. These are the simple techniques being employed to bring this about.

Al Gore was chosen years ago to help lead the new departments in the United Nations on this very topic. They had to give the guy some kind of job because he's not very much good at anything else, but at least he can read his scripts. You always have to find jobs for the boys. So Mr. Gore who might be related – who knows, Mr. Gorbachev who's on the same sort of kick has been given a big position at the UN, unlimited funding for his propaganda departments to scare us like the Wizard of OZ with lots of scientific terms and future projections and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

Make no mistake. The propaganda that's starting to come out is a concentrated coordinated effort to brainwash the population of the world and they're already doing it in school and making sure

they grab the children first and brainwash them because they must grow up into a completely changed world run by experts who are there to save us who are going to go off and blast off asteroids just like the movies that gave us to predict us – predictive programming and yes they'll send special A-Teams off to blast these at these asteroids before they hit earth and save the planet in a thousand different ways and little old you being little old you have no power whatsoever to do anything so sit back. Do what you're told and save old Gaia, Mother Earth.

Massive campaign. Massive campaign. The largest psy-op operation on the planet because that is the threat they've decided upon is to be global climate change. The threat from out there, the sun and we must live in a completely new society. Now within a span of 50 years, they've already turned society upside down. That's nothing at all, 50 years. The blink of an eye and they've been terribly successful in destroying as they say in the occult circles of the high Freemasonry "all that was." They've destroyed all that was to bring in that which is to be new.

All the planks pretty well of the "*Communist Manifesto*" have been completely carried out except for the last little part. The last one and that's almost complete too and that's the end of all private property. That was to be done through increasing taxations and fines et cetera and we're seeing it now because now all municipalities and governments are sending out agents all over the place to inspect all buildings, all private premises and you'll be fined daily if you cannot fix whatever they tell you to fix as they keep updating standards every year. This is to be the last part of it.

And then we gradually get herded over the next oh 15, 20 years into habitat areas. You have two classes initially. They're already selling homes for the upper class where you have solar heating and all the modern gizmos. However, for the lower classes, the majority of people is to be crammed into the cities until we dwindle off through sterilization. Through simple various means which is already happening if you look at the sperm count falling every year since the 1950's.

Eventually their old cities will disappear. Long term planning is the key to everything. You can make the public through a short period of time believe in anything. Barrera who was the head of the NKVD, the early KGB in the Soviet system, talked about the process of indoctrinating the masses to change the culture in a specific direction with a definite goal and he talked in the 1930's about it at the International Communist Meeting, the Comintern.

He said, it used to take us a whole generation around 70 years through massive propaganda and grabbing children and brainwashing them. It used to take 70 years to get one particular change in their way of looking at life, society, marriage and all the rest of it. He says "but now we have it down. We can alter and upgrade society every five years through scientifically induced indoctrination." And he said, "eventually that will be down to one year or even six months."

When you understand the art and all that goes into the creation of culture then it's very easy to manipulate it. These are sciences which are well understood and yet now with that "all seeing eye" that television set in everyone's home getting the same information worldwide at the same time everyday it's much easier and quicker to indoctrinate and the television doesn't leave you to form your own opinions. It gives you your opinions. Slickly, scientifically and that's why they keep news anchor people on until they're very old people because you grow up with them most of your life. That's why they pay big salaries for people who simply read dummy boards and look like their father. That's the idea. The father figure or the mother figure, but mainly father figure.

We grow up with them and it would never occur to you this man – this respectable man as they keep telling us how respectable these ones are. They even have their own promos. Peter Mansbridge, they introduce him everyday as "the most trusted man in Canada." I don't know anybody that's met the man. But through television people think they know them, they grew up with them and would that trusted man ever lie to you to deceive you? Of course not. Well he's like your father. He's a father figure. Very simple and it works very well. Every country has their own version of the same thing.

Hopefully this year, I'll be able to go much further with information that I'd like to put out because really what I'm trying to do is to a type of preliminary education on the sciences and the history behind this world which lead us to where we are at the moment and which has already planned a future for us if we acquiesce to it. Everything that happens in life is much easier for controllers if the public go along willingly and want the next stage of their slavery. Therefore slavery is always dressed up in fancy colors and sold to us. It also helps if you can create many crisis to wear the people down and offer them a type of psychic valium or an electronic one to take away their pain. The kind of stuff we're seeing promoted via movies, cartoons for children with brain chips and all of this kind of stuff.

This is the agenda. There is no doubt about that. For the controllers to run the world remember a world system, a world government to be government to keep and maintain a dominant minority at the top with a dominant bureaucracy running the show they need to try and make it seem to Joe Public that there's a crisis some where so they'll always create crisis to justify their controlling of you – their governments of you. That's what government is there for. Without crisis they couldn't soak you for pretty well all that you earn and they couldn't dictate to you how you should live and where you should live or what to dress like or what colors your homes should be.

Government depends on crisis. That's why they always have enemies and wars and enemies over there and when they can't get an enemy over there they've got to find an enemy within and that's the whole deal of terrorism, a tactic used in the past – in past ages going all the way to Rome when various Caesar's would find they were losing their grip over the public, their dominance, they'd create a fire in some big building. Blame internal terrorists for it and turn out the Army and all the citizenry would succumb to the authority and obey and become suspicious of each other. That's an ancient tactic. It was used by Stalin in the soviet system because once they'd sealed off their borders of the greater Russia they had to find enemies within, so we're seeing a tactic to be used on a global system where you'll be an approved citizen of the world with either a green strip on your ID card for safety or they'll color code it down to red where you could be an enemy of the world state. You might have dangerous thoughts, for goodness sake.

Now you could still be some person who is young who's adopted the latest current trend, which they always think is rebellion but it never is, because all current trends and always have been promoted from the top down. Very old professional people sit and design the fashions for the young to follow including the gothic and all the other things and even the Mohawk haircuts the guys had a few years back and the music because fashion industry, music industry, entertainment all go together in novels and so on to create culture. All expert people design it way in advance and the youth are taught it's theirs, so they adopt it simply because they use techniques which appeal to the young and I hope everyone remembers what it's like to be young. I hope everyone does. Many people don't. They can't remember what they went through themselves.

The young love to sit and talk in groups about spooky things and therefore you give them professionally-led spooky shows which intrigues them because their imagination hasn't been put in a box yet through the worries of life, therefore they can get in to all of that because man essentially is a religious being and no matter how you suppress religion it will reemerge in one form or another, which has always been understood. Therefore, those at the top when they're destroying an old religion always introduce a new one to be followed. That's what's called "The New Age" and all of its facets and forms.

Designed long ago. Called also the "perennial religion," that's why they can keep pulling this one up over many thousands of years when they need it and that's why they have all the data to put out there. They know what works too. They know that the New Age must appeal primarily to the individual ego. The me idea. When you find New Agers pretty well all they can do is talk about themselves. Me, me, me, I, I, I, I, me because it's their own personal what they think is salvation they're desperately hunting for and paying through the nose for to get old rehashed stuff dragged out of old books written by the "dominant minority" a long time ago and a lot more recently too.

They're given their own vocabulary because you must always create a vocabulary. Catch words, buzz words to be trendy so they can exchange with each other as though they know and they smile and they know. They're "in the know" but it leaves them nowhere. It also teaches them a very important thing and that is to not look at anything negative, which is fantastic for a dominant minority as they pull off a world stunt like this, because if you're standing on the train tracks hopefully even if your back is turned to the train you'll hear it coming and get off the tracks. Now here people who have taught to simply not look at all the nasty things in the world. Concentrate on yourself and be happy. Attract positive forces for you, me, I, me, me, me, you and that's all that matters. So you don't care who gets killed where or slaughtered where or for what even when you go and buy the junk sometimes from the countries that are doing the slaughtering. It doesn't matter.

Somehow they can compromise their karma on certain points. But they're disabled effectively from caring you see about others because truth doesn't come through individual – concentration and search. Only the truth about yourself should emerge from there but from that should come the real truth, which is the caring about other people and those not yet born. There's nothing more selfish than just wanting to get through this world and be happy, as they say, especially if you know what's going on.

The whole New Age movement was in the planning in the 1800's was set in motion. More openly in the 1880's and that's how long it took to gradually snowball up to the present where certain musicians were sent off to India and of course their fans in a sense went with them, at least in spirit, because youngsters follow the stars and if the stars are in to this or that they will follow and do the same. They follow suit. All orchestrated to bring in the blending of East and West. Destroy the old which by the way was the old even though with all of its dogma and corruption as all religions will become rather quickly after their birth, but it was only religion that promoted the care for others outside of yourself.

You see the effects today in a dog-eat-dog society. The modern Babylon using a lot of scientific methods and electronics to promote the Babylon which ancient Babylon didn't have. They simply had lots of priesthoods and experts to deal with the social problems and promotion of ideas amongst the populations, but today we have the technology to bring it into your room

everyday or your house right into your mind. A reality. A fake reality. A misperception and as long as everyone is misperceiving and getting the same data they all think they're sane and that everything is normal.

When human life gets devalued to the extent that it already has and accepted by the average person – it's always been accepted by an elite who see peasantry then they see another class which is themselves, but when the average person thinks the same way they have been totally indoctrinated. To hear average people parrot what they get from their wildlife programs and all their superstars who come on reading these wildlife programs and saying there's just too many people and then you hear the average person at the bottom saying the same thing, they have been brainwashed. Completely brainwashed. Their opinions are adopted opinions. They haven't been thought through and the immature personality which never grows and is kept in a form of stasis will simply adopt the opinions of the experts.

That's why we find people today who are elderly and who have no wisdom to pass on. They've been kept in a stasis of bewilderment and after bewilderment with no conclusions drawn out they burn out long before they die and simply live to get a pension, the big carrot, and once they get their pension they drift off and they're gone very quickly generally.

Life was supposed to be to lived and life was supposed to be exciting and you don't have to run around in big fancy cars and go to nightclubs to have excitement. You can have so much excitement within your own mind wherever you are, if your mind is working wherever you are. And when you're not afraid of what is coming down because when you understand how it's all being done the fear tends to evaporate.

We're not evolving daily as the media would have you believe. Politicians are not reacting to sudden crisis on the spot and making decisions on the spot to deal with them. Every major event in life is planned long beforehand. Years beforehand. Sometimes before you're born and this whole global agenda and the new society it would bring in was planned and discussed and written about by those involved back in the early 1900's and even before, but from the League of Nations onwards they became bolder. Once people were more literate and were reading books, apart from novels at the lower levels, they began to be a bit more careful in what they released out into the public realm.

However, they still occasionally do release the occasional book with lots of data that come from the meetings they attend and you might find them in the libraries stuck away some where, but you won't hear about them on the major media because they don't want you to read these books and say, "well wait a minute. How come none of this is mentioned on my six o'clock news?" You don't want people saying, "oh, so to get a global agenda and they have to create world panic to justify the reasons for it happening" or for their perfect population of the world in a post-industrial and technological society they want only so many million people. Then you tie it into the sperm count dropping as the UN keeps announcing every year in a quiet straightforward fashion with no comment following.

When there's comment following something that should be a crisis you know it's part of the plan. As I said before, people are in a sense religiously minded. They're a religious animal in one way or another. It can take many forms because they have – especially when they're younger, just an inner knowing that there's something else beyond all of this. However, unfortunately it's supplied. The answers are always supplied to us by those who end up controlling us and the more

exciting they make it for the young people, the more they fall into the trap early and it's hard to get them out of it.

Then they're being guided along for the rest of their lives by the books that appear one after the other on the bookshelves, very cheap generally, which indoctrinate them into the next step and the next step, until they are parroting opinions that were designed for them to parrot in allowing to happen to them and to those around them that which was planned long ago. Predictive programming and the last person to know is the indoctrinated person. Brainwashing works. It works. It's a perfected science.

The "in thing" at the moment is to just think positive and you'll get what you want. Visualize it and you'll get it. I will get what I want. I, me, me, I. This began really years ago with a bunch of Masons this whole idea and Norman Vincent Peale and others were into it. Now they have umpteen different names for the same thing, motivational courses and so on and so on. Now they're at your inner guide and your spirit guide and goodness knows what else to give you more confidence in it and what all they teach people really is to be more aggressive to get what they want, so when people buckle in and give them what they want you think it's a supernatural occurrence. No, they're just becoming a bully, that's all, because most people cave in and want to get rid of an aggressive person who's haggling down the price or whatever it happens to be.

When you have everyone so divided into the "me," it's much easier for a small group to control all of them. The rest of them are navel gazing. They don't notice what's happening around them. The material world is transitory for everyone because your life is transitory here. And if you haven't noticed, there's nothing that you can work for, lie for, steal for, gather, collect that you cannot lose. There's nothing in the material world really that's yours. The more you possess, the more you worry about losing all your possessions. The more care you have to take to keep working or whatever it is or maintain them or even a place to put them.

That's why thousands of years ago men like Plato wrote about the system they would create: the perfect government for a dominant minority – an aristocracy where technically they would own nothing. As Plato said, why own your house, your big house, then you have to have servants and pay them, then the servants might steal the objects you buy and put in those houses. You have to hire guards to guard and you might get robbed and on and on it went. What he was getting at was the creation of a governmental system where those who ruled the world would technically own nothing, but they, the elite, would have the sole use of those buildings. The public would maintain them for them. Isn't that clever? Isn't that clever?

They could fulfill their wildest dreams in having all those things, but technically they wouldn't own them so when something was stolen they didn't worry. They scrolled a little chitty to their guys below and the object that was broken, smashed or whatever, stolen, would be replaced or today it's their limo would be replaced and serviced and maintained and everyone's paid from the public purse. That's not a bad deal. If you look into the big foundations, you'll find they work the same way. If you look into the biggest families on this planet, technically they own nothing. Everything goes through trusts but they have the sole use of those big buildings in different countries and Lear jets and so on.

Meanwhile, those at the bottom of the ladder are given their daily dose of I don't know how many ads per hour they watch on television anymore and all the things they're supposed to want and all the things they think they're supposed to have backed up with all the magazines they buy

and all those fluffy pillows and lace things from Sears, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. All the ways to get that money back from you that you earn because you're supposed to have them, but unlike the big boys, you will have to replace them too or repair them or have them stolen and worry about them and there's no one that you can pass it on to too do it all for you.

We're trained like animals and it works because of the "**perfect understanding of human behavior**," especially of the mass man. All governments admit that the masses – the crowds who conform – CON-form, are easy to control. What works for one works for the other. It's the occasional individual down through the ages who can shatter their spell and all their hard work with simple speech in pointing out what is that can cause the problem. The one who communicate to those under the spell and watch the big bubble burst. That's the person who becomes the problem and has to be dealt with.

Most of it is to do with perceptions. How you're taught to perceive. Not what you do see, but how you perceive things and I hope to put out a series on perceptions and how they are manipulated and how easy it is to teach people to have these perceptions – these false perceptions for obedience sake.

A simple example is if you're on a highway in any age and a highway man – an armed highway man stops you, demands your money or he won't let you on your way and you refuse he can shoot you or punish you in some way. He'll rob you anyway and people have no problems understanding that as robbery. However, when you have governments depending on tickets being handed out by policemen who sit on the highway they're given a uniform and they have a gun who stop you and write out a ticket for his boss and you can't travel on. You can't bypass him and keep going. He'll shoot you. He'll kill you. What is really the difference? What is really the difference? Extortion is extortion. The difference is you're perceived to see one differently from the other through training and propaganda and yes I know there's lots of arguments come in, well those speeders and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

However, governments admit and we had that in Toronto not long ago when police went on a work to rule – a kind of strike. They stopped giving out tickets for a week or two and the City Council was howling because they depend on all of those fines as part of their income, which is never big enough as you've noticed. Governments never have enough income since they're always doing new building projects, being all good Masons, but they depend on supposed wrong-doing as part of their income. A certain amount of money or they go under.

Well what would happen if everybody was suddenly good and not break any little rule and no tickets were handed out because they couldn't hand them out? It would be the same thing. They'd have to find another way to get money from you because that's your purpose is to supply your labor via money to the big boys who have all these big building projects where they charge six or six times the amount of something being built and the big boys at the top pocket the rest. That's the way corruption works only **it's legal corruption** and the more corrupt we get the more even Joe Average will accept that as the norm.

Where you also toss out the old religions which at least made you think about right and wrong because the western religions had right and wrong in them. The rest of them don't have right and wrong. You end up with the Sovietized system where everything was so incredibly corrupt that to even see a doctor you had to bribe the secretary to get an appointment. You had to go into a hospital to visit a relative who's lying in urine and bribe the nurses to change the linen because



that's what the atheistic me society ends up doing, dog-eat-dog, new Babylon and we're watching the emergence of global Babylon.

That's my quick spontaneous blurb for tonight. I thank those who watch the Internet and let me know when little dirty tricks are being pulled so I can deal with them quickly. I thank you for listening. I hope to put much more material out this year on a much higher – well at least a little bit higher level. You can't give higher truths to people until you lay all the groundwork out first, then when you hear it it's perfectly understandable.

Hope you're all keeping well, and for Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god and your gods or your gods go with you.

**"By The Rivers Dark"**  
**By Leonard Cohen**

By the rivers dark  
I wandered on.  
I lived my life  
in Babylon.

And I did forget  
My holy song:  
And I had no strength  
in Babylon.

By the rivers dark  
Where I could not see  
Who was waiting there  
Who was hunting me.

And he cut my lip  
And he cut my heart.  
So I could not drink  
From the rivers dark.

And he covered me,  
And I saw within,  
My lawless heart  
And my wedding ring,

I did not know  
And I could not see  
Who was waiting there,  
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark  
I panicked on.  
I belonged at last  
to Babylon.

Then he struck my heart  
With a deadly force,

And he said, 'This heart:  
It is not yours.'

And he gave the wind  
My wedding ring;  
And he circled us  
With everything.

By the rivers dark,  
In a wounded dawn,  
I live my life  
in Babylon.

Though I take my song  
From a withered limb,  
Both song and tree,  
They sing for him.

Be the truth unsaid  
And the blessing gone,  
If I forget  
My Babylon.

I did not know  
And I could not see  
Who was waiting there,  
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark,  
Where it all goes on;  
By the rivers dark  
In Babylon.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"DEVIOUS MODE OF THE NEMATODE**  
**AND**  
**SLIME LEAVING CRIME IN THE NIGHT"**  
**March 16, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today it is the 16th of March 2007.

You know it's nice to try and get a lot of information out to people across this world on a very small budget, without using advertising and all the big gimmicks that go with it and then even having to be careful of what you say about certain topics because you'll upset your advertisers, and that's why I've taken the route and giving it a chance to give out information which is not twisted. It's not used for bending your minds, making you join authorized groups or anything like that, and as I said last night, the small income that comes in to keep it going here comes from my sale of books, mp3s and one DVD. Everything else is given out for free, yet everyday now it's coming to my attention that there are slimy little nematodes out there in lots of chat rooms who always build you up or build me up you see as though I'm a great guy and then they have little accessories tacked on such as "I have his PDF, books for anyone who's interested" and they sell them or else they give them away for free.

When it's for free it's more nefarious because these people often are trying to (for the big agencies, the big boys) take away your financing. Little crooks you understand. It's the little crooks that live amongst us, the same mentalities of the big crooks at the top that run the world. The only difference is that we're born at the lower end of the scale but with the same qualities and lack of any conscience and they'll use anybody to climb over to get a little higher up, regardless of what it does to the person they're climbing over.

Because of this going on, I probably won't be selling any more PDFs of the books. It's too easy for these creeps to do what they're doing and try and hide amongst MySpace and all these different little sites that get put up and it's also too easy to get them into their little chat rooms where they pretend to talk about patriotism until they flog someone else's material, "flog" being selling, and therefore all of those in the chat rooms who are discussing the radio shows and so on in the so-called patriot community, please be on the lookout for these little slimy slugs that will be in amongst you and leaving their little web addresses where you could buy material from people like me, only it's going to them. For those who accept the free books that they give out, to undercut me, to pull out the financing to close me down, then you're only helping it when you accept their offer. You're helping it along and then you'll be left with a thousand Art Bell clone shows to keep you spinning forever or authorized type patriotic shows but you'll never get to the bottom of the stuff that I could be giving out to everybody.

It's always the few who spoil it for the many and they also are the ones who are giving the authorities what they know they want themselves and they'll get because they count on these slimy little characters to police the Internet and take away all your free speech and right, until you have so many forms to fill out and so on to get on the Internet in the first place that it won't even be worth it anymore.

You can count on these creeps to do what they do. It will be an ongoing problem but the ones who hand it out for free in a sense are worse than the ones who are selling it. One's just a plain simple crook. The other one is doing a deliberate act of sabotage you see and that's a different matter all together. Who are they really working for? because these chat rooms get invaded with people working in government agencies whose job it is to take over your chat rooms and do all these little nefarious deeds.

There are many ways of eliminating people from the Internet or from radio. You either assault them directly, but the easiest way is to simply make sure that no one comes into them. So for those who want to purchase the few things that I keep this thing going with, the rest is all free as you can see, even the shows where I go on where they have archived material to join and pay money, I always stipulate and it's on the website that I will put it up after two weeks or so or a month. Depends on the agreement I make with them on my site, for free because I believe that EVERYONE should have access to this kind of information, not just those who can afford it.

When I started up, I used to give my books out for free to pensioners and people who were sick and couldn't afford them, until I couldn't afford that anymore, so I thought the best way to do it now is to simply give you lots of blurbs and talks but still depend on the books for income. So I guess we need some extermination squads to get the rodents chased out, and they're out there, and I would be obliged to everyone and anyone who finds them because they're all over the place hiding away within the so-called patriot chat shows or chat rooms. That's where they hide and put out their little offers on the side, on the quiet. Slimy characters. Unfortunate topic but that's just the way things are.

It's unfortunate that this seems to be mainly in the United States and yet the people within the United States have been some of the most generous people on the planet. It's a mixture of both extremes. Mind you, it's a culture driven now with a new type of success, which was to get there by any means possible using whatever means possible and there is no conscience involved. That's what the new success means, so we have people living who are tremendously good, honest and helpful amongst those who will try and destroy them and who live amongst them.

They used to say "as the king goes so does the country." The meaning behind that was when the king was born, because different generations have different kinds of kings or queens and once in a while they got one who wasn't too bad. He wasn't too greedy, too nasty, too blood thirsty, and the people would follow suit if they saw that their taxations were working at least a little bit to help them. When the king was a bad one and they saw the corruption at the top with all the advisers and Machiavelli types pocketing the peoples' hard earned cash, then that mentality would trickle down to the bottom until you have corruption everywhere; and that unfortunately is what we're seeing, this big slide towards corruption, which is now acceptable throughout societies of the Western world.

Corruption can be rationalized by psychopaths quite easily because psychopaths rationalize whatever they do. It's not uncommon for instance for the rapist-type psychopath to blame his

victim for enticing him to making him do it and it's no different from the warmongering psychopath that wants a statue built to last for a long, long time with his name on it as leading people through a war. The deaths they cause don't worry them. They sleep well. They have no conscience. They don't sit up and say, "my goodness I've got millions of people killed here," and then you have the revolutionary psychopaths who do the same in order to keep ultimate and total control, the ones who are atheistic completely, they see things as a very practical way to be in atheism, suck up the psychology books which generally tend to augment his atheistic view and rationale because everything's just motivations and different types. They can go much further when this sort of thing pampers to their ego. There's nothing to give a conscience balance there at all and that's the way the world is sliding today.

We all have these daily worries and troubles that crop up, little stressful periods in our lives that are ongoing and hopefully we deal with them at the time or we try to the ones we can ourselves. I'll carry on for a little bit longer and see what happens and I rely on you people out there to be vigilant, to let me know as soon as you can so that something can be done and these characters can be eliminated so to speak one by one.

This is the sort of nonsense that leads to legalism and everyone hates lawyers, but this is the reason that you have this kind of nonsense going on. You have these creeps living amongst us, utter creeps that rob your time and rob you when you have to deal with them. Everything that I have for sale, which isn't much, is on my main websites [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com). Anyone else selling those materials or giving them away for free downloads to put me under have no authority to do so from me and those that aid and abet them are doing no one including themselves a favor in the long run.

The next series of books that I put out, if I put them out, will be on paper only because of this, which means it's more expensive to post, which means some people won't get them because of the extra expense, so we can all thank the creeps and slugs and the nematodes for this. It's very tempting to go back and teach small groups once again. That way, there's no worry whatsoever of this kind of thing happening. I could go on if I had the financing coming in but my materials dropped off and I knew people were selling it. This only confirmed it all, but I could go on and go much, much further and give you in-depth talks which have never been done before and all of the nonsense that you think is the truth to do with the exoterics as you run into fish men and dogons and dagon and all the rest of it. I could go into a depth which no one else has done and I was hoping to do all this for free. It will all depend on what happens in this short term.

I could make a lot of money if I wanted to, if I wanted to make a lot of money and I've done it a lot before and I've walked away more than once, but I could go farther than any other show on radio, including the various types that take you into dreamland, because I understand way more of the occult than they do and I can explain it in all of its levels and phases as it's never been done. So I depend on people out there to let me know where these little slimy characters are hiding, all their little sites and depending on how bad it is I will make my decisions then.

In olden times, they didn't have too much of the social deviancies we see today because the people themselves dealt with the problems and there was always swift judgment on things. They didn't have to go through batteries of lawyers and psychologists to explain why the deviant personality did what he did. Since the advent and the rise of one supposed science, which was meant and created in fact to do away with the old, which was religion, we've seen more of this because they're pampered. They're pampered.

Getting back to what's happening in these days. This year I imagine is going to be pretty bad with spraying. It's been stepped up. I'm sure all of those who have been watching it have noticed and there also will be a build up in different odd weather as this year goes and storms as they pound away, "well we're causing it all. It's all the global warming that's caused by humanity." And all the proposals for the new way of living will be brought forth as it's all been planned.

We know the bulk of the population will go along with it believing what they're told because they believe pretty well everything they're told on the six o'clock news or by the famous people that are put out every so often to convince them that they just cut down their populations and live in a new way.

What they don't tell you is that their bosses, you know the famous faces that you see, their bosses, the ones who fund them, the big foundations like World Wildlife Fund and so on, don't see it that way at all. They want you to see it that way. You're the problem. You're the consumer. You're taking up valuable resources. What the elite don't tell you is you see the way they see it, **YOU'RE TAKING UP THEIR VALUABLE RESOURCES** which will be necessary in generations to come to keep their generations living and going. These things were discussed an awful long time ago and published by the big boys themselves.

The "*useless eaters*" as Lord Bertrand Russell talks about are to be simply culled off or sterilized or both. They both have the same effect. When you look at how things are perceived, those who alter that which you perceive are masters at understanding how the average individual comes to their conclusion on anything. It's the same with the eye. The eye sees something and you'll probably experience, once in a while, you'll see an illusion. You'll see something and initially your mind will categorize it because of the distortion of light or whatever, you put it in the wrong box and then you notice that you have done it and you see it for what it is. That's misperception and then you put it into the proper perception. Your mind is supposed to judge, the complete you, the complete psyche, you, the totality of you.

The masters and the sciences which run this world and were on the go before I was born and before most people were born, were already perfected in these areas of giving you misperceptions so that that which at one time was detrimental to maybe even your own safety, definitely to your freedom, is now normal; such as whole lines of traffic on highways being held up for breathalyzers or for some policeman sticking his nose in and sniffing you like an animal, which is intentional. They're told to do that because we act like animals. We feel uncomfortable. It's the same thing if a dominant animal is sniffing another one, you're the inferior animal and you cringe. That one's got the power, you don't. This is training Pavlovian style for totalitarianism.

Out goes the old 'innocent until proven guilty' concept and under the new psychology that's been taught for years, comes 'everyone is a potential crook' and police are trained this way, and it's odd because they come from the same wombs and are conceived in the same fashion as everyone else; often it's generally just lust, at least when you're young. But once they're in a brotherhood, in a fraternity (this is the great hypocrisy of fraternities, which claim a form of elitism), suddenly you'll allow yourself, like a good psychopath would too, to be convinced because you love to rationalize why you've suddenly become so superior. You're in a "special brotherhood," not the ordinary brotherhood which are just the guys knocking around town outside café's when they're teenagers. You're a "special one" and you learn little secrets which you don't understand,

because most people in Freemasonry for instance never do understand what the symbols really mean and even when they're told what they mean, they're lied to in the bottom levels and Albert Pike talked about.

However, it doesn't stop them feeling arrogant and special and how 32nd Degree Masons when they meet together all talk about the "profane," those down below. Those people down there, they're little people, and meanwhile they themselves know nothing. Actually, they're just as bamboozled and hoodwinked as the ones beneath them. They don't know generally there's anything higher except the 33rd, but they do get the protections and the great thing about brotherhoods is protections.

All Freemasons are guaranteed that business in an area from Freemasons will come to their store, little workshop or wherever it happens to be. Contracts come their way and they put the guy out down the road that hasn't a clue and is very honest and treats everyone the same. That is standard in Freemasonry. That's why they always allow people, potential candidates, to know at least that, that they will get special favors; and sure enough, the candidate will know Masons in the area. They know they get ahead for some reason. It's not because they're more clever. It's because of the connections and the oaths they take to help each other, to give each other jobs, qualified or not, and get promotions, unmerited favor.

Police are the same because police and military form this "fraternity," as they like to call it, a brotherhood, and they cover for each other. It's an insurance policy so that when they go overboard and make mistakes, which are often rather lethal, then the others around them will write their books up to make sure that everyone's statement matches and so-and-so gets off. That's quite the insurance policy for a deadly mistake.

However, it also breeds an arrogance and an ego, which is used in other agencies and SWAT teams and so-called "special forces" and everything else along that line, because they begin to feel invincible and they're used as such. They will do things they'd never before joining think of or imagine they could do and now they will do it, along with their training and indoctrination and brainwashing to do it without thinking or feeling.

These techniques are understood at the top and used so the feeling of bonding with people, belonging with people, which is basic tribal nature, is used and then abused for the dictates of tyranny, not for the first time and not probably for the last time. It's the same with those who do stop all the traffic and stick their heads in your car. The novice policeman initially will feel a little embarrassed doing it, but they soon get into the swing of it and they start to enjoy the cringing of the lowers, the people beneath them, who are conditioned like Pavlov's dogs to fear that uniform. When people fear uniforms they should listen to their institution, because there are very good reasons behind it when people fear uniforms. Look at the history of Europe.

Those policemen get into the swing of things, start to enjoy it and it becomes routine, so their perceptions now have been altered. They don't think, "maybe I'm being a bully here." That now is not on their mind whatsoever. They enjoy the authority. Some people enjoy the smell of fear of others. They get off on it really and we find that all through the deviancy, where those who wish to dominate others, the more they dominate, the more they get off on the smell of fear, the more they need because that's what deviancy is.

It's well understood that in nature and it's taught now as fact. It doesn't mean it is fact or much of it is fact, but it's well understood that in every generation there are those who don't fit in. They're on the fringes and various fringes. Most teenagers will go through it as they try to establish an identity for themselves because they don't really know who they are and that's part of growing up, is to find out who you are.

In a world where they make sure that you're uncertain and that's actually promoted through the culture organizers and creators and manipulators, they can keep people very unsure of who they are for many, many years after their teenage years. They're much easier to control or direct in a certain direction.

In all ages you always have the psychopathic ones, too, who can be more intelligent in certain respects. It's more of a gift of intuition they have. They have instincts because they're really creatures of instinct like sharks. They can smell blood a long ways off and they can manipulate others and become tyrants and lead a culture off in a different direction. Yet, since about the 1700's and definitely the 1800's and the early birth of psychology and psychiatry, it's been taught almost as a normal thing that it's the certain deviant types with an intelligence who have little empathy—that's the tradeoff—for others, for the ordinary people, who will lead society off in these directions.

That's why people like Bertrand Russell could talk so matter-of-factly about the need to cull off vast quantities of "useless eaters", ordinary people, for a post-industrial era. A man just like Aldous Huxley who could give talks at universities and have the Ivy League students chuckle. It isn't until you play back something in your mind and analyze what's actually being said you realize that a monster, something at one time was called "a Satan," had just enthralled you and said the most awful things, unthinkable things, in the most jovial and pleasant way. These are the ones who can become too numerous and powerful and lead a whole world along a path, which is going to be for a time a living hell, and like Huxley and all the rest of them, we know their names.

Some of them are still going on today advising presidents and prime ministers and they plan to get away with it by using a 'scientifically induced dictatorship' and this is already been happening before I was born. When I was small I used to wonder why when the television came in, in our areas, we didn't have them in mining areas, when they came in all these second-hand TV sets that they brought in en masse from the US to make sure that everybody in Britain could get their propaganda down feed. Some of the biggest programs well financed from the very beginning were nature shows and this was all the technique to subtly make the average individual think that we have so much in common with the animals. We are just another animal and not only that, there's too many of us, so to devalue human life was part of it.

Now the terrible fear that they're drumming up is that all this "excess population" is going to kill everybody off through pollution and global warming and we get all our solutions. They're on their way to creating part-way, because they do things intergenerationally. They've all the time in the world. All the time in the world. Song for the devil, eh? "Time is on My Side."

Step by step they program each one, often many steps during one lifetime, along a path of culture alteration and indoctrination till the people will be ready to accept willingly sterilization and much, much worse. Even a type of "*Logan's Run*," the movie, well worth seeing, presenting a scenario where people are born and brought up in an underground city, where no one is under 32,



I think. An interesting number and once you hit a certain age the little chip in your hand starts to glow and everyone knows and you must go to the next step of your existence, which is in another world. It's a form of heaven and everyone thinks it's wonderful because you can under a scientific conditioning make people believe anything, anything.

Much of this is to do with understanding of archetypal symbols. How they operate the world, the universe in which we live. How that affects us. Basic human behavior, especially the group, the village, the tribe, the town, the norm, and once you understand the norm you can start shifting it from where it was to where you want it to be.

Sciences discussed long ago by writers in Greece and Egypt and in various Middle Eastern countries and even China, ancient China and of course India, because under all the religions the techniques are imbedded within – for those with eyes to see, ears to hear and an understanding and education which is generally not taught.

We'll find, and we always do, that people turn towards government for every problem that arises, even though the governments generally are the ones who cause the problem and that's exactly the technique they expect. That's what they want. Cause a problem. People demand help and rectification and governments are only too happy to oblige.

Today, we have the new Soviet system. The new Soviet is the combination of all the techniques used in that great laboratory of the USSR merging with the capitalism and the old regime of the West for their planned society, which we're now entering into. All the techniques used in the Soviet Union are upgraded and even perfected but still depending on the same basic understanding of human nature to get us to accept what an elite wants us to accept.

The Soviet system had hundreds of front groups called Non-Governmental Organizations, which pretended to speak for the foundry workers, for one; the woodworkers, for another; rights for a family. All the stuff we know here now in fact, all the different groups. The difference being of course the Soviet system gave the nod for them to be set up and appointed someone to be the head pretending to speak for the people. Then those NGOs, the Soviet, the councils, would demand from the government they listen. It was a right under the charter and the government would hear the complaint, which they'd already drawn up and made happen, and they'd give the solution, so that's how it worked. For the Joe Average at the very bottom, he wouldn't understand this: that everything these little NGOs were appointed over him, to speak for him, and demanded, were actually given to the NGO leaders by the politburo and that's what we have here in the West too now you see.

The great foundations are the ones who fund all of the groups who demand the biggest changes. I know this because I know some people within the Rockefeller Foundation, one of whom just writes checks to them on a daily basis.

Interesting that Adam Weishaupt, being only one member of an organization of many faces, but who always gets the attention, it is interesting – I think he gets the attention really because he was a bit too cocksure of himself and said a bit too much in his arrogance, which was lifting the light on other organizations of the same group in different countries.

He did say that the creation of foundations would be their way of accumulating wealth – vast wealth and power. This was reiterated by Albert Pike who wrote "*Morals & Dogma*" who said

the same thing. "We shall become the masters over the masters of the world," and they were to accumulate money by any means possible, including robbery if need be; and many of the robbers who became famous were famous because they were Freemasons, like Jessie James who hid money all over the place for the movement. They also had their own men in the stock exchanges accumulating and acquiring massive wealth, because as I say money makes the world go around. It makes their world go around and if you dominate it you dominate the people, who are all trained to leave homes for so many hours per day, getting to school and come back, then go to work, same thing, and you earn money. Then the money that you pay back, which is just your labor, can be used for research and development to build things like chips that will be implanted in your brain.

We pay for our own chains ultimately, but that's always how the people have done it. They've always paid for their own chains. Almost a legality that we must go into, this format of allowing ourselves to be abused so much, including the extent to where taxation has gone. Wars were created over taxation at one time. Taxation without representation. Now everyone's expected to simply get their SIN number – it's called a SIN number not by accident, it's very deliberate, Social Insurance Number – and have no say in where their money is going. They're not asked do you mind if your money goes here or there? Is this immoral or you don't like this? No, you're just told to divvy up and that's it or else, so we buy the chains that bind us ultimately.

We buy the black hood that puts our lights out eventually. The forms of legality that are used, through threat of force, to overt force to make us comply, is standard and since most people are basically cowards they allow it to happen, not just to themselves but to everyone else. Something that the big boys at the top count on. You've had societies in the past that were not so cowardly because they didn't have all the scientific indoctrination stuffed into their heads from childhood and people fought dearly to hold on to values which modern psychologists would say was obsolete. As I say, you can rationalize anything when you prefer to believe of yourself as an elitist belonging to a science, which is more varied individual theories making it up than any religion ever did, but as I say psychopaths like to rationalize what they do.

It's sad to think that the whole New Age movement was created and planned a long, long time ago as a part-way measure towards controlling a whole world which would allow each individual to give up independence. A perennial religion, always the exoteric, even though people pay vast sums of money to be taught what they think is metaphysics and given their own language so they can all communicate and swap past life experiences and hypnotists and pay big bucks to hypnotists to find out the best past life experience, similar to Hollywood talking about their plastic surgeons.

It's all mental masturbation because it's not meant to free anyone. It's meant to cause a narcissistic society where each individual is naval gazing at themselves as the only person who matters. There's no cohesion amongst people to help others. It was designed that way and unfortunately, like always, it hides a higher truth – the real higher system, which few get a chance to attain.

This is it for Friday. I generally don't get too much mail on the weekend. It peters off as people relax, I suppose, and get busy doing their shopping for stocking up on groceries and so on. I don't want to keep complaining about what's happening with little slimy toads I talked about, but I do need assistance for those who spot them in their slinky little holes so that I can continue and go much further than has been done so far.

Most people as I say in the crowds of today allow so many injustices to occur and say they don't want to be involved. Those people who do that are already condemning themselves to what's coming down the pike in this world. Some may differ as much as they wish, but if you wake up as you everyday and no one else but you, then you are you, hopefully. You're in this physical body, the world where spirit meets matter. Most of them turn into matter and become very, very heavy.

**Once in a lifetime you live and die – at least with the physical, eh? Therefore, living is for living and people shouldn't be walking around as though they were dead and afraid or pretending you're alive because they belong to the right groups. Once in a lifetime. That's your chance to make a difference.**

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

### **"Protect and Survive"**

**By Runrig**

The red hot sun burns up the hill  
The winter's bride, the summer's king  
I tramp these acres and I feel  
Once upon a time

Then it seemed that everything  
You saw and touched and felt was real  
You turned the tap and you turned the wheel  
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime  
You live and love  
Once in a lifetime  
You die  
Once in a moment  
The sun goes down  
Protect and survive

Now you search the open evening sky  
Trace the memory in your eyes  
For the prophet's hard rain and the deluge  
Lie in tears around your door  
Once there were trees and livestock here  
A mother's love, the warnings clear

But you chose to turn away from fear  
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime  
You live and love  
Once in a lifetime  
You die  
Once in a moment  
The sun goes down  
Protect and survive

Now there's a faceless cross on a distant hill  
A wasted voice, a silent scream  
Where the lovers love and the dreamers dream  
You stand and dream alone  
You took your sacrifice to the gods of war  
Traded your children's lives for a mess of gold  
And you beat your ploughshares into swords  
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime  
You live and love  
Once in a lifetime  
You die  
Once in a moment  
The sun goes down  
Protect and survive

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"NEMATODES TO DECENT HUMANS**  
**AND**  
**ENTERTAINMENT VS. TRUTH"**  
**March 21, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and today on cuttingthroughthematrix.com, it is the 21st of March 2007.

I've had a few calls from various people who've come forth to tell me they're sorry for putting up my PDF books for free distribution and actually I've made it quite clear that what I've been aiming at is not the average person who will copy to pass around to a few friends. That's quite understandable when it's altered their consciousness. They immediately want those around them to have the same experience. Generally it doesn't work that way because you've run up against a brick wall and that's pretty well standard in your family, and you're lucky if you can find a friend who can go beyond it, especially, unfortunately, if they're older. Even many of the young have had so much conditioning it's hard for them to look at it from a pessimistic point of view, which you must do. You must see the darkness before you can see the light, and when you're young you look for the happy things and exciting things rather than the bad news. That's when the train hits you from behind because you weren't looking you see.

The people that have been undercutting me generally have put up ads on sites to get my stuff out. Well, that's a different thing than handing it around to a few relatives and it doesn't help because I should make it quite plain, I'm probably the only person out there at this particular stage who has access to different bigger shows who doesn't have—and listen to this—I don't have an agent because I'm not doing this as show business. You'll find the other ones that you generally follow, the ones who are put out there to follow, have agents and booking agents and they get paid for making guest appearances, even though it's advertising them too and what they sell or write.

I don't have an agent. I don't get paid for the shows I go on and so I depend on the little income I do get to come in from the few things I do sell. As far as ego goes, I don't care who uses the information. I know that there's other authors out there who grab it and stick it in their books, even from the blurbs, and I've been told that from people in various authors' clubs, and that's fine too, because in one way or another you find you are influencing people through putting out this kind of information. You cause a change of the thought stream where it's been conditioned to go uni-directionally, which is the big systems way, and suddenly you find there are side streams you could go off into and take different routes, different ways of looking at things and seeing things and especially when you can back it up with facts.

**"El Condor Pasa"**  
**by Simon and Garfunkel**

I'd rather be a sparrow than a snail  
Yes I would, if I could, I surely would  
I'd rather be a hammer than a nail  
Yes I would, if I only could, I surely would

Away, I'd rather sail away  
Like a swan that's here and gone  
A man gets tied up to the ground  
He gives the world its saddest sound  
Its saddest sound

I'd rather be a forest than a street  
Yes I would, if I could, I surely would  
I'd rather feel the earth beneath my feet  
Yes I would, if I only could, I surely would

I can't stress enough how the world you're born into is completely controlled. It's not a new science. The people believe what they're told. Every generation is born into a system which they think must be natural because the older ones and the teachers at school accept it. Even the teachers they like. They always make sure they have ones you like and some of them especially in the social sciences are taught techniques to make themselves be liked by the youth so they'll identify with them and then adopt their viewpoints without checking them very deeply. These are techniques which are used and taught.

Back in the 1950's, the "**Reece Commission**" that was set up to investigate some of the big foundations end up giving out a book called "**Foundations: Their Power and Influence**" written by I think his name was Wormser. Yes, it was Wormser. W-O-R-M-S-E-R.

In the book he goes through the Reece Commission with Senator Dodd and others who investigated the big foundations the people think of just being there and existing on charity and also being tax-exempt, but they are huge foundations, multi-billionaire, and some of them trillionaire foundations. The Rockefeller Foundation, Carnegie and many, many others, Ford. Then they found in this investigation that they were all interlinked and not only were they interlinked, they had massive bureaucracies which were all shaping American and Canadian culture and European cultures because they funded places in Europe too and the educational associations and they were basically forming social policy and direction.

It wasn't happenstance. It wasn't trial and error. It was a science that was being implemented to shape the minds for generations to come, right down to the mission that the average child would become a true believer, a true propagandist for internationalism and a socialist-type internationalism. Behind their breath, of course, they were also hinting that there would be an elite running it and the little people would know nothing about it. They would think the ideas were theirs.

You'll find all countries have these big foundations. Some of them are actually subsidiaries of the American foundations with different names, all pushing the same globalist agenda. They work with UNESCO. In fact, they control UNESCO to create a standardized culture, already made up, remember. You think you are part of a culture. You think you are your culture and yet that culture that you adopt has been made up for you, right down to the big fashionable changes you'll experience in your life and fads and so on. That's part of "culture creation," or the music you listen to, what will be made popular, and I stress 'made'.

These are sciences well understood and if we even pop back to some of the little people that popped their heads up in history like **Weishaupt**, who takes all the credit for everything, even though he was a minor player really in one branch, he boasted himself that "**they would create foundations – wealthy foundations which would steer and control and direct the world.**" This has all not only happened, it's ongoing.

When you go to school, if your parents don't know to warn you that a lot of what you're learning is pure - not education but social policy and indoctrination dreamed up by very old people, if you don't know that then you have no reason to suspect what you're being taught could be false. It could be a partial truth and a truth is completely distorted if you simply take part of the rest of the story from that truth. It gives you a different perspective.

Everything we learn is carefully manipulated, sectioned and censored so we will come to the desired conclusions on most topics. The war on the general public of the world was to come right down to the individual because it's the individual and they stated this themselves. They stated that "**the individual was the enemy. Amongst the masses individualism must be eradicated.**"

The masses must be the masses. It's a nuisance to have to find people to go out and eliminate or somehow cut off someone who's putting out information. It's a nuisance, a detraction from their job, but when you create a mass society where everyone's got the same opinion on everything, or at least one of two opinions. Generally they give us two, the dialectic opposites. It's a nuisance having to go out and deal with this kind of thing. They want efficiency and so they create an efficient society.

Every age group had work done on them, right through your entire life. It isn't just the children they go after, but the children are extremely important always. Many have said that in history including Loyola and Weishaupt and every other tyrant in history, but this is ongoing throughout your life and so the marketing companies which are part of the whole world propagandist industry and culture creation industry, since they tell us what we want to buy next. Using scientific means, we find that they target all age groups, specific ideas for each age group. They know when people get towards their 30's and 40's they can start marketing ideas through the books that then the adults will buy, which are the general ones. You'll see the "Readers Digest" and stuff like this and they're full again of ideas for opinions to make an older generation adjust to what they see in their young, so that they'll never suspect this is an ongoing upgrading of every generation in a specific scientifically designed direction. It's been going on for a long, long time, beginning in fact with compulsory education.

Prior to compulsory education, individuals had to pay individual teachers to teach their children on an individual basis. When you standardize something there is a political purpose always behind it. Under the con game of 'diversity' you're watching a standardized planned society (world society) come into view, where people will think for a while they are free. They already

do, many of them, but that won't last too long. The Never Ending Story continues since humankind forms the building material, which can be shaped and reshaped over and over into any direction according to the higher mysteries, and they certainly do know where they want to take the world.

When Dodd went to talk to the Ford Foundation, and it's in that book, "*Foundations: Their Power and Influence*," he was astounded to hear the head of the foundation calmly tell him that part of their function was to condition the public through education, propaganda, et cetera, social policies, into merging with the Soviet Union (meaning: bringing the two systems together). This was announced as being successful when Newt Gingrich had Alvin Toffler give out his books to the congressmen on the congressional steps. Every congressman got a copy of the book called, "*The Third Wave*". That was the official announcement that it was now successful. The combining of what people thought was a form of capitalist West with the Soviet communist system because that's what their plan was all along for those who gave you capitalism, created communism and now you all have a fascist elite at the top riding waves with a massive communistic bureaucracy running the rest of the people. That is here. It just hasn't pulled out the big sticks yet, but all the laws have been passed to allow them to do so.

It's interesting even going back to the setting up of the CIA. The CIA came into being from the OSS, you know the OZ, the Wizard of OZ, by Donovan sent over from England. Right away, Britain was there steering the set up of the "**Seeing Eye of America**". People think it was there to defend them against something, yet they were using an old strategy of ensuring that bringing up a phony Cold War to change societies through fear, plus the massive money they'd rake in through taxation for research and development to defend you, they were making sure that they would keep control of this whole Cold War.

**Peter Wright** intimated that too, if you read his books carefully, and he worked for MI5 and 6, when he realized that only the top people in MI6 could be the people who were warning the spies they were about to be caught in Britain, the Soviet spies, because no one else had the information except the ones who knew and who were trailing them and those superiors they gave the information to.

The CIA was the same. It wasn't set up to route out communism. It was to protect communism and the agents throughout society and the foundations that would shape our lives, our cultures, our opinions. They'd give us our opinions, which they have, because even the commission had to get money from the U.S. Government to do the inquiry; and when the Revenue Department were asked to show their books they cooperated to an extent, you see, because they were part of this whole thing. This is from the top. It's not a separate entity coming in and taking over.

The top are all part of the same structure and that is when they asked to get for instance the money funding to find out who was pushing various superstars of the time like Kinsey, like the Kinsey report, that the Revenue Department stalled out, wouldn't give out the information, because the Kinsey idea was a "must be" as they call it, to promote a new type of society because people believe what they hear if it's put forth in a certain scientific manner. The report itself combined with the exact period it came out at, which was a combination of "drugs" as they say in rock and roll and free sex, were all related. They were all part of an agenda.

Therefore they couldn't allow them to get access to who funded (all the foundations who funded), including the names of the people, because they were already on the track of who they



suspected who were behind it. It's all the same people who ran every other part of the social agenda, including what kind of social education the children would be given along what lines.

**OUR CULTURES ARE CREATED FOR US.** Every part of culture creation is controlled and debated long before, many times over, to suit the agenda before it's implemented. That's what Huxley meant when he was asked if a social dictatorship run by a scientific elite could succeed, and he said he couldn't see any reason why it shouldn't succeed, a scientifically run totalitarian type system. He meant that if you didn't know that in the first place, that you were already under it, you'd probably never come to the conclusion.

The behavioral sciences, the social sciences were all and still are heavily funded by the same clique of corporations who are all interlinked with a common bureaucracy and the politicians all know this. They know what's politically correct and what little thing to grab a hold of that's sort of popular from these foundations and they run with it, knowing they'll get a little gold star if they do, no matter how bizarre the idea is initially.

If you wonder how people can get away with this, it's very simple. When you understand human nature you can direct and amplify the drives to each particular age group. You can satiate them in particular areas and while you're doing so, they don't notice what's happening around them. They think life is wonderful until they wake up in a cage and then they ask "how did this happen?"

People who wake up to immediate changes around them don't see the whole picture and therefore they come to the conclusion which is common that something which could have fooled them their whole life had to be supernatural, and then they're given the big boys who are put up there to take over from that point and they'll spin you off into circles and orbits round galaxies forever.

It's the shock of waking up that leaves you wide open to all the other traps that have been made for you. In a multifaceted world of specialties it's quite easy to control the world when the average person has no insight into any of those specialty areas. It's much like medicine today, where a general practitioner will dish out the usual drugs to patients with the usual ailments and when it's beyond that he just passes you on to these specialists in one or other particular field. It's the same with the social and behavioral sciences.

One of the reasons this works, this technique of an ongoing indoctrination works so well, is because when there's a consciousness arising amongst the people which is often unformed. It's not into words but it's felt and those at the top also feel it and they put out their people to lead. That way they can stay in control as they guide part of the New Way along a pre-designed road, rather than take his own route with say natural leaders. This trick with the foundations dictating social policy and pretending to speak for the people using mainly very high degreed people from the university from the bureaucratic positions and very often from the Ivy League universities is nothing new.

Why would those in that social strata be so concerned about the person at the bottom, the reality is they're not, but they are involved in creating social policy to keep a particular type of status quo. That's the double-think that we're involved with here. People would say education is good and it becomes a mantra. It was a mantra when I was small, even though I knew from the beginning and very quickly soon afterwards that what we were being taught was so vastly changed from the previous generation and subsequent generations or prior to that, just by

investigation through adult libraries and reference libraries. It was so easy to see how vast chunks of history had been removed when they rewrote the books, the newer versions.

Yet, as I say, we're up against this mantra of "education is good" and we don't question it once we learn the mantra. We take it as a given. It seem it would be crazy to almost speak out against it and yet we don't know the history of it or who was behind it and who still guides it today. When you go back into the massive high Freemasonic Rosicrucian Revolution in France in the late 1700's, you'll find they had already paid their propagandists to write books, many novels too, prior to the revolution, which became very popular, which fired the imagination and geared you in a certain direction, all preparing the minds for the revolution. Then many of these same authors combined shortly after the revolution to form the "Encyclopedists Association," a Freemasonic organization, and once again, education is good. Encyclopedic knowledge is fantastic, but it never dawned on anybody that a lot of what they were teaching might be false.

After all, they were giving you information for the first time that had never been given to the bulk of the populous. Why should you question it and yet knowledge has always been used as power. Even Bible versions are being put out for political tools by groups down through the ages with their own little alterations and decipherments. This was the purpose and it's the same with education.

What comes into your mind shapes your mind. It shapes your opinions. It gives you your opinions. You must come to certain conclusions according to the data that's fed in and that can be counted on to work with most people who will not go and check further. Sometimes it's difficult to check, but generally you can check in to see if the data you've been fed is 100 percent accurate, because the omission of parts of a truth, as I say, will give you a completely different understanding of the reality.

We must **ALWAYS QUESTION SOCIAL POLICY** especially and this is true for every age group if we like it. If we like it, why are they giving us something we like? You always find for everything there's a consequence. For every action there's an equal and opposite reaction, and it's very often the reaction that they're really after because then they can create the true social policy, the fallout that occurs in society from promoting something which we jump at thinking it's wonderful, especially those things based on natural drives.

This is an ongoing war of propaganda. Propaganda works very effectively with 99 percent of the public in every country. When they get to the stage where individual opinions which are contrary to the bulk, the masses, are come down on by the State, when terms and labels are shouted at a person who might question something quite innocently, you know the society is in trouble. It also confirms the fact there is an agenda and what they say at the top must be believed by everyone. Every opinion created at the top must be absorbed by everyone down below in the strata, every tear, and that is the giveaway. That is the giveaway always because if something is true it can stand up to any kind of scrutiny by anybody.

If you have to pass laws to silence people from even asking a question, then something obviously is being covered up. It's taboo. After some people and some groups better organized than the little Joe Average who've been selling my PDFs or giving them out bulk, some of the responses and emails from a few young children are parroting verbatim the propaganda that Al Gore and others has been given out there for the National Education Association and they're telling me it's a revolution. The word "revolution" is your key right there, you see, since the big boys who are

leading the present one lead every other one in every country. They truly believe this is an information revolution and I'm talking about children who are still at home. They're living their golden years because they haven't had a bill presented to them for anything yet and therefore they're not just naïve, they're almost disabled from reality by the present lifestyle where they think they have free access to everything and that everything can be gotten for free.

Well try and get the Pentagon's papers or what they're up to today and see how far you get. If that's the case, it would all be free as well for your downloads, wouldn't it? Or the big foundations, check and see if you can get all the information from them. You can get lots of propaganda that's given out to the public. They give you lots of that for free, but you ask them who are the bosses, who their interconnecting people are, their head people, and you check those families and you'll find some interesting connections. And as long as the parents are paying the bills they don't understand that in this world as it is at the moment, and I'm not saying it's fair at all, it's a corrupt system. A monied system is a corrupt system. It's an inhumane system but it is a means of a few to control; and if you really think they're allowing you to get everything for free for your benefit, then you've been tranquilized so that the next step will hit you and you'll be totally unprepared for it.

The culture you're coming up in now has been made for you. It didn't develop by your parents or anyone else. It was professionally designed. Your catch phrases, your buzz words are marketed to you from the programs you're addicted to and you're being programmed along a road where you've been taught that everything is going to be free. A sort of utopia as the Utopians called it in the 17 - 1800's. The utopia they were creating, or More's Utopia, same thing. Same bunch as Plato's "*New Republic*" and "*New Atlantis*" and The Republic.

You give your mind away for free—that's the only thing that's free—or you can fight for it, and if you want to fight for it you better question everyone and then you'll find out who's telling the truth on what matters and you can come to conclusions yourself. Not what's popular or exciting and unfortunately it won't take you off into outer space and roaming galaxies for a while. That's entertainment and diversion and programming. However, you certainly will give yourself an education few have and you will bring yourself to a level that will be hard for you to communicate to those around you if you have the knowledge, but having the knowledge will give you incredible understanding of everything that's happening in the world as it happens, including what you know will happen next because the big boys basically tell us what their agenda is.

It's not a conspiracy. As H.G. Wells called it, it's called "*The Open Conspiracy*," for those that want to look and plot through some dry but informative books written by those involved, those who are planning your lives for you – your likes, your dislikes, your opinions, your prejudices, everything. Now the price of knowledge initially at this stage will be almost isolation. Some people can remain popular because those around them suspect they have something. They don't know what it is but they want it too, so you'll have some respect perhaps.

You'll also see through the false ones who are put out in every generation to enthrall you and lead you in loops. Nothing will be free. That's the con game. The elite have told us in their own writings what they think about the majority of the public. There's no altruism there. The kindest they can be to the public is to use a type of language as though you were putting down animals that are suffering and must do it painlessly as they pretend to be human.

What they have stated over and over, and this is all part of this free society, and it's taught all through the New Age, "something wonderful is going to happen," because it's all run by the same people. All programming and they have told us that the future society will be one in which everyone who is born will have a duty and the only duty will be to serve the state, and they're talking about the world state.

You won't need money. Money is just a carrot. It's a fiction that we're trained to believe is real and now they're giving you digits on computers. How many digits did you earn this week? It doesn't matter what they call it. It is a form of reward. Russell said himself the public eventually will be given a form of credits put out to them by government every week and it will be used as a means of control over citizenry. Those who speak out or deviate from the correct system will be punished by having their credits withdrawn and you'll be in this new world where there's no property, you'll be renting, so you'll be out on the street and that will be a big punishment. For minor punishments they'll withdraw credits so you can't buy as much food and so it will be used as always the Pavlovian type of punishment reward. It will not be the utopia you imagine and that's only part-way to the next step to the next step, because this is the ongoing ever-going story, the agenda.

Nothing is free in the meantime, as long as everyone else is forced to use money to survive at whatever level they're surviving at, you've got to help those who are standing up and sticking their head up above the trenches. You don't help to put them under by withdrawing funds that might come their way. That's not the children I'm talking to here.

They say there are many levels of reality and that is certainly true. What we've explained up until now has been basic stuff really on some of the physical psychological types of predictive programming. You could spend a lifetime just giving out that information and all the books that are made available through investigations into those behind it, but that doesn't solve the problem. It doesn't show you another world above that and above that. It doesn't show you the world of language or how thoughts are worked. How words themselves are used to confine you, shape you and bring you to opinions. It doesn't show you the codings used at the top in higher levels or the mathematics. It doesn't show you the religions at the top and you have to understand what a religion is – a belief system based on faith.

Many sciences are really belief systems because theories and the belief in those theories are faith-based. Without all the empirical evidence, they're therefore faith-based and so you do have religions within sciences. There are different levels of sciences which go above the faith-based ones because they do have knowledges or knowledge of other levels on higher levels, which the public don't get access to and many of the common names in the fields don't have access to. There must always be three levels of everything to do with knowledge to keep and maintain control, and we have been under control for an incredibly long time.

Once in a while I get someone sending in ten bucks and I've had a handful of people giving more, and I'll tell you every little bit counts. Thanks to Stephanie I'll probably be able to – well, hopefully be able to get high-speed Internet, which will save me a lot of time with uploading and doing more. I'd also like to thank those who put up the sites for me because there are people who do put their money and generally it's not the people who have the money to spare, really, who do these things because they haven't been completely corrupted yet, as you do as you go up the strata; you tend to become more corrupted and you accept that well life just isn't fair on different levels and you're just happy that you've achieved a higher level.

There are people out there in the world who care and there are also those who will try to exploit. Then there are those certain agencies that work in the shadowy areas that find different ways to put you under and we're up against all of that, but that's to be expected. Many of the youngsters that have called me over the years or written to me know that I've given a lot to them free. They don't have to steal it, and plus, when they get it from me, they know they're getting their original. When they're getting a copy they don't know what's been changed, altered, or anything else.

There's a lot of dirty tricks goes on in the world, which are old techniques and why should they change when it works? The hope for change in a different direction from the ones we're given lies within people that do come forward to help. It's encouraging. Very encouraging and it also lies within an occasional letter I get from very young people who are asking the right questions and you can tell by the tone of the letter that there's a mind and a heart there and an intelligence that simply needs the information to get working. That's where the hope is and it also tells you that all is not lost, at all.

For all the masses of inoculations, scientific indoctrination, organized coordinated media propaganda on pretty well every topic, there are still people out there who can ask questions and think and care. We haven't been completely lobotomized yet. I've been very weary about putting out deeper understandings of occult and so on, because I don't want to be overwhelmed by an expected rush of the New Agers who've been to every guru on the planet looking for secrets. Higher truths are only taught to ones who can take them. You don't waste them on those who want them for power and it takes a certain kind of mind or person to really understand what they're being taught in the first place, because you don't really teach them in a sense, you show them and they will come to it themselves.

You don't learn by being a parrot. You have to think as a human being thinks and feel as a human being feels to come through, because there are many, many people who simply want power or the knowledge to impress friends or to get up the degrees in whatever agency they're in by telling their master they understand the secrets and yet all they understand are the lower, the base stuff, very base material.

I am not using hypnosis, as the most of the other ones will use. Aldous Huxley confirms that, that 60 percent of the public are instantly hypnotizable or suggestible. Another 20 percent with a little bit of work can be brought under too, which doesn't leave much you see. Now I think it's higher. I think more people are suggestible today because they have been brought up since childhood with massive indoctrination from school and education and television especially. People are more suggestible to what would at one time be incredulous; and also if you withdraw knowledge and historical facts or the real meanings of things, people are left to be led off into fantasy land by the modern ones who come out and tell you an untruth. Very common.

Know thyself is what was always said. If we use an old Chinese proverb, they say that the softest thing—water—can wear then break the hardest stone. It's a very, very true saying. Patience. The constant knowledge of yourself because you don't want yourself to go off on a tangent, be waylaid, and you must always look at your own ego because once the ego takes over you lose yourself and you're oblivious to truth.

That's it for me tonight. Sorry for the disjointed talk but I've been pretty tired. Lots to do. Spring's a-coming in and when you see what's all under the snow that you never moved last year

you see how much you have to do. There's a lot to do. And just like taking the cover of snow off and showing what's there, I think people should get active and start questioning all the theories and propaganda and space adventures and so on who've been put out there to keep you very busy. It's time to ask the questions and then you'll find after a little time of asking the right questions to yourself, you'll find you really don't need to ask those questions anymore. You'll have answered them for yourself.

From Hamish and me, and the now melting north as spring comes in slowly, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

## **"I Don't Want To Set The World On Fire"**

**by the Ink Spots**

I don't want to set the world on fire  
I just want to start  
A flame in your heart  
In my heart I have but one desire  
And that one is you  
No other will do

I've lost all ambition for worldly acclaim  
I just want to be the one you love  
And with your admission that you feel the same  
I'll have reached the goal I'm dreaming of  
Believe me!

I don't want to set the world on fire  
I just want to start  
A flame in your heart

I don't want to set the world on fire honey  
I love you too much  
I just want to start a great big  
flame down in your heart  
You see, way down inside of me  
Darling I have one desire  
And that one desire is you  
And I know nobody else ain't going to do

I've lost all ambition for worldly acclaim  
I just want to be the one you love  
And with your admission that you feel the same  
I'll have reached the goal I'm dreaming of  
Believe me!

I don't want to set the world on fire  
I just want to start  
A flame in your heart

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"PREDATORY PATHOCRACY, PSYCHOPATHY AND THEIR**  
**PREY -**  
**THE PASSIVE PUBLIC"**  
**March 28, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 28, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hello. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is the 28th of March 2007.

Where I live, things never are still for very long. There's so much to do with so many calls coming in, so many emails to answer and even these blurbs, although they're spontaneous, just putting them together with a few primitive things and tools can take a long time because even tonight the mike wouldn't work, which meant checking everything all the way to the recording gear and so on, just to find out that the cable had basically formed a bad connection within the cable itself inside the cable and after going through all that process then you have to swap your cheapo mike for another el-cheapo. Things don't ever go smoothly.

In fact, I think in this world if you're doing all the right things the harder it's going to be. That's what I've found from experience and I'm sure others out there have found the same. It's just the way it is and it's quite comical too. Some of the shows I go on if they're using voice over Internet to talk to me, I often don't hear everything that they say and since it's live, and that in a sense is the beauty of live broadcasting, you must go along. You don't want to stop partway through and have the host readjust all their dials or re-phone and get a better connection, so you try to get your way through as best you can, but the last show I did and it was Feet to the Fire, I heard parts of sentences and have to guess at the rest, so I hoped my answers would match the questions that I thought would be missed and so it's quite comical at times how things work out, but they generally do work out.

Another thing I found too and you probably noticed this pathocracy that runs the world that basically gives us our ideas, our terminology, the phrases, the catch words that people unwittingly start to parrot, they gave to the world the term "conspiracy theory" and "conspiracy theorist," as though it's a brand new kind of hobby for crazy people. You'll find even some hosts will introduce me as a conspiracy theorist, even though I try and stick to the facts put out there and published by those big players at the top, the ones who have the power and have the money and the standing in their own class to bring about that which they write about. Apart from that, when you've read their books and you experience the changes they're talking about bringing on down through the years, you know they're doing it of course, so there's no real theory about it.

In fact, **H.G. Wells**, one of the propagandists for this whole movement and one of the founders of the **Fabian Society** paid for by the British Secret Service, actually called one of his books,



"*The Open Conspiracy*," one of his writings anyway. He said, "every thing is out there if the public want to find it." And it's true enough. It's out there, it's just not highly publicized by the best seller book clubs that get you interested in drama and the latest written porn, which they used to call love stories, now they're calling them something else, romance stories. However, they certainly won't publicize the fact that there are books out there where you can find so much information on this whole agenda.

I've mentioned before about the Royal Institute of International Affairs which was set up to bring about global government and to bring into it (and it's a secret society as far as how they bring their members in) mainly journalists and movers and shakers, people who form the opinions of the people and create the opinions of the people. The talking heads on television and in major newspapers generally are members of the Council on Foreign Relations in America and the Canadian Institute of International Affairs for Canada, the Australian Institute for International Affairs in Australia, same with New Zealand. They've even got one in India and a few other ones across the planet.

You don't apply for membership. You are approached to become a member and in the United States of America they even put out their own journal, which is available to the public. This is public info but it's still enlightening, whereas they have their own private ones too for members and private books. I noticed one; it's out for March-April. I didn't buy it because it was exorbitantly expensive and after flipping through it there wasn't much I wasn't expecting anyway, because they tell you what's coming next in the Foreign Affairs magazine, the mouthpiece for the public of the Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They even had one of their topics was "**The New World Order**". That's what it was entitled and it was to do with Africa, I believe, what they see as happening to Africa and what must be done et cetera and what they say in that will be done regardless of how long it takes.

Getting back to some of the shows I go on. Sometimes after I've been on and introduced as a "conspiracy theorist," which is always said at the beginning of a show, in the last Toronto show I was on that's how I was introduced and that's the host putting into the public's mind a pigeon hole for the coming guest, so you're already labeled and almost diffused before you open your mouth. These techniques are well understood and interesting to actually have them happen on you as an individual.

Some of the shows after I go off, they bring on the next guest who will go into the Bible or Revelations and even bring name in saying I'd probably agree with them, which is nonsense because I explain things like Revelations in my third book. The real meanings, not the usual stuff which is meant to condition you into giving up, "It's all preordained and God says so." It's quite amazing how all games are played by different people who will use names to try and backup the particular spin on things.

It's very similar to the ancient priest who used to pray for the sun coming up, and after a generation those who'd grown up thinking "well I guess if they don't pray for that sun coming up it won't happen," and eventually the priests ask for certain donations and gifts and all this kind of stuff. Since the priests had access to thousands of years of knowledge of studying stars and comets and rotations and the different appearances of comets and when they were scheduled to appear, and they did have that even 25,000 years ago, then they could predict that something ominous was going to happen to the earth and only they could save it from happening. People

would go into frenzies of panic and fear, thinking it was the end of the world and those priests would pray and pray when the eclipses came and when comets would come near. It would go away again and out would come the sun and everything would seem all right and those priests became incredibly wealthy, and it's not bad work if you can get it. Now they use psychologists and psychiatrists and scientists to the same kind of thing, who project into the future what they see with their limited knowledge and always gain power for making statements and they get grants for doing so to give more statements.

Back in the 1970's for the first time, I remember a Parliament in Britain that spoke up and said, "you know, we might get hit with a comet or an asteroid and we should make some new kind of category of defense to protect ourselves against it," and this was the beginning of what they'd been talking about, "a threat from out there." Most folk think it was the alien invasion type stuff they were going to give us and they tried that for a while to see if we'd all fall for it.

However, it takes an awful lot of novels and sci-fi's to make us believe in that and if you don't keep pushing out new amazing sci-fi's all the time, it starts to winnow away again because most people don't see aliens. Alien, by the way, comes from the root word, it means "stranger," but they've tried all kind of con jobs to get us terrified because the government must terrify its subjects in order to maintain order over those subjects, and not only to maintain order, but to guide them along a planned path. If there's no danger from anything or we have no enemies over there or there, or across that pond, or across that river there, then people tend to go their own way, their own direction. They don't like paying taxes and keeping big militaries together and massive police forces that seem to breed almost amongst themselves. Therefore they always have to have new fears and they knew back in the 1800's when they discussed the possibility of creating global government – it was discussed before that, in fact, and you'll find that in the writings of the Founding Fathers of the United States of America.

They knew why government existed. They knew why it would need to create fears, new fears in a peaceful society. It would have to find some enemy and that's why George Orwell eventually brought out "**1984**" where you have a world system with three blocks, trading blocks you know that were to come into view, that would have wars between each other and alliances that kept changing, just to keep perpetual war going so that the subjects, the citizens (which are just subjects), will obey their superiors, the government, the pathocracy, this interbred permanent political dynasties we seem to elect over and over, with all the other dynasties that are the top-level bureaucrats too. They're all interbred as well. They live in a world of their own.

I was pondering that today after making up a few books on the floor here, and that's where I do it. I generally do that when I burn my breakfast because it's go, go, go just doing the little that I do. At least it's not a productive thing. Put it that way. There's a lot I do but it's so productive as most people would define it, which generally means in your wallet.

I was thinking about that and I got up and I took Hamish out and I looked at the skies, and there they were with their crisscrossing with their big chemtrails and new polymers – the polymer type that spreads fast. The kind that intensifies heat you know because they must create global heat to justify global warming and when they make the polymers it's like putting a plastic over the world. It intensifies the heat. It builds it up inside and reflects it back and forth from all these metal particles like mirrors, billions of mirrors, and you get very, very warm. Out of that, they'll also have storms, all kinds of storms and then they'll point to the people and say, "you're causing this with that little moped you're driving. You must change your ways and we're going to ban

them and you must live in habitat areas where we can all watch you," and we'll have the little psychiatric association and local psychological association and all kinds of experts taking care of us and evaluating us daily. We will all be very good little citizens who don't have much chance to do anything else because we'll be watched and chipped and monitored and evaluated all through our lives, as we go towards the next step and the next step and the next step, which is all formatted out before us.

This year we will definitely see an intensity of the heat buildup with their beautiful polymers like magnifying glasses above our heads. The media will go into overdrive and then out will come the Kyoto experts to tell us why it's happening with all their vast knowledge and abilities to predict the future and all the NGOs, which it's called the "*Earth Army*" by the way.

NASA was the first to talk about the creation of an "*Earth Army*" and what it was is millions of people who are brainwashed belong to NGO groups following their leaders who are all paid for by the big foundations. They'll demand that laws be made to change everything so that we live in harmony with nature and how we're destroying the planet – we are destroying the planet and the boys who own the big foundations that pay for these NGOs own all the companies and mining companies across the planet. Quite an interesting thing, isn't it?

Yes, I saw all these chemtrails this morning all over the place and you won't see that mentioned on your local news, but they will mention the global warming and all that stuff.

People are also telling me through emails that they are losing their memory. Young people too. They are going to do things and when they're there they forget why they're there and what they're doing. It's transitory so it's very possible that there's other chemicals within this mix. It would make sense to me actually that there would be some kind of tranquilizers. Rumsfeld admitted they have that ability to spray whole cities with aerosolized Valium and Prozac in case of emergencies, and I wouldn't be surprised at all if they've been doing it.

The long-term effects of these things are transient memory losses and some permanent memory losses because your body gets used to certain doses and as it wanes on certain days or during the evening and it gets a low dose, your body cannot kick in and take over, your own natural chemistry can't kick in so fast and take it over, so you'll have these little transitory losses.

Quite the world we live in, so I was looking at these trails and I was thinking – I've mentioned it before about H.G. Wells the propagandist talking about all the things they would do, these scientific elite and how science should rule the people for their own good. Then I thought about the movie, "*1984*," and how they all tie in together on the same themes of totalitarianism. Only with H.G. Wells, he was an advocate for the elite running the show. He didn't think the common person had the abilities to direct or plan their own life or even be safe to be left alone to plan it and carry it through.

Wells wrote "*The Shape of Things to Come*" and I came back in the house after dwindling about this in my head. My head goes into strange places you know, so much so, it surprises me and when I punched up the emails here's your synchronicity kicking in. I got one from a Tulip in Amsterdam with some of the words from the movie, the 1936 H.G. Wells movie, the old black and white version, and she'd written down what the Black Intruder named 'Wings Over the World' says. This is the Air Force that basically sprays all this stuff over the people to gas them into submission, what a coincidence. This is what he says. Think of this when you look at the

world around you today and all the laws and all the control freaks that are all over the place now who are running our lives.

This is what the guy says, the head of the Wings over the World.

*"We have the air-ways. We have the seas. We have ideas in common; the brotherhood of efficiency; the freemasonry of science. We are the last trustees of civilization when everything else has failed. We shall come here and clean things up. We go on. That's how things are. We are taking hold of things with science and government. In the long run no man is indispensable and the human things go on. We forever."*

The great John Cabal changed the course of the world. We're living through those times where sciences like Lord Bertrand Russell said are controlling our lives; the experts are controlling our lives from cradle to grave. We're like cattle or sheep that are being weighed or measured, tested, blood drawn to test it, IQ levels, done just like a good farmer would do with his best stock to make sure he understands it perfectly. That's what's happening to the human race the world over.

The pathocracy that runs the world who are psychopaths hire the lesser psychopaths. That means those who don't have – they're not born into power and money or position, who are the ones who will go into uniform or get a suit and tie and become a bureaucrat to persecute the people below them. They hire those ones to enforce all these things and make sure everything works for them. This runs along the lines of Plato and "***The Republic***," based on Plato's own aristocracy of his day, when he talked about the perfect society, the guardian class at the top that would have a council, but he said and people miss this part. He also said that they'd have the nocturnal council, the night council, the ones who don't play by general rules which most folk would understand. "As above, so below" as they say.

Plato also talked about they would bring in people from the lesser classes for the upper strata to do all their work for them. Bureaucrats basically and the military class that would eventually be inbred, because he knew like animals you can breed qualities in or out of any species. When you really look at the history of the world, we've had a horror show really.

Something that's making some psychologists edgy today just going over history, because very gradually it's dawning on some of them and has been since the '70's that the ones who end up ruling societies and all societies generally are psychopathic in nature. This doesn't surprise me because in a monetary system when you deal with profit and wealth, exaggerated wealth, a morbid need for extraneous wealth, then obviously those who accumulate the most in that society will be worshiped by those who do not acquire all of the same goods.

The wealth buys the armies. It creates them. It keeps them together. I'd like to see you try to keep an army together if you gave them a bag of rice every day and kept them away from home for too long. I think nature would take over and certain natural instincts would have to be fulfilled with young guys.

Money is a deviancy and it's a deviancy created by very clever psychopaths. There can be no happiness in this world and no peace in a monetary system. When you turn on television, which now is just a bizarre psychodrama of horror and people getting blown up or shot down somewhere, sometimes by mistake they tell us, like wedding parties, over there (you know, "over there," as the song goes) mixed in with Hollywood stars, Hollywood murders. The black and the

white of the high lodge's sacrifice and all the things the public don't understand but which are actually spells being cast over them.

You're living in a surrealistic world where your mind drops out and downloading drops in. You're being programmed and you're losing your compassion and your ability to reason. These techniques are well understood within psychological warfare and military organizations and strategists. Surrealism is a form of schizophrenia. Schizophrenia, like other ones, other problems, are affective and cognitive disorders. This can be brought about what we're being downloaded with and desensitized with and it isn't by chance.

Media wasn't always like this by the way. At one time you didn't get sports or Hollywood or what the rich and famous were doing. That's been only the last 15, 20 years. Before it would have been a crime in fact to show you some horror of people getting blown up and lying all over the place and then switching to someone's latest breast implants glittering with jewelry on the stage getting an award.

Neither would you have advertising stuck in between it because that also makes everything surrealistic and non-realistic. These are techniques, Pavlovian-type techniques. Eventually the mind will switch off and anything could be shown, but the subconscious takes it in and you become dehumanized and desensitized. That way when you see people being carted off down from your street by our modern version of the KGB called the "multi-jurisdictional task forces," the combination of military police et cetera, which are operational now within all western countries, we won't be so shocked about it. In fact, we'll probably witness it and go back in and watch TV.

This is the bizarre world that scientists – and it's true, it's scientists that have created this. It was discussed in writings back in the '40's and '50's. Some people have asked me for book lists. In fact, I used to get nothing but phone calls where people would just pump me for hours asking about books and I eventually realized I couldn't be used as a reference library for people, especially when you only have so much time in the day, every day.

However, I will be putting out book lists in the next work I get printed up and that way at least I'll get something back for my time, but for those who want to look into things for themselves, they can't go far wrong by checking the books I've told them about already on my talks. You can also check into the techniques of persuasion. They're in your libraries. People who can't remember what a library is, it's a place where you go and you join and you get a little card and you get these things called books, which are made of paper and you can take them with you anywhere and read them even when the power goes out, if you've got a light you can read them and some of them are really informative. There's no flashing lights. There's no moving ads. Nothing like that and no funny sounds comes off them.

And I say this because some people (and some older people too) have told me they can't read books anymore. They can't concentrate long enough to read through a paper book. Something happens to the mind when you've been so long on computer and Internet. There's no doubt about that. There's no doubt whatsoever.

There was a song a while back called "Getting Physical" I think it was or "Going Physical" and I sing "I think I'm going digital" because that's more appropriate today. I used to wonder why the

old hippies always said, "dig it". Well dig it is "digit" you see. D-I-G-I-T. All these little phrases that are put in there before the events somehow make sense later on.

Going back to talk shows. Now one of the biggest businesses today, which ties in with the whole New Age thing, you have a ready-made market now of people who've been bombarded with the New Age religion. You have all the talk shows to cash in on it. They call them "Art Bell clones" in the business and there's a business on them because you have a ready-made market. You don't have to create a market and they're all doing tremendously well because it's limitless. It's all imagination and limitless and thousands of people are guaranteed to call in and tell you their ghost experiences and dreams and little fascinating stories, and then they have all the latest hucksters with their gimmickry as well coming in, authorized hucksters, to spin us off into further la-la land. "La" is one note above the sun, sol, s-o-l on the music scale.

When people are going through incredible changes and fear and worry, there's no doubt about it, uncertainty, they look for something to save them because people have always been terrified of dying. One guy wrote into me and he says, "do you mean we're all going to die?" And I thought well of course we are. Go in any graveyard and you'll find that that's what's happened to everybody before you. All I hope for is that we don't all die at the same time. Maybe it will go on as it has in the past. Here today, gone tomorrow.

People are afraid of dying because they're afraid of everything. If you're afraid of everything you will be terrified of dying. That means you're not living now. Those who are rigid people and terrified of death cling either to established religions and they cling to the formulas and they try and make sure their children cling to them, and they were rather stern in times gone by. Their own fears are projected on to their children.

Now it's the New Age who project all their fears onto children. Not that there's any families left, mind you, to hold on to, but single parents still project their fears on to their children. Everyone's running looking for an experience that will guarantee them something beyond this and there's another thing in the human psyche – normal and there's a difference here because, see, most the people in the world, even though we live in a great variety of personalities, most peoples in that massive variety are normal, even with their little squabbles and their little fights and pettiness and all the rest of it, they're normal people. They don't seek power over large quantities of others. It's the psychopath who craves that. They live, they dream about that. That's what their fantasies are.

A psychopath who's born into rich, wealthy families with traditions of rulership, dreams of conquest and a common enemy to fight. That was Margaret Thatcher's wish and she even admitted that on the BBC that her greatest fantasy was to have a war and lead Britain through it like Winston Churchill had done. That's a psychopath speaking because the people below them are just toys. We're just toys to them – toy soldiers, toy people.

When 9/11 happened, by pure coincidence of course, after they'd written about the necessity of a Pearl Harbor type event to get this whole agenda underway with the Middle East, and bingo, they drew the right card and it happened, what luck. All the psychopaths went into gear. These guys sit and dream about this stuff. They fantasize about it in little clubs of other psychopaths and they can recognize each other. Psychopaths know they're different but they can recognize each other and they can cooperate with each other in a common cause, especially when it's benefiting their fantasies.

However, the history of this world seems to be – especially since money came along and armies were created and held together by money and conquerors – the conquering of nations began and the empire building and the accumulation of wealth in the hands of the psychopaths. We have a deviancy within us, existing within us, around us and the psychopaths rise to the top. The ones who brutalize their fellow man for paychecks are just the lower grade forms of psychopaths. They're the ones who put you in trenches and shoot you in the back of the head, and yes, they have those guys in every generation too. They're psychopaths.

It was interesting to read the histories of executions and the effects it had on soldiers who were carrying out executions in some of the major wars of the past. When Germany was killing off the "undesirables" as they called it, various groups of them, they had a hard time keeping firing squads together for three days because on the third day they found that the average young soldier began to break down. They couldn't stand straight. They couldn't aim straight. They were shaking and this is because of the inner fight of the normal person within them fighting with their indoctrination and their indoctrination hadn't suppressed their own natural humanity, so they had to keep replacing these guys every three days maximum.

The Soviets had the same problem and the Soviets killed an awful lot more during their term, but of course, they had a different term for all that. It was to kill them for "historical necessity" they called it, the same term by the way that people like Bertrand Russell used for the supposed capitalist West when he talked about his idea of his utopia. He also mentioned the need to take children away from their parents due to "contamination of ideas" from their parents, from old moral standards et cetera, old customs. Then he found out of course through experimentation you could put them in kindergarten and scientifically indoctrinate the children and leave those children with the parents, but before that he'd always thought like the others in the elite of Britain they'd have to take them from the parents completely, just like **Plato** in "*The Republic*" suggested. And you think this is all new. Brotherhoods, eh?

One of the earlier books on persuading people in the marketing industry, at least made available to the public, was called "*The Hidden Persuaders*". I think it was **Vance Packard** but you can check it out for yourselves and he wrote a couple of books on techniques that you don't even realize are used in all the supermarkets and all the stores and how even your pupil dilation is monitored by little cameras to see what colors the customer likes when you go up the aisles looking at various products. I think it was back in the '50's that even made that book, the '50's or '60's. There's nothing new here. It's done surreptitiously, covertly and then it's used by governments too, all this information, because governments must always control. That's their job. They want to control. That's why it attracts the type of personality that needs to control. You need data on how to be more efficient in control – control freakdom, planet earth.

Nothing is ever as it seems, especially when you turn on the magic box called television. There's not an item in a picture, even a still, that lasts two seconds, to the side of a foot, to the side of an arm, wherever, that isn't debated and psychologically prepared to project a permanent photograph deep within your subconscious. That's why so much money, so much money goes into advertising. It works and there is nothing they would not stoop to if allowed which they wouldn't use.

The terminology they use concerning the public or the customer is degrading, but to them it's efficient and it's practical. The terms like "mousetrap" – they build a better mousetrap to bring

you in, whether it's a credit card or whatever. A better mousetrap and all these kind of terms. They even have categories in investing called "wolves" for themselves and then the lesser breeds below them, down to the sheep at the bottom that reads the newspaper and follows the major investors. These are the terms that they use because the ones at the top are psychopathic you see. A psychopath lives on pure ego. They are what they believe. They believe they are winners. They must be winners. They're very bad losers, very bad. They'll take the whole world with them if they could.

These traits are well known to psychopaths – I mean to psychologists. I was going to say that there's many psychologists who are also psychopaths and that's true. You have the ones at the bottom beginning to recognize the psychopathy within our society which runs society and they're only starting to realize that the big boys at the top hire psychopathic psychologists to explain how to control the people down below them, so there's no doubt about it. There are many psychopaths in different areas of control and it's only natural they would use those who study people in order to utilize techniques to control people on a grand scale.

What a wonderful world we live in. I hope you excuse this rushed blurb but it's been a very rushed day. There's so many things to remember, do and it's not so easy when you're making up books yourself. You're burning discs yourself. Sticking on the labels yourself. Answering the phone. Doing all the email and then uploading this kind of stuff, but this is our window of opportunity before that slams shut too. I'd rather have an open window than a chip in my brain and that will never happen, I can guarantee you that, no matter how bad things are made to be.

We must hang on to that which is human in a world which is tried to dehumanize us all. When we're all dehumanized, we'll fight each other. Those people in the chat rooms I'm sure are experiencing that. I've never looked into them because I know why they're set up. I know what they do and there's more disinformation there and slandering of each other than anything else under the sun. It's dehumanizing and all the egos clash with egos. The same will happen in general society if we allow it.

We must reclaim that which we have the potential to be and which we once were and we have to start pointing out those deviants who are planning this whole world. We've got to point out, too, all the helpers they have, right down to your local level, top to bottom. We've got to expose all of the secret societies that hide them because that's where they get their start and then the good ones are picked to go higher, off into other degrees and other orders. It's a sifting mechanism – freemasonry and the Eastern Star and all of the other branches they call themselves and hide under. They all know to start to get up there they've got to join these groups, then join the charities, get on the boards and start answering doors and become little political helpers and maybe one day they become a politician, the psychopathic personality.

They can lie to the public and tell them all the things they want to hear and never fulfill the promises and they sleep well at night because psychopaths have no conscience. They're very good actors. They're the best in fact. They do it naturally. A part of their brain simply isn't there. Plato's old technique of breeding things out has been very successful. Yes, they would like us all to be living in a disassociated state, the schizoid state, coupled with emotional disorder that [Creplin] talked about. They're doing a darn good job and now they're going after the last of the children who can still understand and ask questions naturally, to drug them to make sure they don't become leaders for another generation. They want them all to have the dull eyes that you see all around you in young children today.



We must regain our humanity and truly this is the last step because the younger generation won't have the chance. People should not feel so overwhelmed because in times gone by the psychopaths have accumulated at the top and caused a tremendous evil and worked it on the general public to the latter's detriment, but the people rally eventually and rectify the situation; something that psychopaths are well aware of because they hire the best historians and have lectures by them on this very topic, how to maintain control; but we shouldn't feel overwhelmed because that which is human must always triumph, if we want it to. We haven't with all the work that's been done on us, we haven't all succumbed to the dehumanizing program of indoctrinations we've had since childhood.

**Some people deal with it in their own special way. I know one fellow who gets out in the morning and when there's no one around he does what the Sufi's do, which is a dance where they twirl around in circles – spin, just to clear his mind. For me, that wouldn't do it, I'd get dizzy.**

I think I'll take it slow. I think Hamish and I will just go out right now in fact and start off slow, which is the best way to do it, and have this little dance and I'll stand on the ridge out there. There's a big rock out there where there's no one. Well there's no one to watch me anyway so I can do what I want, except for those satellites up there, but who cares. They know I'm nuts anyway, right?

I think I'll start off slow like the guy in this particular movie "Zorba." Yeah, I feel like a Greek dance tonight, so for me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**"Zorba's Dance"**

by Mikis Theodorakis (Instrumental)

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"PROPHETS OF PROFIT**  
**AND**  
**HOW PSYCHOPATHS MAKE A KILLING"**  
**March 29, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 29 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today it is the 29th of March 2007.

Tonight or today, whatever, you can see I've had a really busy time of it, I was thinking about profit and this crazy treadmill of investment and investors and all their meetings where they're promised by these guys who've all had their training and motivational courses where they jump around with waving their arms and feel manic and very excited and happy and optimistic, that everyone's going to be a millionaire if you just invest with them you see.

Yet, this is to be expected in a money system where everyone's terrified of being poor, you get an exaggerated, unhealthy, morbid type need to be very wealthy and that's supposed to be the antidote. We see the fallout of the system all around us. As I said last night in the talk about the psychopaths running the show, that's inevitable in this kind of system and that's why fear is fostered throughout society. Fear does tremendous wonders for those who control because they always come out with the supposed solutions and answers, whether it's left, right, up or down, they give us leaders to speak for us and try different systems. It's always the ultra-right, which really if you followed the ultra-right there'd be no laws at all, and if you followed the ultra-left you'd be run under nothing but laws, so they've had this compromise where the fascists run the show at the top, the psychopathic fascists, using the psychopathic communists to run the bureaucracies and keep all the masses working away and slaving away and paying them big bucks, because anyone with a government salary right down to the bottom gets much more than they get in the private sector.

We have thousands and thousands of families to keep at the top. In the old days you just had a king and a few relatives, so naturally they need awful lot more money and we're all just wage slaves really to the system – self-maintaining because we have to go out and buy our own clothes and make sure we get some kind of jalopy to get to work and pay all the extra fees et cetera to make sure that it doesn't pollute, regardless of how old it is. It's amazing how when you pay money for fees and licensing you can now do something which otherwise would be illegal. You just pay the money. Now it's legal. It's a wonderful system. Very logical.

Profit. Profit is killing the people. Everything now is hyper profit and maximize the profit and every year the investors expect more and more profit in saturated markets where everyone else is competing with the same idea, often with the same materials from the same sources. They expect

to become multimillionaires by throwing in their few notes, their bank notes, and it just multiplies like bunnies at spring time. They go to no ends to get extra back, all this profit.

When I was in the little post office, I noticed in the great big newspaper called "***The Sudbury Star***" – you always have a star and a mercury and a sun all the Masonic organizations, but there's an article there in the front page on **Monday, the March 26th issue** to do with poisoned pet food in the north. Now I'm sure this is across the whole continent and probably across Europe, too, because all these companies get their stuff from the same sources.

**It's by Harold Carmichael. It says:**

*"Wet dog and cat food contaminated by rat poison has turned up in Greater Sudbury, says a Lively veterinarian. Rod Jouppi, who works at the Walden Animal Hospital, said he has treated four animals that show signs of kidney failure and that kidney trouble was confirmed by blood tests. "It's interesting to note that product has been sold in Northern Ontario," said Jouppi on Sunday. And there's the fact that we have seen four animals that have eaten the food. It seems to be some people feel that Northern Ontario is out of the loop. "That's not the case." Mississauga-based Menu Foods has recalled all of the brands of food that could be making animals sick."*

See how they word things to cover their own little rear ends.

*"So far, the contaminated food is being blamed for the deaths of at least 16 cats and dogs across North America."*

Now that's miniscule. It will be vastly bigger than that and lot of them will simply die and the owners wouldn't know what's wrong with them and the vets wouldn't even see them.

*"The culprit is aminopterin - a toxic chemical used to kill rats--"*

Listen to this. I love the way it's put across.

*"Aminopterin - a toxic chemical used to kill rats and treat cancer."*

I don't know if people realize that the cytotoxic drugs they give people who are dying of cancer will kill them anyway, because that's what they do. They kill off cells in the body, same as the very expensive anti-AIDS drugs, were all the anti-cancer drugs that were banned because they were killing the cancer patients faster than the cancer. Now they're used for AIDS. It's a great racket this medical system.

*"The brands affected by the massive recall can be found at [www.menufoods.com/recall](http://www.menufoods.com/recall). A total of 42 brands of cat food and 53 brands of dog food produced between Dec. 3, 2006, and March 6, 2007, are involved."*

You can imagine how many animals were fed this between December and March.

*"The food type is "cuts-and-gravy-style" products in foil pouches or cans. Some of the more well-known brands include Iams, President's Choice and Eukanuba. Menu Foods is*

*advising pet owners to bring recalled food back to stores to get a refund. The company has also said it will take care of veterinarian bills if a pet gets sick or dies and--"*

Listen to the legality of the word here.

*"tainted food was the cause."*

In other words, if they pay your bills, what will happen is you'll have to sign a waiver that it was tainted and not poisoned. If it was poisoned you see you could sue them. Tainted could be a mistake.

*"Jouppi suspects the poison got into the food through--"*

Suspects. Like they didn't know this for a long time. Everyone covers their behind here.

*"through wheat gluten which Menu Foods purchased from Chinese sources."*

I don't know if you realize that even on a CBC documentary not so long ago in China they showed the condition of the food in China, which is so highly polluted with heavy metals and toxins because the factories pump stuff right into the rivers. Many of the rivers now are just at a standstill. Nothing lives and moves, even the amoebas have immigrated and the farmers are still taking the water from the rivers and pouring it over their crops. They're not allowed to sell their food abroad for human consumption because the toxic levels are so high, yet here they are for a profit and it's just animals, right? They can sell this stuff, this cheap, cheap, cheap stuff, I'm sure incredible amounts of it, to all these pet food companies; because, after all, it's just the animals, right?

Well when it comes to profit, people and animals are pretty well treated the same. Maximize the profit. Well how far can you maximize the profit? You cut back and cut back with all the stuff that you're supposed to put in it. You get the stuff from the cheapest sources until you get cheaper sources and cheaper sources, until you've hit rock bottom and you expect more profit and bigger profit every year.

I used to wonder how they could bring about the situation like the movie, "***Soylent Green***". Now I don't wonder at all. Soylent Green was reconstituted body meat – human body meat – in the movie. In the book – the book was called "***Make Room! Make Room!***" initially put out as a propaganda piece of overpopulation but turned into a movie which had almost the opposite effect. It showed how an elite in the future would have everyone living in overcrowded cities where food was scarce. The elite lived very well, as they always do, but the bulk of the populous were almost starving and they would get fed by the world corporation this new product called Soylent Green, reconstituted food they were told, and they could pull that off.

When you look at dog food in the big bags, the dried food, that's what that is. It's reconstituted meats and everything else combined in there, but they say it's scientific. Oh, there's that word, "scientifically" created by scientists with just the right protein and all the rest of it and must be true. It's scientific.

At one time they used to use mystical words and religious words to describe things and we also adapt. Now it's scientific and as long as it's stuck on a label somewhere, people think it must be

good. It's the scientists. They're the new gods. Doesn't cross their mind about lies and profits and investors and none of that, and who would want to kill Fluffy anyway, hey? That's the sad world we live in.

*"Symptoms of aminopterin exposure include loss of appetite, vomiting and weakness."*

It goes on and on, on another page, and lists all the other foods, which shows you all the big brands get the stuff from the same cheapo source because they've all hit rock bottom in getting cheap supplies of the stuff they throw in there. If you do read these cans of the dog food, they even put coloring in and sometimes redding agents – you see, that's to appeal to the human people who buy this stuff, to make you think, my it looks good and it smells good, and the animal doesn't care what color it is, you see, so they put all this stuff in to fool the customer. It's quite something all the tricks that are played on the public by advertising and coloring and all that stuff, and we think that this is a natural world we live in and we take it for granted. At least I don't but many people certainly do.

It's bad enough when you have governments going into secret alliances with the big genetically modified crop producers, the big agri-business boys, as was admitted here in Canada a few years ago when it was declared only because it had broken out in a debate in parliament with certain protesters who happened to be present, who declared to the world that Canada had been the guinea pig for all the modified food, the genetically modified grains et cetera. Suddenly it burst forth in Canada in all the papers and damage control went into action right away and even pulled out their big boy, David Suzuki, who is a geneticist who gives all the nice talks about animals and how we've all got to die off to save the animals and who belongs to all the big foundations of the planet.

They pulled him out of the bag to convince us that, "well you know it looks like wheat, tastes like wheat," like Orwell you see. It looks like beans, tastes like beans, well it must be beans. That kind of stuff and left you in never-never land with no real yes or no about it, so the public thinks well he would warn us if it was really dangerous, wouldn't he? because he's David Suzuki and loves animals and things and belongs to all these big wildlife foundations and United Nations organizations.

The same guy who talked about bringing down the population drastically, about three-quarters, on national television and it went over people's heads. They couldn't quite put two and two together. Here's the fluffy animal talking about the need to kill off lots of humans. It just went over their heads. They suspended their ability to be incredulous. That's how they get away with it.

He was pulled out the bag amongst other ones and Canada did come out and the government admitted yes they'd had a secret deal with Monsanto and all the other big boys. I think it was ADM and Con-Agra and some others, and the people of Canada were being fed this stuff unknowingly. People think they elect these governments. They really do believe they elect them to serve them. There's a beautiful con job, beautiful con job. "They'd never do that to us because they're there to serve us."

How do we know that? Because they keep telling us that, right, that they're there to serve us, while they do the opposite. They serve the big corporations. Often the members of Parliament have been in those corporations at the CEO level. Big psychopathic group at the top that see no

problem in testing us like guinea pigs and it's not really guinea pigs. Whatever they've done to the modified grain and vegetables and with the secrecy involved and the massive financial backing involved, it's not to make better spuds or tomatoes or carrots.

When you go and take genes from maybe 200 species of insects, animals and even maybe humans (we know they did it with pigs) to put in vegetables, they're after an effect, not just so they can soak it with ready-made roundup or roundup ready as they call it and put 10 times the insecticides on it. It's not just for that, no.

Plants produce drugs. We keep forgetting these basic things. Plants produce drugs. The old adage, "you are what you eat" is true. The problem is we don't know what we're eating anymore. We just don't know but those who put all the stuff together now and they know what effect they want from.

Where do you think opium comes from? The poppy. A certain poppy produces it in its gum, its resin, and that gets further processed down to heroin. Very potent. Cocaine, the stuff they used to put in Coca-Cola. That's why it was called Coca-Cola before that became illegal – well, illegal for anyone else to sell except the covert agencies that ship it in, and people used to get high in the '50's and early '60's when there was still traces of coke in Coca-Cola and they'd try and get a hold of certain painkillers and mix it with the Coca-Cola to get a high, and they knew this at the top. They always knew it.

Here they are, modifying everything you eat. There's always a good reason and then there's the real reason, you see, always. You see the good reason – well you see there's so many people on the planet today and we've got to feed them all, so we're making sure that more crops are coming through and aren't eaten by insects. We can dose this stuff. We can soak it with insecticides and we'll grow up big strong vegetables; and I guess we'll turn to little vegetables, eh?

What's the real reason behind all of this takeover of all the basics on the planet? Because you need food, shelter, water and clothing just to start with. Everything is coming under the control freaks' complete control right now, long laid plans of mice and men and some things that aren't quite either. Those characters at the top, who want a totally controlled society like the woman who is in charge of the United Nations Department of World Agriculture, the same group within the United Nations that declared that one day they will have the right to take in all the world's food supply and distribute it across the planet, and if your population goes up in a certain area, you will not be given more food. It will be up to the leaders in your "community" to deal with it.

It was interesting to note, for those with memory, that when this broke out in Britain and there was an outcry from the people of Britain they did not want this modified stuff, the one exception that Mr. Blair, this great character, he's very good. He should get a few Emmy's this guy. He is a good psychopathic actor and he does what he's told very well. Mr. Blair said that the exception would be that the big huge cafeteria, as he called it, "cafeteria," it's like the Hilton, for the politicians to go into and the bureaucrats in Parliament, they would get access to non-modified vegetables. Why would they get access to it? Don't they trust the stuff that they're promoting?

It's also interesting to note that all of the old aristocracy of Europe still have massive land tracts with tenant farmers where they still grow and raise their own crops and their beef et cetera, non-modified of course. Maybe for those bureaucrats at the bottom who worked their way up, you know the minor psychopaths who are born into less endowed families, can one day get into these

big restaurants where they have non-modified vegetables and sit with some of the elite and chomp away in safety, knowing your brain cells aren't going to be modified. There's a good psychopathic carrot for you to run after.

This is the world we live in. It was planned that way. When governments do things in secret there's always something terribly ominous behind it, and to be fed this stuff admittedly – when it broke out admittedly for 10 years, now that's what they admitted to. That also means that they were tracking through the national healthcare system the effects and the illnesses and new types of illnesses that were cropping up I'm sure across the country, because around the same time it was admitted that Ottawa had put a central computer in (it was in all the papers) to collect the data on everybody in Canada, medical, financial, everything to go into that computer and be constantly ongoing, updated daily and they couldn't give an accurate reason for putting this computer in, this super computer. After much hullabaloo from the public the government said, "OK, oh well then we'll solve the problem." Then it was announced they'd halved the information between two computers in Ottawa to make us feel better. Then we went all to sleep and got carried away with the next scandal that broke out in Hollywood and who was marrying who and having affairs et cetera. You know how it works.

You know it's interesting to observe the synchronicities that occur sometimes on a daily basis when you've risen above the massive plethora of disinformation and hype we get from media, especially television. However, synchronicities do happen and I think just like evil attracting evil, and good can attract good, and then of course there's a gray area where you have the psychopaths because psychopaths who observe humans and feel nothing, but they can emulate you very well, become leaders often of movements and lead people to their destruction, so they are the gray ones.

However, the good people certainly are attracted to what they know is true. Sometimes it just takes someone saying it, saying something, to bring it out. Certain things we can't deny, regardless of the persona we try to project on a daily basis.

You know the persona of going through a checkout counter and the poor little girl that's there says, "have a nice day" or "how are we today, sir?" As she says with everyone else and she's got all these silly badges she's supposed to wear like a walking billboard for the companies. It's bad enough she's getting paid a pittance to stand there all day. The characters at the top, you know the marketing psychopaths, make her debase herself by wearing silly little caps and badges and little stupid sayings on them, but she's taught to say "did we get all we were looking for sir?" Like a tape machine in a loop, and "how are we today sir?" and "have a nice day."

One after the other like a big factory and we're all on the conveyor belt, this wonderful thing called "progress" because we're all trained into it. The dehumanization of the masses and we don't even know it because no one warned them and their parents didn't know to tell them. However, when you can break across the conditioning and the nonsense and let someone know they're a person and that you recognize it, you can break the spell and I find that happens all the time with even the talks I give. People will communicate and say things which they might never tell others or they'll tell a few very close friends, it's a certain time when everything is just right for saying.

On the topic of animals and the human condition, this is an email that came in at the right time from Gary and I'll read a piece of it to you.

*"Your reasoning gives new meaning to the Cain and Abel story with your insight and knowledge of how to read these things, I can bet it is not what it appears to be or say. The true meaning looks like a course that is laid out to follow and create this revelry so that conflict is established, then using the opposing views to stage the great battle to wipe out the simple and innocent. A friend used to kill the cows before the knife, that means with the knife, until one day when he looked into the cow's eyes he saw tears running down its face and he lost his nerve to do it anymore.*

*Another friend whose father had pigs but when he went to market he would never go to the main floor to watch the sow. Finally, the son asked him why he didn't do it and the father replied that every time he did the little guys would run around the ring until they caught sight of him and they all stopped and stared at him. He'd raised them and he felt guilty as if he had betrayed them.*

*To me, there are things that we don't understand and know nothing about. Glad to see you have a companion. Most creatures are trusting and loyal. Just thought I would share some stories. Animals know people."*

And what he is saying is true. When I was small there was a farm quite close to me and I knew the son of the farmer. Actually we'd jump up and down in the barns and dive from the haystacks inside there, the big bales of hay and I remember he took me around to see the calves. They were all in these stalls and they were small and he said, "stick your hand in their mouth." And I thought oh no and I did anyway and of course they suck on your hand and stare at you with those big eyes, and I must admit it hit me right away that one day those creatures are going to me eaten. When you have one of these gestalt moments, which I did, I thought by what I'd already observed of this society which I grew up in, I thought you know it's not much different with people where you have another higher group living off the rest.

It's one of those instantaneous moments you have where things implode – knowledge that is scattered implodes and comes together in a Eureka Moment. "We're being farmed" as old Charles Forte said and those calves were innocent and trusting.

When you look at the lengths that rulers in all ages have gone to, to build up an image of themselves as the great protectors, we should be suspicious immediately, especially when we're living like the animals while the big boys live like the kings. It's the same technique. This is called "humanity." We have dilemmas, there's no doubt about it and everyone must conquer them and come to their own decision individually. Yet when we are willing to harm others to survive, and this is how the psychopaths at the top see it, then what's wrong with the top predators themselves living off you and killing you if need be to survive. This is the logic that is used. That's the logic of Darwinism and social Darwinism. This is the logic that is behind eugenics and eugenicist movements. It's all based on social Darwinism, where the top predators have the right to be there, but the trick here is to convince the populace (the prey) that everyone is equal.

It's not so difficult to do if you keep them completely occupied. Up into almost the 1900's the factories in Europe kept most workers working from 12 to 16 hours per day and huge debates were held amongst the elite in their own little "circles," as they call them, as to what would happen if they gave the public more time to themselves. They came up immediately of course



with "well there'd be mischief. They wouldn't know what to do. They'd think." They'd have time to think you see. That's the bottom line and who knows where a thought might lead, so it was best to keep them working and totally exhausted for meager wages and that way they'd be fast asleep for the few hours that they'd have when they got to their little holes called home, where they're all crowded together in these rural housing and cramped conditions, underfed, just like slaves in all ages. That was what they called "Laissez Faire" liberalist capitalism at the time, where anything goes and there's nothing wrong with anything that was done, that profit was the only thing that mattered and the fallout in society wasn't their problem; and that's a psychopath's version of things. That's how they rationalize things.

Therefore they had to camouflage themselves eventually when the people down below started to have some time to think and start to share ideas, and so they gave us communism and told the public it would belong to them. The public even in the Soviet Union initially pulled together, as people always pull together in times of hardship, and yes they certainly did going on a killing spree at the top, but again remember the psychopaths always are at the top. They make the decisions and they live very well and the people below generally never really know what's going on and they would share what they had with each other and pull together, thinking, believing in this great idea that one day they'd have a just society; only to find out, like Orwell's "*1984*," the same characters were in control at the top of them years later, who gave themselves special privileges and benefits and made sure their own children got into the same positions over the rest.

The predatory society – predate – pre-date means before history, you see, a little Masonic joke. Before they gave us written history the predators ruled the world. That's why the symbols on many of the big coats of arms are those of predators and that's why Kipling's little joke with his writings on "*King of the Jungle*" and "*Jungle Book*" was to do with the king of the jungle, the lion, and how you pass it on to your own offspring who's always going to inherit the crown.

We're at a crisis point now in society where the bulk of the populous don't know that almost every thought in their head has been marketed to them by specialists and that which occupies them throughout their lives are ideas that stimulate motivations which others dreamed up for them to follow. People must wake up very quickly before the next step comes.

They're already succumbing to the aerial spraying that's going on and I'm talking also about a mental fashion as well as a physical fashion. The tremendous increase in bronchial problems are related to all this intensive aerial spraying we've had for the last few years that we're not supposed to know about or talk about. However, it's also having mental problems, too, where people are becoming sluggish of mind and losing short-term memory and tired as well.

People have to wake up very quickly and they've got to stop following all the gurus they put out for them to follow and stop allowing their emotions to be played like the strings of a harp by the stars on the stage who tell them what to be emotive about. To have the gift of conscious thought, each person with their own unique ability, and yet to be trained from birth not to use it, is a technique understood by elites and their helpers by the Machiavellian characters in all ages.

The ability to break through is certainly there and yet it's not a matter of opposing in the usual sense, because this world's been run by opposing forces in all ages. Again, it's their chessboard. We have to go off in a different direction which does not include rage, because once you're in a rage and you're enraged you lose control, as any expert in judo or karate will tell you.

It's time to be very cool-headed and it's also time for people to be honest with each other and stop bickering over the conditioned problems that they emulate from television within their own relationships, because the time is running short for them. The elite know this. It's been planned for a long time, long before we were all born, to eventually get the public, the problem, the big problem the public, remember, to get them dumbed down enough that they will not be able to think anymore. There's a war on your mind and most people don't even know what's going on. All they have are the effects of the war. They think it's their own problems that are causing it.

They can't figure out why nothing's working in their own lives. They can't figure out why they can't keep a relationship together. They can't figure out why their children seem like aliens to them with their opinions and expressions, yet it's all marketed to them and indoctrinated into them by a scientific school system which is international and has been for many, many years.

Remember UNESCO, the United Nations big department on global education states in its own little sub-charter, that its job is to create a global society through education. That means a standardized system of thinking, acting and behaving and viewing things – your perception of things.

I just turned down the gas on my food there. I generally burn my dinner every night and Hamish loves that because he ends up getting it.

Getting back to the topic, which is just another spontaneous blurb and we must be spontaneous in these days while we have a chance. It reminds me of a quote from Carl Jung which I'll finish with. Carl Jung who himself had allowed himself to go into areas, which would be termed "psychotic" today, to try and understand the different compartments that compose the complete human being when they're all brought together and why sometimes they fight against each other within ourselves.

One of his big concerns was the culture that was being created for the mass man. He was well aware that experts were involved in all countries, financed by the same big bankers and incredibly rich families of the world. He knew there was a new religion being formed, partly of materialism and he was well aware also of the New Age because after all it had been well promoted since the late 1800's. It was actually the mid-1800's. It would take a hundred years to build up to a new religion which takes over from the old and with the old one in the West of course we're given a form of Christianity, which varied a little between different countries and it was obviously used for control purposes from a very early time. However, the seed was eternal because the story is eternal, even pre-Christian, of the ability of people to break through. Later on, all versions are politicized and translations are always politicized and altered and I'll go into that someday if I have the time.

**This is what Carl Jung said:**

*"How has the death of Christ brought us redemption when no one feels redeemed? In what way is Jesus a God-man and what is such a being? What is the Trinity about, and the parthenogenesis, the eating of the body and the drinking of the blood, and all the rest of it? What connection can there be between the world of such concepts and the everyday world whose material*

*reality is the concern of natural science on the widest possible scale? For at least sixteen hours out of every twenty-four, we live exclusively in this every-day world, and the remaining eight we spend preferably in an unconscious condition. Where and when does anything take place to remind us even remotely of phenomena like angels, miraculous feedings, beatitudes, the resurrection of the dead, etc.? It was therefore something of a discovery to find that during the unconscious state of sleep intervals occur, called "dreams," which occasionally contain scenes having a not-inconsiderable resemblance to the motifs of mythology. For myths are miracle tales and treat of all those things in which very often, are also objects of belief.*

*In the every-day world of consciousness, such things hardly exist; that is to say, until 1933 only lunatics would have been found in possession of living fragments of mythology. After this date, the world of heroes and monsters spread like a devastating fire over whole nations, proving that the strange world of myth had suffered no loss of vitality during the centuries of reason and enlightenment"*

Well what he's referring to there is the rise of Nazi Germany and of course we know the power of the Soviet system. In the Soviet system it was very, very similar. One was national socialism. One was international socialism. The "big experiment" as it was called by the elite of England – of London really.

*" If metaphysical ideas no longer have such a fascinating effect as before, this is certainly not due to any lack of primitivity in the European psyche, but simply and solely to the fact that the erstwhile symbols no longer express what is now welling up from the unconscious as the end result of the development of Christian consciousness through the centuries. This end result is a true antimimon pneuma, a false spirit of arrogance, hysteria, woolly mindedness, criminal amorality, and doctrinaire fanaticism, a purveyor of shoddy spiritual goods, spurious art, philosophical stutterings, and Utopian humbug, fit only to be fed wholesale to the mass man of today. That is what the post-Christian spirit looks like."*

Well that's getting close now to the end. I can smell my dinner burning again and Hamish is smiling. I hope you excuse me sometimes from my own stammering because I can get pretty tired. I answer a lot of email plus I have to make the books up et cetera, the ones that are sold, discs and all that kind of stuff. It takes a lot of time and I talk to a lot of people on the phone, which really can be kind of exhausting sometimes and yet we're at a stage now where we have no choice in the matter. What else is important at this stage of the world? There's no other game in town and thank goodness many people are coming to that realization and there certainly is a consciousness arising.

For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

**"Song For Liberty"**

**By Giuseppe Verdi - Vocalist-Nana Mouskouri**

When you sing I'm singing with you liberty  
When you cry I cry with you in sorrow  
When you suffer I'm praying for you liberty  
For your struggles will bring us a new tomorrow  
Days of sad darkness and fear must one day crumble  
For the force of your kindness and love make them tremble  
When you sing I'm singing with you liberty  
In the void of your absence I keep searching for you

Who are you dream illusion or just reality  
Faith ideal desire revolution  
I believe you're the symbol of our humanity  
Lighting up the world for eternity

I can see why men die to defend you  
Try to guard to protect and attend you  
When you sing I'm singing with you liberty  
With your tears or your joys I love you  
Let us sing and rejoice make our own history  
Songs of hope with one voice guide us to victory  
Liberty, Liberty

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

**ALAN WATT BLURB**  
**"MACHIAVELLIAN MASTERS**  
**ROBBING THE WEALTH OF NATIONS"**  
**March 30, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 30, 2007 (Exempting Music and  
Literary Quotes)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today, it is Friday the 30th of March 2007.

It's been, and I'm sure it's for everyone these days, a hectic week. I get so many phone calls, so many emails and I can't to be honest with you even keep up with the emails. It's impossible and I try to red flag all the ones I want to reply to and I can't even keep up with them.

There are so many topics concerning the scientific system we're living under today, with the spraying in the skies, modified food, the killing off of the bees, which isn't surprising because they've been dying for years actually because of the modified food and the spraying and all the mites that are brought in, in a form of warfare because we don't need the crops anymore in North America because under the NAFTA and the Free Trade Agreement, the precursor to NAFTA, it was pretty well decided that places like Chile would be the breadbasket and that's where the money has been going to build up big agri-food business.

On top of that, we have the weather warfare ongoing worldwide and for the last week or so, 10 days, they've had tremendously heavy spraying in Texas, which is a sign of storms being built up. I've watched it happen here last year and you can actually tell by the kind of shades of the spray, especially the darker ones, that they're building up a storm and sure enough in comes the high winds and tornadoes and Texas is going through that right now.

The major media naturally won't talk about it because we're supposed to believe we are causing it and all panic and think "my goodness it's global warming. We've got to stop using gasoline and move into these compact cities and be ruled by experts who will save us all." That's the shepherding techniques that are being used.

So many topics, but I will be going into some of them but not hanging on them because there's enough talk show hosts out there covering all this stuff. I will be going into the bees though because that's very important and I have a lot of information on that. I've been watching that for the last 10 years almost.

Tonight, and today I was talking to so many people in different countries in different states of acceptance, knowledge, waking up, various degrees of calmness to panic. The ones who tend to

panic are overwhelmed by what they see as this tremendous powerful organization that rules their lives and I generally tell them that this has happened before in history. There's nothing new in it except the sciences that are being legalized and the massive tax base they have to create weaponry and to create all this spraying material. That's a lot material to spray over the skies worldwide and the HAARP technology which is in lots of different countries working in unison. It's not just in Alaska.

This is war on the public to make us all terrified and believe it's our own fault and be allowed to be guided into the new sheep pens called "habitat areas" where we can be handled more efficiently for those at the top, you know the psychopaths, the big clubs of the psychopaths that rule the world and have done so for quite some time.

The staggering part when people wake up is to realize that all those people and all the propaganda they've been told to respect are shysters. That's the staggering part because the propaganda has been incredible, incredible from childhood onwards, and if your parents didn't know then you won't generally know.

Propaganda is nothing new. In the old days, historians were employed and paid for by kings and their courts to write glowing reports on the histories of the said kings. You'll find this even in Egypt. When Egyptians would lose a battle you could find initial records of them losing, but later records of them (just like Orwell's "*1984*") were rewritten to say that he'd won, or that he was generous to his enemies and didn't kill them all and decided to go home. Lots of different stories they would put in there to always make the king appear to be a very generous superhuman type being.

The techniques of control over the minds have been studied by psychopaths for thousands of years. Today, they call them "institutes" and "institutions" that study the populations. They keep the pulse on the public and in all ages, all types of governments, which are always run by the same types, you see, psychopaths that want power. They employ thousands of spies to keep the pulse of the people so they know what's going on. They know the mood of the people. They know how far to push them. How far to tax them. How far to stress them. If the people get edgy or antsy, you create a war to take their minds off things so that they stop complaining about government and demand that the government save them. These are all very well understood, very old techniques of control.

For those that would like to look in to some of these techniques, you could do no better than to look into a readily available book and there's different editions on Machiavelli. Machiavelli was an adviser to royalty in his own day and just like Bacon they would write these little (really) résumés to kings and queens of different countries sometimes to show their insight into managing the populous and what they would actually say because they understood. Psychopaths understand normal people very well. They don't understand why they're like that, in other words what they feel, but they understand how normal people react to all different kinds of situations. Therefore, they know what the people want to hear as well. They can head-off overthrows of governments and so on by keeping the peoples' pulse and feeling it and heading the people off at the pass, diverting them through crisis management and such.

This is all old stuff which we're seeing rehashed today on a grander scale with an international group of all the top families that have risen up through the psychopathic ranks of the elite and with all their different educational institutes and degrees and so on. The top psychopaths are all

at the top managing us like a herd of cattle and we shouldn't be surprised at the ongoing propaganda, and those who have gone into the studies of the past will recognize it's the same techniques being replayed over again.

That's my little babble there for an introduction. It's been a long week.

This is an introduction to Machiavelli. This particular book, the **Introduction** was done by **Max Lerner**, "*The Prince and the Discourses*". They call them discourses and this was the Modern Library College edition. They have older ones, but this is readily available and it says here in the Introduction:

*"The structure of the book is division into chapters and even some of the chapter headings follow the conventional form of what has been called the Mirror of Princes literature. A discussion of how to rule conquered territory. What advisers a prince should rely on. How he should conduct himself among the intrigues of diplomacy. Whether he should depend mainly on fortified castles or entrenched camps in warfare but the intellectual spirit that pervades the book is quite another matter.*

*Here we are in the presence of something little short of a revolution in political thinking. The humanists who had written books about princes had written in the idealistic and scholastic medieval tradition. They were written by theology and metaphysics. Machiavelli rejected metaphysics, theology, idealism. The whole drift of his work is towards a political realism unknown to the formal writing of his time."*

Now it's interesting even this author says "*the formal writing of his time.*" He's telling you that it was understood because there's a formal history given to the public and the informal given to those who takeover as advisers and rulership and so on. The exoteric and the esoteric. He goes on to say here:

*"I say unknown to the formal writing. That does not mean it was unknown to his time."*

See, there's an admission of that right there.

*"Machiavelli was expressing the realism that characterized the actual politics and the popular ethos of his time."*

And really is for all times. I'll go into just one chapter here. It's a book well worth reading if you want to see how well psychopaths study and understand the public. This chapter is **Chapter 16**.

*"A people that has been accustomed to live under a prince preserves its liberties with difficulty if by accident it has become free."*

If by accident has become free. You see, when you become free you think you're doing – it's once in a blue moon there's actually an accident. You become free for a little while because most revolutions are led by the same boys who realize they must go into hiding again but still rule from behind the scenes. He goes on to say:

*"Many examples in ancient history prove how difficult it is for a people that has been accustomed to live under the government of a prince to preserve its liberty, if by some accident it*

*has recovered it, as was the case with Rome after the expulsion of the Tarquins. And this difficulty is a reasonable one; for such a people may well be compared to some wild animal, which (although by nature ferocious and savage) has been as it were subdued by having been always kept imprisoned and in servitude, and being let out into the open fields, not knowing how to provide food and shelter for itself, becomes an easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain it up again."*

Now, I'll read that little part again, the last part because we read things you see – we're taught not to understand what we read. It's a system we're taught learn A, B, C and repeat after me but don't think about it. He's talking about the people who might have become free through an accident. He says:

*"They become subdued again easily by those who become easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain them up again."*

The psychopaths – you see there's always different psychopaths up and coming. They live amongst us. There's a deviancy around us, within us and the psychopaths are almost a separate species. No, they're not reptilian. They simply happen to be born into families at the top who are inbred to psychopaths, but we also have this fluke at the bottom as well where an occasional person is just simply born that way. He says:

*"The same thing happens to a people that has not been accustomed to self-government; for, ignorant of all public affairs, of all means of defense or offence, neither knowing the princes nor being known by them, it soon relapses under a yoke, oftentimes much heavier than the one which it had but just shaken off."*

You could actually think you're fighting for freedom, only to go under tyranny and a worst tyranny than you had before because of the leaders that are supplied.

*"This difficulty occurs even when the body of the people is not wholly corrupt; but when corruption has taken possession of the whole people, then it cannot preserve its free condition even for the shortest possible time, as we shall see further on;"*

Eventually it becomes so corrupt in different periods in history from the top that everyone below them emulates the ones at the top and that's taken as the normal, until you have a completely unworkable inhumane society of predators feeding upon predators, until nothing works anymore. This has happened all down through history because the psychopaths always step in very quickly when the people have just thought they've won some kind of freedom and they work and form their clubs and their little Masonic groups et cetera and start taking it all over again.

*"And therefore our argument has reference to a people where corruption has not yet become general, and where the good still prevails over the bad. To the above comes another difficulty, which is, that the state that becomes free makes enemies for itself, and not friends. All those become its enemies who were benefited by the tyrannical abuses and fattened upon the treasures of the prince"*

This is from the previous one.



*"And who, now being deprived of these advantages, cannot remain content, and are therefore driven to attempt to re-establish the tyranny, so as to recover their former authority and advantages."*

That right there, he's saying you see that when you have other corrupt nations, too, they're all feeding off the general public of each other because they all have alliances and for some strange reason the people just manage by accident to overthrow the tyranny for a little while. Those other countries which are corrupt and like the old tyrannical prince or government, they'll come after you and try to get you back again under their thumb because slavery is what it's really all about. The predators must live off the slaves even if the slaves think they're free.

This reminds me of the United Nations, you know the big club where all the world tyrants are or they put their front men in to speak for them, under always good terminology of helping the people and the savior of the world, and when a country does manage to take its own root out of them and go somewhere else they call it "**a rogue nation.**" They want them back in the fold and get the rogue back or kill them. It's the same old stuff all over again.

*"A state then, as I have said, that becomes free, makes no friends; for free governments bestow honors and rewards only according to certain honest and fixed rules, outside of which there are neither the one nor the other. And such as obtain these honors and rewards do not consider themselves under obligations to any one, because they believe that they were entitled to them by their merits. Besides the advantages that result to the mass of the people from a free government, such as to be able freely to enjoy one's own without apprehension, to have nothing to fear for the honor of his wife and daughters, or for himself--"*

Well they used to have marriages in those days.

*"All these, I say, are not appreciated by any one whilst he is in the enjoyment of them; for no one will confess himself under obligation to any one merely because he has not been injured by him. Thus it is that a state that has freshly achieved liberty makes enemies, and no friends. And to prevent this inconvenience, and the disorders which are apt to come with it, there is no remedy more powerful, valid, healthful, and necessary than the killing of the sons of Brutus, who, as history shows, had conspired with other Roman youths for no other reason than because under the Consuls they could not have the same extraordinary advantages they had enjoyed under the kings; so that the liberty of the people seemed to have become their bondage."*

In other words, the psychopathic inbreds at the top get fed up when they lose any power at all and their lavish lifestyle and their arrogant lifestyle and tyranny over the people. They resent it naturally when they're removed, so they conspire to get back as fast as they can.

*"Whoever undertakes to govern a people under the form of either republic or monarchy, without making sure of those who are opposed to this new order of things, establishes a government of very brief duration. It is true that I regard as unfortunate those princes who, to assure their government to which the mass of the people is hostile, are obliged to resort to extraordinary measures; for he who has but a few enemies can easily make sure of them without great scandal--"*

Meaning, get rid of them.

*"But he who has the masses hostile to him can never make sure of them and the more cruelty he employs--"*

Because they always know this to go through the steps of tyranny and yelling at you and imprisoning different people to terrify the public, so they use cruelty. That's standard.

*"And the more cruelty he employs the feebler will his authority become; so that his best remedy is to try and secure the good will of the people."*

Here's the con you see. *"Try and secure the goodwill of the people."* The same tyrant you see.

*"Although I have departed in this discourse from my subject, in speaking sometimes of a republic and sometimes of a prince, yet I will say a few words more, so as not to be obliged to come back to this matter. A prince, then, who wishes the good will of a people that is hostile to him, (I speak of such princes as have been tyrants in their country,) should first of all ascertain what the people really desire, and he will always find that they want two things:"*

Now this is stuff written in the Middle Ages and yet it was knowledge from sciences which were thousands of years old. It's always been passed down, what the people want. He says:

*"One, to revenge themselves on those who have been the cause of their enslavement,"*

That's always the case and that's again the trick they can use because they can blame someone else and you'll attack them.

*"And the other, to recover their liberty. The first of these desires the prince may satisfy entirely, and the second in part."*

Now this is important. He says, *"and the second in part"* because obviously if you wanted to stay in charge and rule over people, you can't give them liberty so you give them the appearance of liberty.

*"As to the first, the following is an example in point. When Clearchus, tyrant of Heraclea, had been banished, a dissension arose between the people and the nobles of Heraclea. The latter, finding themselves the feebler of the two, resolved to recall Clearchus; and having conspired together, they placed him in opposition to the popular faction of the people of Heraclea, and thus deprived the people of their liberty. Clearchus, finding himself placed between the insolence of the nobles on the one hand, whom he could in no way content or control, and the rage of the popular faction on the other hand, who could not support the loss of their liberty, resolved suddenly to rid himself of the importunities of the nobles, and to secure to himself the good will and support of the people. Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people;"*

You see that's what you'll find again in history, psychopaths can be tremendous allies. I hesitate to call themselves friends but they're allies with common causes when they're all benefiting and yet they're all well aware each one's a fox and they're all well aware too that they better play very, very quick games if they're going to survive when times get bad, because the ones that are

slightly higher than them will have no problem at throwing them to the people as a cause of all their problems.

*"Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people; and in this way he satisfied one of the wishes of the people, namely, the desire of revenge. But as to the other popular desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that,"*

You see they will never give you liberty. How can you have a prince living a lifestyle like that and giving the people freedom at the same time? You see the system itself based on money, status, class, which comes from it all, is Babylon. That is the tower. You can't fix Babylon and have it all at the same time. You can't keep parts of it and knock down parts of the tower when the base itself is faulty and corrupt. The foundation is corrupt. That's why we keep repeating the same system again over time. The crooks must always rise to the top in this system. It's called "success."

*"Not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free;"*

So here you are. You couldn't give them liberty.

*"But as to the proper desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free."*

To make them desire to be free. See this is a real psychopath here showing all sides of things. They understand this perfectly. What makes the people desire to be free.

*"And he will find that a small part of them wish to be free for the purpose of commanding, whilst all the others, who constitute an immense majority,"*

That's the people.

*"Desire liberty so as to be able to live in greater security."*

You think the people are not understood? This is old stuff. This is old stuff that's never really old because it's always used in all ages. Immediately the psychopath looks at the people, the ones he's massacred off, all these other crooks, he's survived and is still in charge, but he immediately looks for those new psychopaths that haven't had power before but just after it and he recruits them from people below to fill the gaps you see.

*"For in all republics, however organized, there are never more than forty or fifty citizens who attain a position that entitles them to command. As this is a small number, it is easy to make sure of them, either by having them put out of the way"*

Meaning, bump them off.

*"or by giving them such a share of the public honors and offices as, according to their condition, will in great measure content them."*

The payoff, the access to the public purse, because that's the only wealth there is, is what's given by the public. They want into the honey pot. Now here's how he talks about the rest. He's separated the psychopaths without saying so. Those who wanted command, who crave command, that's who he meant and here's where he talks about the rest.

**"The others, who only care to live in security, are easily satisfied by institutions and laws that confirm at the same time the general security of the people and the power of the prince. When a prince does this, and the people see that by no chance he infringes the laws"**

I should really put "or appears to."

*"they will in a very little while be content,"*

He talking about the masses of sheep you see.

*"and live in tranquility."*

That's his words.

*"An example of this is the kingdom of France, where there would be no security but for the fact that the king there has bound himself by a number of laws that provide for the security of all his people. Those who organized that state wanted that the kings should dispose of the army and treasury at their own will, but that in all other matters they should conform to the laws. That sovereign, therefore, or that republic, which fails from the start to secure its authority, should do so on the first occasion, as the Romans did; and he who allows the opportunity to pass will repent too late not having done what he should have done in the beginning. The Romans, being not yet corrupted when they recovered their liberty, were able to maintain it after the death of the sons of Brutus and the expulsion of the Tarquins, by means of such laws and institutions as we have treated of above."*

He's talking about the techniques that were used.

*"But if the people had been corrupt,"*

Meaning, right down through society.

*"then there would have been no sufficient remedies found in Rome or elsewhere to maintain their liberty, as we shall show in the next chapter."*

So yes, in so many words he's showing you the techniques of appeasing the great "unwashed masses," as they call the public, when the corruption as it always has down through the ages become so corrupt. When there's just too many of the psychopaths at the top to feed and they have bottomless pits for pockets and eventually everything comes to a standstill and people are drowned into poverty through taxations and so on. The whole book really of Machiavelli is

called his "discourses". I call it his résumé because that what it was written for, was to show sovereign countries and princes and governments that he was up for sale with his knowledge of humanity and how to control them.

Nothing new in that. That was done in all ages, as I said, Francis Bacon did the same thing. Everything is written in such a way that there's always two ways of looking at what he is saying. One for the psychopathic's point of view, where they can utilize the knowledge, and the one that would appear to the public to be what politicians do. Politicians do. They give us speeches saying all the right things, saying all the right things. The things we want to hear. Tell them what they want to hear and that's a book which is well worth studying. It's quite fascinating.

For those who want it in modern English, you can get the versions without problems at all. It's always good to go into earlier translations because like all books are rewritten and censored in parts as time goes on, especially if it has to do with real accurate knowledge and especially again when they want the same boys in control again and they want to withdraw the knowledge from the public so that we're dumb, stupid and wonder what on earth is happening and they wonder why they can't pay their rent or their mortgage and all the other fees. They call them "fees" now, all these extra taxes, so that you can now do something legally, whereas if you didn't pay a fee it would be illegal; so it's amazing how money rationalizes everything and changes everything, isn't it?

Now I know this can be difficult to follow especially when I'm trying to cram a lot in to one hour or so, but until we understand this technique of controlling people and the types who crave power, the abnormal types, we'll never get it fixed out because it keeps repeating itself. It can always be expected that the same types will get into power over time, even if you started from scratch and this is well understood by those who do it, like Freemasonry. All the founding fathers of the U.S. understood this. They said it would become corrupt and they should know because it was the psychopaths like themselves often who wanted power, who crave power, always for a popular reason.

Remember what I just read in the previous chapter, about how the people often end up under worse tyranny than the one they'd thrown off. Sometimes it takes awhile to wake up to it.

On page 231 is an interesting little chapter, and yes, please bear with me. It's difficult to go through for most people. It's not a nice easy-going novel in today's dumbed down language and minimalistic thought, but it's very important to understand these little things.

This is the sort of stuff which advisers are taught – the advisers of presidents and prime ministers the world over are taught this kind of stuff. They bring in historians. That's why they always have famous historians attached to governments, like Carroll Quigley; he was an adviser to governments, or Arnold Toynbee.

*"The people of Rome having recovered their liberty resumed their original rank in the State and obtained even more influence than before by means of a number of laws that confirm their power. It seemed reasonable therefore that Rome should now enjoy a period of quiet but experienced proved the contrary, for every day there were now new dissensions disorders. And Titus Livius had most judiciously given the causes that produced these seemed to me proper to quote his own words where he says, the pride of the People or of the Nobles always increased as the opposite party was humiliated and the people were kept within proper bounds, the young*

*Nobles began to insult them; and the Tribunes could do little to prevent it being themselves outraged. The Nobles, on the other hand, although they felt that their young men were too insolent yet seen that the restraints imposed by law could not be observed preferred that they should be transgressed by their own party rather than by the people."*

This party game you see is part of the technique of the psychopathic personality.

*"And thus the desire of liberty caused one party to raise themselves in proportion as they oppressed the other. And it is the course of such movements that men in attempting to avoid fear themselves give others a cause to fear or for fear and the injuries which they ward off from themselves they inflict upon other as though they were a necessity to oppress or to be oppressed. In this we see one of the modes in which Republics are brought to ruin and how men rise from one ambition to another and we recognize the truth of the sentence which Sallust put into the mouth of Caesar, That all evil examples have their origin in good beginnings.*

That's a very important little statement there. **"All evil examples have their origin in good beginnings."** That's what all politicians know. They say what you want to hear, where they can have evil intent behind themselves.

*"The ambitious Citizens of a Republic seek in the first instance as was said before to make themselves sure against the attacks not only of individuals, but even by the Magistrates."*

Because Magistrates themselves are just another group who form clubs and start to make laws.

*"To enable them to do this, they seek to gain friends either by apparently honest ways, or by assisting men with money or by defending them against the powerful: and as this seems virtuous, almost everybody is readily deceived by it and therefore no one opposes it until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful"*

This is very important because this also relates to certain families you see.

*"Until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful that private citizens fear him and the Magistrates treat him with consideration."*

Meaning, groveling respect.

*"And when he has risen to that point, no one at the beginning having interfered with his greatness who becomes in the end most dangerous to attempt to pull him down for the reasons I have given above when speaking of the danger of trying to abate an evil that has already attained a considerable growth in a city; so that in the end the matter is reduced to this, that you must endeavor to destroy the evil at the very risk of sudden ruin, or by allowing it to go on, submit to manifest servitude"*

See that's the bottom line. This is written by a guy who understood this because he was psychopathic himself.

*"unless the death of the individual or some other accident intervenes to rid the State of him. For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence"*

That's his club, his group and you could relate this to certain groups in the U.S. and in Britain without any problems whatsoever.

*"For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence it will afterwards not require much effort on his part to make them render judgments and attack persons according to his will."*

They'll just condemn you as a terrorist or whatever they wish, you see.

*"For this reason, Republics should make it one of their aims to watch that none of their citizens should be allowed to do harm on pretense of doing good and that no one should acquire an influence that would injure instead of promoting liberty of which you shall speak more at length in another place."*

We have dynasties running the world who have coterie of advisers steeped in Machiavellianism and all the other 'isms' written by the same types down through the ages, advisers to kings, queens and all types of governments. They employ them to always look ahead as to avoid their problems and make it easy sailing for them. They know how to distract the public. They know how to terrify the public and just how much to terrify the public. How to divert the public's attention through wars away from those that are being tyrannical at home and these are old sciences. Old sciences and yet as I say the Tower of Babel has a faulty foundation because none of these characters, these advisers, will touch on the foundation of money because no one could rise above the next if they didn't have the money to pay off or to employ their personal guards – Praetorian Guards or anything else they want to call them.

They need money to do it and the public purse. Marx was quite right and so was Lenin. They knew, because they were trained by bankers and funded by them, that the power of the purse is what controls this system. You can never rectify it really or alleviate the suffering and the misery caused upon people worldwide until this faulty base is eliminated. It can only repeat itself as people crave power.

It's not enough to get through life for a psychopath. They want power over others. They want acclaim. They want to go down in history. They love to have buildings named after them and streets named after them and statues put up. Megalomania is what they suffer from and there are different degrees of it. Megalomania can take the form of acquiring degrees or honorary degrees or titles and honorary awards and all that kind of stuff. That's all to appeal to the ego.

Other ones get more ambitious and they want to go through wars at the head of – well, they never go to the head of the Army except after it's been rewritten. They'll sit in the rear but they want to be seen as some sort of victor because their nature is to be victorious over the masses beneath them. Imagery is a natural thing which children have and some others manage to retain it as part of an intuitive self-defense mechanism, a preservation mechanism, where often if you neglect something at your peril an image will flash in your mind and a child often who's half-hypnotized half the time will be unable to remember afterwards if it was real or not or imagined, but something will push itself to the fore because the subconscious is trying to tell them something. That's where symbols have their prime origin, from the unconscious to the subconscious to the conscious mind.

Now a long time ago, I thought about what they meant by a Satan character, an embodiment or a personification really of all evil, "Poneros" as the Greeks called it. When you look at gods or devils, it's no coincidence they have human attributes because they take the extremes from one to the other of human attributes and project it onto their deities. Devil characters, Satan characters have all the cunning – always all the cunning on their side you notice. The trickster. That which can deceive and play a chess game with you as the pawn without your being aware that you're even on the board.

That's the cunningness we're talking about. It's the cunningness of the psychopath who's very quick and agile with their mind. It's a gift they have, if you want to call it a gift. They don't have to work at it. It's there. This can be reinforced through character training by their own elite families so that they don't give the game away. They know how to play the game and what the public expect to see and hear, while they can still play the game and be very quick.

On the bottom end of the same spectrum, the same types, you'll find the con man in the street who has his various kinds of cons going on. His "stings" you know and the trick with a good con man is to pull people in by giving – you give a format initially for a person to perceive. You know how they're going to perceive it and then you help but you don't lead, but you help to lead them along the process that a normal human being will go through as he tries to figure something out, until at the end the person is stuck and says, "my god, I've been swindled," when it suddenly hits them. They've lost everything and they can't figure out how on earth they managed it, because they were played all the way through by a psychopathic con man or woman and it's no different at the top, except they're born into powerful families of the same type who run the world through money and through taking money—which just represents your labor, as Marx and Lenin both said. Or as Charles Galton Darwin said in *"The Next Million Years"*, there's always been slavery, he said, we are simply forming and creating a new and more efficient form of slavery. Well you see it's here. It's here. It's called democracy.

All that's on the front of it looks good. It would have appealed to Machiavelli as a very good pretense, a facade for the public. It says all the right things, sounds good until you look at what runs it, and the old adage comes in, "who benefits?" and it should also say "who suffers?" And to beware of those who promise you all the good things and bring you to a worse ruin than you had before.

Another way to say it is *"the road to hell is paved with good intentions,"* but it can only be paved with good intentions if the suckers are willing to walk along it. We have to be aware of the evil that hasn't just appeared in our midst. It's been here for an awful long time and I have no doubt it was psychopaths who first invented money and even before money the weighing of certain things like gold or silver. How else could they take over an entire system and run people cleverly, so cleverly, as slaves, until you have a system of what they call "progress," where guys like Charles Galton Darwin says that it's always been a slavery system and they brought us to what he claimed was a "more sophisticated form" where we're trained from birth that we're free.

There isn't a government in the world today that doesn't have its annual scandal of millions or even billions of whatever currency they use—it's all a con anyway—going missing and they have their inquiries and we go back to sleep and no one's punished and it's accepted. The big honey pot where the bears get into, the taxpayers money.



The problem is today with the advisers and the sciences and the communication between themselves, we have a world elite, the big club, who understand all of the things I've been talking about, who've known for a long time that they would take us to this stage of basic exploitation. They knew they would get to a crunch, because as I say they hire professors and the best historians who will tell them, well, if you go on like this it's going to collapse. So they're prepared for it and they hope this time to put the cap on it all and save themselves anymore problem about appeasing all of the little people.

As Machiavelli says, all they want (the rest, those little people) is peace and security, as though that was a secondary thought or an afterthought. They're well aware of where they've taken us all and they planned long before we were born through one way or another, either lobotomize us, drug us, or as I say implant something in our old brain box, to save them the problems of pretense, the acting that goes on all the time, the propaganda and all the distractions they must allow us to have, the sports and all this stuff that we're supposed to be fascinated about—yawn.

Therefore they don't plan in falling this time. Down through history, they've always been kicked out one way or another when it got too bad, but they never stop. They start with their little secret societies because they recognize each other. They know they must cooperate with each other. They know they still have the same money system and that's the key. That cannot possibly exist and have a just society at the same time, and they work away quietly until they regain power again. As Machiavelli said, there are certain ones who become rich and powerful until Magistrates and your whole legal system is terrified of them. The public are terrified of them and it always leads to the same ruin for the people.

People have to start pointing out and pointing to the corruption. When you expose psychopaths they have nothing left to fall back on. When you say the king has no clothes you burst the bubble of illusion and respectability and propaganda, and yet this has to be done because the big boys mean business. They've published what they want to do with the public. We're watching a world police state being formed—it's not being formed; it is formed. It's here. We're going into this incredible Orwellian system, which again is already here. All data on everything that you do is being collected as you prattle on about Muslims and Islam.

That wraps it up pretty well. I've had about three trains go by. If it sounds disjointed it's because I have to pause everything as these trains from China come through with all their masses of plastic goodies and things for the stores to go on sale for the weekend, probably across the country. Most people floated through that whole era after the industry gone to China and thought nothing of it. It just happened by chance. You didn't realize of all the planning. It took 40 years of negotiations and intergovernmental and inter-business organizations to form like that and train, too, in the West. All the engineers from China were trained in the Western universities. Nothing happens by chance. We just float through it and the media doesn't make a big deal out of it so people don't think about it.

We worry about what we're told to worry about and are diverted into sports and entertainment and the latest silicon babe, and that's supposed to be the topics that are presented and should be talked about by little people down below.

Therefore I advise people who are serious to read the works of authors such as Machiavelli. You'll be able to relate much of what you're seeing today to what he puts in his book because it's the same repetitive techniques over and over that you're witnessing today, only in a much

grander, larger, coordinated worldwide scale and then you're less frightened of things which you understand. We're always afraid of that which we don't understand.

When you understand things the fear tends to dissipate and we should never be afraid or be allowed to be. You cannot live in fear. That's not living at all.

There's a hurried blurb between lots of phone calls and I hope you get something from it. Have a good weekend. From my dog Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

## **"GUANTANAMERA"**

### **By Los Campesinos**

Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera  
Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera

Yo soy un hombre sincero  
De donde crecen las palmas  
Yo soy un hombre sincero  
De donde crecen las palmas  
Y antes de morirme quiero  
Echar mis versos del alma

Chorus:  
Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera  
Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera

Mi verso es de un verde claro  
Y de un carmin encendido  
Mi verso es de un verde claro  
Y de un carmin encendido  
Mi verso es un ciervo herido  
Que busca en el monte amparo

Chorus:  
Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera  
Guantanamera  
Guajira Guantanamera

**(Transcribed by Linda)**